

#### REYNOLDS HISTORICAL GENEALOGY COLLECTION





840

### RECORDS AND PAPERS

--- OF THE---

## NEW LONDON COUNTY

# HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

VOLUME III. PART I.

V.3, pt. 1+2

EDITED BY THE SECRETARY.

NEW LONDON, CONNECTICUT,
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY.
1906.

WECOMON WAY SURE SURES

: - Mr. m--

THE ROUNDS WAY

HISTORICAL

The an amurov

CONTROLS ME VE OTHER

Compared to the control of the contr

### 1792663

VOLUME HI. PART I.

F846515:67

COPYRIGHT, 1906, EV

THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

377976

BINGHAM PAPER BOX COMPANY, PRINTERS,
New London, Connecticut.



# CONTENTS.

				PAGE.
Foreword,				5
The John Winthrop Monument, .				II - 22
The Work of the Commissioners,				II
The Sculptor,				14
Winthrop Square,				15
The Boulder Pedestal,				19
The Tablet,				22
Details of Preparation for May Sixth,				23-41
Outline of Committee Work,				23
Citizens' Committee,				27
Reception Committee,				28
List of Officers and Committees,				29
Special Orders for Escort to	G	overi	nor	
Roberts,				32
Orders for Afternoon Parade,				36
Invited Guests,				38
New London's Two Hundred Fifty-nint	th B	irthd	ay,	42 - 82
A Midnight Soliloquy, by Cornel	ia V	V. C	ha-	
pell, Jr.,				42
Military Escort to the Governor,				45
Program, Unveiling Ceremonies,				48
Introductory Remarks, Ernest E.				48
Invocation, Rev. J. Romeyn Danfe				49
Address of Welcome, Mayor Mah.				50
Response, Governor Roberts,				51
Delivery of Statue, Ex-Governor I				53
Unveiling of Statue,				54

ETW ITE IN

white of

To anillation of the second of

Critical land Barrison 21

New London's Total Hambers Conversed Distribution pell, Inc.

pell, Inc.

Military Escore of the Covernor

Program, Universed Covernor

Introduction Research Language Le Manuel

Invocation, Res. J. Escore Covernor

Address of Welcome Mayor Manuel

Response, Governor Manuel

Response, Governor Manuel

Response, Governor Manuel

#### CONTENTS.

•	PAGE.
Acceptance of Statue, Ex-Governor Waller,	
Historical Address, Hon. Daniel Davenport,	58
The Luncheon,	72
Afternoon Parade and Review,	73
Conclusion,	83 - 92
Final Committee Meeting,	83
Text of Circular issued by Finance Committee,	
Statement of Celebration Fund, with List of	
Contributors,	87
Statement of Pedestal Fund, with List of Con-	
tributors,	89
Replies to Invitations,	90
The Old Town Mill,	93
New Connecticut or the Western Reserve, by	
William C. Gilman,	97
The Parentage of Phebe Brown-Lee-Larrabee-	
Cornish, by LieutCol. C. D. Parkhurst, .	112
Four Lost Legacies of the Early N. E. Civil Polity,	
by Rev. Leonard Woolsey Bacon, D. D.,	127
Publications of the Society,	142
Records of the Society, June 17, 1904,—Septem-	- 7-
ber 1, 1905,	T 12
	143
Gifts, September 1, 1903,—September 1, 1905,	161
Officers and Committees,	163
List of Members, September 1, 1905,	164

# ILLUSTRATIONS.

Statue of John Winthrop the Younger	•	Frontispiece			
The Statue and its Surroundings,	•		Facing	page	16
Bronze Tablet,			"	"	22
Facsimile of Invitation,			"	"	40
Unveiling of Statue,	_		"	"	54
The Old Town Mill and Surrounding	igs i	n			
1820,			• •	"	93
The Old Town Mill in 1905,			"	"	96
Manuscript, "A Genealogy of my Mo	other	.,,		66	123

William Children

The same of the sa

A Manual Company of the state o

Parentillo of Lavinorities

the stiffeness and but III was I told with

accent that wour blo our

Manuscript, "A Concalogy of an Montan

#### HISTORY AND DEDICATION

OF THE MONUMENT TO

# · Governor John Winthrop the Younger

Erected in the city which he founded

A. D. 1646

By the State of Connecticut

NEW LONDON, MAY 6, 1905.

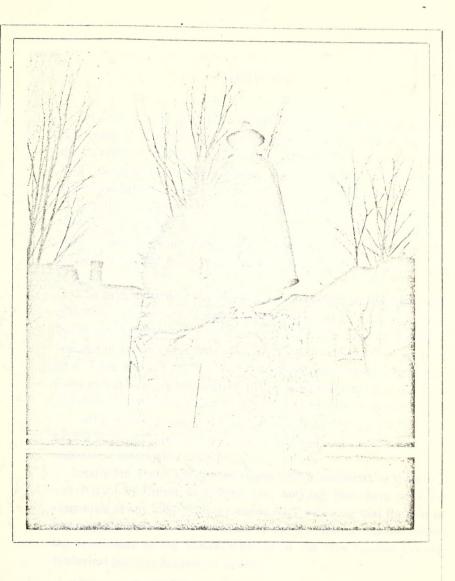
#### PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

JONATHAN TRUMBULL, ELIZABETH GORTON, ERNEST E. ROGERS.

The Act of Incorporation allows the New London County Historical Society to hold property, and any bequest may be made for specific purposes, as a fund for permanent building, for printing, or for the general expenses of the Society.

The form of such bequest is as follows:

I give and bequeath to the New London County Historical Society, the sum of dollars, the same to be applied to the fund of said Society to be used under the direction of the officers of said Society, for the purpose named.



THE STATUE OF JOHN WINTHROP THE YOUNGER.

#### FOREWORD.

On May 6, 1896, the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the settlement of New London, Connecticut, there was laid in that city the cornerstone of a monument to John Winthrop the Younger. Part III, Volume II, of the Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society contains a detailed account of the celebration held at that time, and the preliminary arrangements for it. In order to show the connected history of the movement from its beginning in 1895 to the completion of the statue, ten years later, the following summary of important facts, taken largely from The Day of May 6, 1905, is given.

• The bronze statue unveiled today is not wholly a memorial to John Winthrop, the founder of New London, as is the general impression, but is erected by the State in memory of John Winthrop the Younger, one of the earlier governors, who served the colony well by securing from King Charles the Second of England, the charter which gave Connecticut so much more liberty than was accorded to other colonies. The fact that Winthrop also founded a city in 1646 is merely one of the many important events of his life, but it caused his statue to be placed in New London, where he lived, and with which town his name is so intimately connected.

Nearly ten years ago the movement for a memorial to Winthrop was started by Ernest E. Rogers, who, noticing that there were no memorials of any kind in New London, and believing that the first to be erected should be to the founder of the city, introduced the following resolutions at the annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society, September 2, 1895:

"Whereas, the 6th of May, 1896, will be the 250th anniversary of the founding of New London by John Winthrop the Younger, subsequently governor of the colony, and

"Whereas, it is eminently fitting and proper that the New London County Historical Society should originate plans for the erection of a public memorial to Governor John Winthrop,

"Moved, that this Society take the initial and active steps toward placing on the elevation in the new park a statue of Governor Winthrop of commanding size, the cornerstone to be laid not later than the above mentioned date.

"Moved, that a committee of three, of which the President of the Society shall be an ex-officio member, be appointed by the Society to develop plans and methods for securing the necessary funds, and to report to a special meeting of the Society to be held during the third week of September."

These resolutions were referred to the Advisory Committee of the Historical Society, with instructions to report not later than December 1. On November 16 the committee reported to the Society in favor of the project, and recommended that the city, through the Common Council and Board of Trade, be invited to join in the movement. A committee was appointed and empowered to represent the Society, and Miss Fannie Potter, the Secretary, notified the Common Council and Board of Trade of this action and recommendation. The approval of those bodies was given, and a committee was appointed by each to co-operate with that of the Historical Society in the preparations for laying a cornerstone.

The celebration on May 6, 1896, had a three-fold program, the dedication of the soldiers' and sailors' monument on the parade being one project, the celebration of the city's 250th anniversary another, and the laying of the cornerstone for the Winthrop monument a third. This made a more varied program than was the case in today's celebration.

The portion of the program devoted to the laying of the cornerstone took place in the forenoon. The ceremonies of laying the stone were in charge of local Masons and the grand officers of Connecticut were also present, besides members of Bay View Lodge of Niantic. The Masons formed in line in Union Street and marched to the scene where the ceremony was to take place, being escorted by 400 school boys in line. The boys formed a solid body on one side of the parklet and the Masons had the center of the scene. The ceremonies included prayer by Rev. James Wilson Bixler, D. D., remarks by President A. H. Chappell of the Board of Trade, and an address on the Founder of the City by Rev. S. Leroy Blake, D.D., late pastor

of the First Church of Christ. The lowering and setting of the stone and sealing of its contents was conducted in accordance with the rites of the order.

Even after the cornerstone was laid, and the work thus given an auspicious start, the project did not move forward with the desired rapidity and success. For several years nothing was done toward securing funds, but finally Hon. Augustus Brandegee, who was an admirer of Winthrop, offered to start a popular fund with a donation of five hundred dollars, if the public would give the rest within a specified period. In January, 1900, it was announced that this amount would be doubled, provided that the remaining sum necessary for the monument should be raised by July 4 of the same year. Both offers stood neglected, however, as no other donations for this purpose were made.

On December 31, 1899, Hon. Charles Augustus Williams, then President of the New London County Historical Society, died. In response to the urging of members of the organization, Mr. Ernest E. Rogers finally accepted the Presidency, and succeeded to the duties of the position. The Society has had various other enterprises in hand, but from that time the project to secure the statue of Winthrop was made foremost, and given its strongest efforts.

At a special meeting, it was voted that a committee of five be appointed to endeavor to secure a state appropriation for the statue, inasmuch as no funds seemed forthcoming from local sources. In January, 1901, a committee was appointed consisting of Hon. Robert Coit, Alfred H. Chappell, Walter Learned, Mayor M. Wilson Dart, and Postmaster John McGinley, President of the Board of Trade. This committee was instructed to draw up and present to the General Assembly a bill making the desired appropriation. Mr. Coit drew the bill, and his son, William B. Coit, then representative from New London, presented it in the Assembly, and watched zealously over its interests while it was before the Legislature.

In order to secure an appropriation for the statue, it was necessary to show that the memorial was not strictly local. Accordingly the bill was given the support of the Connecticut Historical Society, the or the Paris Charles and the common of the Paris Charles and the sale of the s

A second second

the property and the property of the property

At a special mustice if we seek a comparison has a sure appointed to endeavon, or second a solve appropriation has a solve increming from local sources in incremind, as no final seeking continues was appointed from local sources. In Local, Alfred H. Comparison, Maller Jasemini, Mayor M. Wilson Dart and Postmaster John Modernley, President of the board of Trade and Postmaster John Modernley, President of the board of Trade and Committee was instructed to draw up and present to the Committee has instructed to draw up and present to the Committee his son William B. Coin their representation from New Localon, presented B. to the Assembly, and watched a calonaly over the interests while it was before the Legislature.

In order to secure an appropriation for the statue, towns necessary to show that the memoral was not ariety found. Accordingly the ball was alreat the support of the Connectical Biotorical Society, the New London County Historical Society and the Connecticut Society, Sons of the American Revolution, as well as the following local societies: John Winthrop Club, St. John's Literary Association, Saltonstall Club, and Nathan Hale Branch, Sons of the American Revolution. Committees representing the above societies were appointed to appear before the Appropriations Committee on March 14, 1901, in the Capitol at Hartford, and were as follows:

Connecticut Historical Society: Rev. Lindall Winthrop Saltonstall, Rev. W. DeLoss Love, Prof. Henry Furguson, Arthur L. Shipman, Albert C. Bates. New London County Historical Society: Ernest E. Rogers, President, Charles B. Ware, Treasurer. City of New London: Hon. M. Wilson Dart, Mayor, Hon. Robert Coit, Alfred H. Chappell, Walter Learned, John McGinley, President Board of Trade. Connecticut Society, Sons of the American Revolution: Jonathan Trumbull. Winthrop Club: Asa O. Goddard, Hon. Cyrus G. Beckwith, Maj. Hadlai A. Hull, Ex-Gov. Thomas M. Waller. St. John's Literary Association: Bryan F. Mahan, John C. Geary, William J. Brennan. Saltonstall Club: Henry P. Bullard. Nathan Hale Branch, Sons of the American Revolution: Dr. Frederic Farnsworth.

The Hartford Courant of March 15, 1901, gives the following outline of the hearing:

Hon. Robert Coit, of New London, briefly sketched the career of Winthrop, whose home was in New London, dwelling particularly on his success in procuring a charter for the State. The only memorial to Winthrop is the portrait that leads the line of Governors' portraits in the State Library. Mr. Coit also referred to the fact that New London had furnished four governors, and adhered to his belief that the statue should be in that city. To Chairman Roberts' inquiry if less than ten thousand dollars would do, Mr. Coit said that no proper statue could be secured for less, and that it was not worth while to put up a cheap statue. New London wanted a work of art, such as a former governor deserved.

Jonathan Trumbull of Norwich spoke of the work accomplished by individuals, as when the Sons of the American Revolution rescued and perpetuated Trumbull's War Office. When General Hawley was invited to make the address at the dedication of this building, he said: "Your Society has done nobly, but this work ought to have been done by the State of Connecticut." Mr. Trumbull then spoke of Winthrop's great influence on the history of the State. With the exception of the statue of Governor Hubbard here on the Capitol grounds, Connecticut had not done honor to the memory of her

No. Insular Cump, a few forest, and the state of the second state

Some from the second of the se

line of the hearing

throp, where home was in the war, gone dividing provided to the finite requirement in the control of the contro

Januben Transpoll of You say and a visit artificial accomplished in instructions, we when the more of the Americal Reports of Recognition account and a restriction of Transbull's Was Crime. When Americal Real of the Americal Real of the most of the address at the dedication or the antidities in signal to You excite the done nobily, but this work single to have been done nobily, but this work single to have been done or the state of Commentary of the state. With the account of the active. With the accomplished among any of the active. With the accomplished among done had account to the great active manner that the meaning of her

statesmen. General Putnam had been honored most abundantly, as had John Mason, Colonel Knowlton, and other military heroes, but little had been done for the statesman. He concluded by saying that he had suggested giving up for two years the five thousand dollar annual appropriation for the Norwich Hospital, so, if it were to be looked at in that narrow way, the state treasury would not suffer by this appropriation.

Arthur L. Shipman, representing the Connecticut Historical Society, decidedly favored the resolution, though it might be better if the statue were placed here at the capital. Mr. Shipman then reviewed the important events in Winthrop's life, and spoke in favor of the memorial.

Rev. Mr. Saltonstall of this city said he would speak on the practical side. It was a good thing for Hartford and all the State to beautify any city in the State. He also saw great educational benefit in such a statue and like memorials.

Representative Whittlesey, of New London, thought the State should not be niggardly in honoring the man who founded the State Government.

Ex-Speaker Brandegee, of New London, would like to see more than ten thousand dollars appropriated for the purpose.

Ex-Mayor Cyrus G. Beckwith, of New London, said that at present there was hardly a proper marking of Winthrop's grave, and that now something should be done. Winthrop's remains rest in the churchyard of King's Chapel, Boston.

Postmaster McGinley, of New London, made an eloquent appeal. In these days of ingress of citizens from other countries, it was well to keep before the people the memory of the country's founders.

In his report to the Historical Society, the following September, of the work done, Hon. Robert Coit, Chairman of the Legislative Committee, said it was like asking a soldier returning from an unsuccessful war to give an account of his actions during the campaign. An effort had been made to impress upon the Appropriations Committee the propriety and feasibility of an appropriation for such a worthy and historical cause, and the committee was ably assisted by citizens of prominence in the State, but success did not crown their persistent efforts. There were many petitions for similar appropriations, and while the committee were impressed with the real worth of the cause presented, there was no money available for a Winthrop statue. Therefore the Committee on Appropriations recommended that it be referred to the Legislature, to meet two years later. Mr. Coit considered the reference to the next Legislature a polite way of bowing the petitioners and petition out of court.

Tour allow a water to the control of the control of

The state of the s

an immediate plant of the same plant of the same

The second process of the second process of

Pocimiasus Merimany, New Juneau, made his charge and hose from a comment of the community of the periods for a community of the periods for a community of the community of the

In his report to the language characters and the work down. How we not a consider you mine the said was lose and a subdiet you mine to an appropriate the care and the propriety and least hind to improve aponable depropriations for a natural the propriety and (sasibility of an appropriation for such a working and bistornical cause, and that of major the saise, but success his not arow the citizens of prominence in the State, but success his not arow that persistent clients. There were many periods for station approximations, and while the confinding were many periods and the real worth of the cause presented, there was no month evaluations are somewhat the cause presented to the Committee on Appropriations are official in the referred to the Lagislature, to meet two sears later. More than it be referred to the Lagislature, to meet two sears later. More than the resistances and satisfund out of court.

In January, 1903, at the General Assembly, Representative William B. Coit again introduced the resolution, and it was referred to the Committee on Unfinished Business. In that way the bill obtained precedence over newer bills, and great credit is due Mr. Coit for his untiring efforts during two sessions of the Legislature, in helping push the project to a successful issue.

The following act was passed, April 22, 1903, creating a commission and providing funds for the statue:

Section 1.—That the Governor shall appoint three Commissioners to procure and cause to be placed upon a suitable pedestal in the town of New London, to be provided by or through the New London County Historical Society, a suitable bronze statue of John Winthrop, Governor of the Colony of Connecticut from 1657 to 1676.

Section 2.—Said Commissioners are hereby authorized to make a contract in behalf of the State with some competent artist for the making of such statue and placing it on the pedestal, provided that the entire cost to the State of such statue and of placing it on the pedestal shall not exceed the sum of \$10,000.

Section 3.—The sum of \$10,000 is hereby appropriated to be expended under the direction of said Commissioners, and the Comptroller is hereby authorized and directed to draw his order on the Treasurer for the cost of said statue not to exceed the amount above specified, on the presentation of vouchers approved by said Commissioners.



#### THE JOHN WINTHROP MONUMENT.

#### THE WORK OF THE COMMISSIONERS.

Under an Act passed by the General Assembly of 1903, Governor Abiram Chamberlain appointed Hon. Robert Coit of New London, Col. Norris G. Osborn of New Haven, and ex-Governor George P. McLean of Simsbury, as Commissioners "to procure and cause to be placed upon a suitable pedestal in the town of New London, to be provided by or through the New London County Historical Society, a suitable bronze statue of John Winthrop, Governor of the Colony of Connecticut from 1657 to 1676." An appropriation of ten thousand dollars was placed at their disposal for the purpose.

At the first meeting of the Commissioners, held with Mr. Coit in New London, the question of an artist for the statue was fully considered. Being anxious to recognize New London County in the studio, Mr. Coit suggested that the work be entrusted to Bela Lyon Pratt, of Boston, a former Norwich resident. In the summer of 1903, Mr. Pratt was engaged to make the statue, and the completed work proves how admirably the decision of the Commissioners was justified.

Subsequent meetings were held in New Haven, Boston, Hartford, and again in New London. The work was carried on under the direction of the Commissioners, Mr. Pratt first submitting a design which differed in one material respect from the statue as it now stands. This had an Indian crawling up from behind Winthrop, suggesting a guide in the wilderness, but that figure was rejected with the approval of Mr. Pratt. A working model or study, which is a carefully proportioned model, two and one-half feet high, was then made and inspected by the Commissioners at the artist's studio in Boston. After careful consideration, a few modifications were made in the garments and face, the Commissioners being upheld in these by the judgment of the artist. When the changes had been made to the sat isfaction of all, Mr. Pratt perfected the study in detail. After approval by the Commissioners, the full-sized clay model was made and cast in

### THE TORK WENTHROP MONINGWIT.

### THE WORN OF THE CHARLESTON OFF

Under an Act passed by the Conduct Vesciotaly of this, Concerns Abiram Chimberlain appointed from Subject Colt of New London, Col. Maris G. Oshorn of New Lugar, and as Containing Col. Maris G. Oshorn of New Lugar, and as Containing the Subject of Simsbury, as Commissioners are applicated upon a suitable pederral in the raws of New Lundon to se placed upon a suitable pederral in the raws of New Lundon to se placed upon through the New Lundon Maringson Maringson of the Subject Connection from 1627 to 1610. At Supprentation of the Supprentation of the

At the most messing of the Commissioners, held out Mr. Sort in New London, the questions of an arrist for the statue and object opinite and the antistor of a compared New London County in the ending of the Control of the Control of the Arrival of the Control of the Statue of the Statue of the Statue of the Statue of the Control of the Statue of the Statue of the Control of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue of the Completed of the Statue of the Statue

Subsequent meetings were, held in M. or Haven. Heston, Hartord, and again in New London. The work was carried on major the discretion of the Commissioners. We Frant first submitting a design which differed in one material respect from the status as it now stands. This had an Indian crawling up from behind Winthrop, suggesting a guide in the wilderness, but that figure was rejected with the approval of Mr. Frant. A working quotel or study, which is a care fully proportioned model, two and one half feet high, was then made and inspected by the Commissioners at the artist's studio in Hoston. After careful consideration, a few modifications were made in the garments and face, the Commissioners being epheld in these by the independent of the Commissioners being epheld in these by the judgment of the artist. When the changes light been made to the satinglement of the artist. When the changes light been made to the satinglement of the artist. When the changes light been made to the satinglement of all, at a Bush perfected the study in deall. After approval by the Commissioners, the full-sized clay model was made and east in

plaster late in 1904. From this the statue, requiring thirty-seven hundred pounds of metal, was cast by the Henry Bonnard Bronze Co. of New York.

Hon. Robert Coit, Chairman of the Commission, died June 19, 1904, and a few weeks later the following communication was received by the President of the New London County Historical Society:

STATE OF CONNECTICUT, EXECUTIVE DEPT., Hartford, August 5, 1904.

MR. ERNEST E. ROGERS, New London, Conn.

My Dear Sir: You are hereby appointed on the Commission for the erection of a statue in memory of John Winthrop, to fill vacancy caused by the death of the Honorable Robert Coit.

Trusting you will accept the same, I remain, with high regard,

Sincerely yours,

A. CHAMBERLAIN.

Your associates on the Commission are Col. N. G. Osborn, ex-Gov. George P. McLean.

A meeting was held with Mr. Rogers in New London, March 28, 1905, at which time arrangements were made for the Commissioners' part in the unveiling ceremonies, and other details regarding their work considered. It was suggested that May 6 be made a Governors' Day, "thus further dignifying the office which Winthrop did so much to make memorable in the colonial history of Connecticut. Winthrop was governor for a generation, and he was the man who laid the foundations of so many of the traditions which have since been preserved by incumbents of that office."

There were six ex-Governors living, and it was decided to invite them, with Governor Roberts, as special guests of the occasion.

It was voted that Ernest E. Rogers, President of the Historical Society and of the State Commission, should preside at the unveiling exercises, also that the delivery of the statue from the State Commissioners be made by ex-Governor McLean. Other details of the program as arranged, were an address of welcome by Mayor Mahan, a response by Governor Roberts, and the acceptance of the statue by ex-Governor Waller. After the meeting, the Commissioners

Salarity and or the Solution of Salarity and the constraint of the

drove to the site of the statue in Bulkeley Square, and inspected the boulder pedestal which had previously been placed in position.

Mr. J. Frank Salter, of the firm of John Salter & Son, of Groton, made the following proposition to place the statue and set the tablet at cost:

GROTON, CONN., March 22, 1905.

MR. ERNEST E. ROGERS,

Chairman John Winthrop Statue Commission.

Dear Sir: We note in our daily paper that the bronze statue will arrive about April 15th. As our firm gave the cornerstone, including the mortise in stone for box, cutting of dates and all tools, etc., for the laying, we would appreciate the honor of erecting the statue and placing the bronze tablet, and would do the work at exact cost, which would be a very small sum. As you know, we have cut and erected a great many marble and granite statues, and could handle this one with the greatest care and the least expense, giving the matter our personal attention.

Awaiting your pleasure, we are

Yours very truly,

(Signed) JOHN SALTER & SON.

As the erection of the statue on its pedestal was included in the contract with Mr. Pratt, this letter was forwarded for his consideration. Mr. Salter's offer was warmly appreciated, and he was at once engaged for the important work, to which he gave his careful and experienced attention in person, making no charge for his time and services in superintending the setting of the statue and tablet.

The finished statue reached New London, April 11, 1905, consigned to the sculptor, and was his property until accepted by the Commissioners. A telegraph message, "John Winthrop has arrived," brought a prompt response from Mr. Pratt, who came to New London the following day and superintended the placing of the statue on the pedestal. Two days later the work was completed and the monument temporarily veiled.

At a meeting of the Commissioners held in the Crocker House, April 28, the sculptor was present by special invitation. At the close of the executive session, the party, accompanied by ex-Governor Waller, drove to the statue, the covering of which was removed for a short time. After thorough inspection of the completed work, the

has a troop margin proposed in

of the state of th

and assignification and descent materials.

As the creation of the flag of a product for the compact with the frag of the flag of the compact with the frag of the flag of the flag of the compact of the compact of the flag of the compact of

The horshed states reaching that London April or only construed to the soulplot, and was his property and a surpress to the soulplot, and was his property and supering the Date, who cannot to New London the following day and superintended My placent of the order products. Two they had superintended the placent of the order products. Two they had superintended the completed and me in an annual temporality wells.

At a mosting of the Commissioners had in that nector Heles-April 28, the sculptor was present by special maintains and the close of the executive session, the party acrompanied by ex-Governal Walter, drove to the status, the covering at a best one came of for a short time. After thorough inspection of the consisted work, the Commissioners pronounced it satisfactory in every respect, and handed Mr. Pratt an order on the Comptroller of the State for the final payment of six thousand dollars, due after the erection of the statue. The covering was then replaced, where it remained until a white veil of the regulation kind was substituted, in preparation for the unveiling ceremonies of May 6, when the final and formal duties of the Winthrop Statue Commission were completed.

A correspondent of the New Haven Register has said:

In the case of John Winthrop, as in the case of many of the founders and patriots, less is known about him than would be commonly supposed. The people of New London, who have naturally been proud of the young man who founded their town, giving it the name of "New" London, instead of London, as some of his followers wished, and calling the beautiful river, which flows into the Sound, the Thames, after the river left at home, have fashioned a John Winthrop after their own imaginations. This is perfectly natural in the absence of human documents to prove to the contrary; but it is not necessarily a judgment to accept in attempting to impart his character to bronze. It was the duty of the artist to catch the spirit of the times in which the younger Winthrop lived and to suggest the pioneer work which he accomplished. With the approval of the Commission he sought for the Puritan figure, in the faith that in that way the highest honor would be done the Governor and those who shared with him in the perils of the settlement.

The success of his study we are sure will be acknowledged by those who have the pleasure of studying the artist's finished figure, as it stands, of heroic size, on a boulder fashioned by nature near the scene of his labors, and facing the stern column of Groton Heights, across the river. Nowhere in the country will there be found a happier and more dignified revival in bronze of the manhood which was necessary to the settlement of New London and the organization of the Colony of Connecticut.

#### THE SCULPTOR.

Bela Lyon Pratt, the son of George and Sarah Whittlesey Pratt, was born in Norwich, Connecticut, December 11, 1867. His artistic talent showed itself early in life, as he modeled and drew at home when a child. He entered the Yale School of Fine Arts at the age of six teen, where he studied under Professors Niemeyer and Weir. In 1887 he entered the Art Students' League of New York, where his teachers were Augustus St. Gaudens, F. Edwin Elwell, William Chase and

Kenyon Cox. He worked for Mr. St. Gaudens in his studio for a time before going to Paris in 1890, where he studied under Chapu and Falquire. He entered the Ecole Nationale des Beaux Arts at the head of his class the same year, and received three medals and two prizes while in Paris. He returned to the United States in 1892; was appointed instructor in modeling at the Boston Museum of Fine Arts in 1893, and still holds that position.

Among his more well known works have been two colossal groups on the water gate of the Peristyle at Chicago; the Lady of Sorrows, a life-size figure at Aurisville, N. Y.; the Eliot Medal for Harvard University; six seven-foot figures for the main entrance to the Library of Congress at Washington; the twelve-foot figure, Philosophy, in rotunda of the Library of Congress; a series of four medallions, Spring, Summer, Autumn and Winter, in pavilion of Library of Congress; Victory for the battleship Massachusetts; Puritan bust for the Avery Memorial Monument at Poquonoc; bronze group for the battleship Kearsarge; decorative tablet for the battleship Alabama; the Yale Bi-Centennial Medal; two groups for the Pan-American Exposition, Buffalo; a group and three single figures for the Manufactures and Liberal Arts Building, Pan-American Exposition; the Butler Monument, Lowell, Mass.; three groups for the Electricity Building, St. Louis Fair; two marble figures for the Fountain of Youth, and a cenotaph for Bishop Neeley at Portland, Me.

Mr. Pratt is at present at work upon a cenotaph of John Cotton for the First Church of Boston; an heroic relief of General Stevenson, for the State House, Boston; a bust of Bishop Huntington, Emanuel Church, Boston; a medallion of Dr. Homans for the new Harvard Medical School; a figure in bronze for the battleship Rhode Island and a relief of Dr. Donald for Trinity Church, Boston.

## WINTHROP SQUARE.

The question of a site for the statue was fully considered before the laying of the cornerstone in 1896. Four locations were suggested: The open space in front of the Court House, the Memorial

Tractice to make the

The question at a secretor the states was fully to me more period, the laying of the cutoe came in 1895. I can be come of the period of the open space in front of the Court Mount, the Memoria

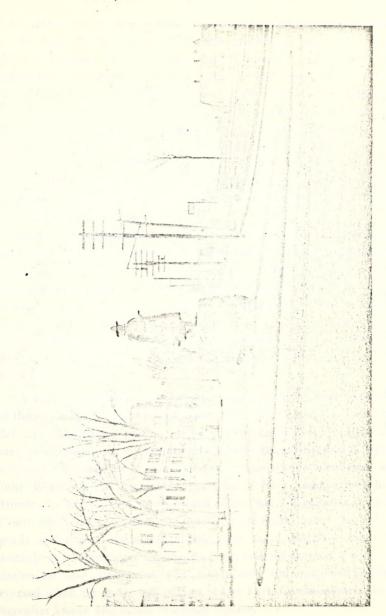
Park, the Antientest Buriall Place, and the old Town Square. The latter spot was finally chosen and is rich in historic associations.

Frances Manwaring Caulkins writes concerning it, in an article published in The Repository in 1858: "There are various points of interest connected with the Town Square on which the present Almshouse stands which it may not be amiss briefly to note. It has always been public property, being a lot reserved by the town for their own use at the first settlement. But originally it was a rough and precipitous hill top, considerably higher than at present, large quantities of earth and stone having been removed from the surface at different times.

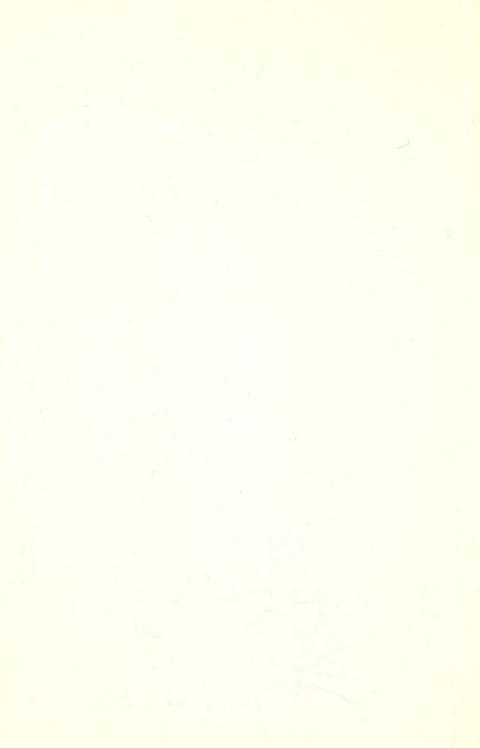
During the two hundred years that have passed since the settlement, it has been the theatre of a variety of shifting scenes. It was early used for a lookout post against the Indians, and for a beaconhill on which to erect signals to call the people together. It was the honored site of three successive meeting-houses, where those fine old Puritans, Blinman, Bulkeley, Bradstreet and Adams preached, before there was any other church of any other denomination whatever, within twelve miles of the place. There hung the first bell in the town—the gift of Governor Winthrop.\* There also stood the first Court House in the place. In the year 1745 it was transformed into a tented field, where the troops assembled previous to their sailing for Louisburg, under Lieutenant-Governor Wolcott. It has been used likewise for the sad spectacle of a public execution upon the scaffold; for military exercises; for stocks and whipping post, and finally for the site of an Almshouse and Liberty Pole."

Referring to the locality, a prominent citizen afterward wrote: "All the earliest traditions, all the most inspiring memories of the

<sup>\*</sup>As the bell was given to the town in 1698, it was undoubtedly the gift of Governor Fitz John Winthrop, the son of John Winthrop the Younger. According to Miss Caulkins' "History of New London," it would seem that this was the second bell, the first one having been purchased to signalize the entrance of Mr. Saltonstall on his official duties. Page 197. The bell, given by Winthrop, has more than a passing interest, for it first rung out the curfew, in the primitive settlement, and the old Norman custom, then introduced, still prevails in this twentieth century. It was accepted by a formal vote of the town July 18, 1648, with "great thankfulness," and a vote was taken that it "be forthwith hanged and placed on the top of the meeting house at charge of the town, the townsmen to procure it to be done." It was hung in the tower of the third or Saltonstall meeting house, then nearing completion, and the sexton instructed to "ring the bell upon the Sabbath day and all other publique days of meeting allso to ring the bell every night at nine of the clock, winter and summer." For nearly two hundred and eight years, the ancient custom of ringing the bell has been continued, with the slight alteration of ringing it at eight o'clock instead of nine on Saturday nights, and the town would miss much from its busy life today if the curfew bell ceased to ring.



THE STATUE AND ITS SURROUNDINGS.



town gather around this locality. Here is the 'God's acre' attached to the first meeting-house which was erected in 1652 near the site now occupied by the Bulkeley School House. In this meeting-house John Winthrop, the founder, and the little band he led from the Old Bay Colony, were wont to meet to give thanks to the Almighty with Bible in one hand, to resist the devil, and in the other, the old flint-lock musket to fight the Indians." \* \* \* \* "His daily walk was around and near this spot, and his chosen home, with its adjoining mill, just below this hillside in plain view from the spot. It was here that Winthrop must have often stood looking forth upon our Faire Harbour, and down upon the old mill, the cove, and the strip of land which still bears his name."

Before the 250th anniversary of the founding of the town, a formal vote was taken at a meeting of the Citizens' Committee, held March 10, 1896, and this historic site was unanimously chosen for the proposed monument. At the same time it was voted: That this committee hereby respectfully petition the Honorable Court of Common Council to dedicate such portion of the land as may be necessary for the site for a monument to John Winthrop, Jr., on Bulkeley Square, to that purpose, and place the same under the control of the Park Commissioners.

A week later the Court of Common Council voted: That so much of the space east of Hempstead Street and southwest of the Bulkeley School yard, being a portion of the ancient Town Plot so called, as may be necessary for the purpose, is hereby discontinued as a highway and dedicated as a park for the location of the monument to John Winthrop, the founder of the City of New London, and his Honor, the Mayor, with the members of the Street Committee of this Court of Common Council is hereby authorized to lay out, curb, grade and enclose so much thereof as in their judgment shall be suitable and appropriate for the purpose, and lay thereon the foundation for said monument, and said space, and monument when erected, shall be under the charge of the Park Commissioners, and hereafter known and called Winthrop Square.

No steps were taken to make the improvements specified in the

town gather around this locality. Here is the repulls more and to the first meeting beings which was escaped to the time that meeting beings which was escaped through the line meeting men the meeting of the winthrop, the founder, and the little name of the has meeting the doctors, well soon to meet to give through the limit of the little of the limit of the little in one turned, to seem the doctors of the little in one turned, to seem the doctors of the little in one turned, to seem the doctors of the little little in the little in the seem that the seem around and near this spect of the chosen manner, with the action of the little little in the little little in the little little in the little little in the little little little in the little little

Motore the spoth annual rate of the founding of the first and to the vas raken at a masting of the climants! Committee held "and it, they, and this, heart a was entrangedly climant the first proposed committee hereby respectfully, estation the Monorebbe Control of a more Council to dedicate sects position the Monorebbe Control of an angular matter to he land as they are sets a server to the site for a monument to later visation; it as entrance Square, to that purpose, and place the same under the control of the Park Commissioners.

A week later the Court of Common Council would. That so much of the space cast of Hempstead Strent and southwest of the Ruikelay School yard, being a portion of the ancient Town Plot so called, as may be necessary for the purpose, is hereby discontinued as a high way and dedicated as a park for the location of the monument to John Winthrop, the meader of the City of New London, and his Honor, the Mayor, with the members of the Street Committee of this Court of Common Council is hereby authorized to lay out, curb, grade and enclose so much thereof as in their judgment shall be saided and appropriate for the purpose, and lay thereon the foundation for said measurement, and said space, and monument when enected, shall be under the charge of the Park Commissioners, and hereafter known and called Winthrop Square.

No steps were taken to make the improvements specified in the

above vote for more than eight years; accordingly the Historical Society sent to the Mayor of the city the following communication:

New London, Conn., June 17, 1904.

Hon. BRYAN F. MAHAN, Mayor,

City of New London.

SIR: I have the honor to inform you that at a meeting of the Board of Directors of this Society held the 17th instant, I was instructed to ask that you lay before the Honorable Court of Common Council this our request that Winthrop Park, formerly a section of the old Town Square on which a cornerstone for a monument to Governor John Winthrop the Younger, was laid May 6, 1896, be curbed, graded and a suitable foundation laid for the reception of the Winthrop Statue to be placed by the State of Connecticut on the pedestal for which this Society is responsible; that the work be done this season agreeable to the specifications recommended by Sculptor Bela L. Pratt, which specifications together with a map of the Park accompany this communication.

Very respectfully,

(Signed) ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

This request was presented to the Common Council at its July session, and the following favorable action was taken by that body August 1:

WHEREAS, at the last meeting of this Council, his Honor, the Mayor, laid before this body the request of the New London County Historical Society that Winthrop Park—a small triangular piece of ground formerly a section of the old Town Square—be curbed, graded, and a foundation made for the Winthrop Statue; and since it was desired by said petitioners that the work be done this season,

RESOLVED, that the Street Committee be and hereby is authorized to procure bids according to plans and specifications accompanying said request, and that said committee be and hereby is empowered to award contract and have work completed before November 1st.

The work was begun early in November and completed within the month, the park having been curbed and partially graded, and a cubical foundation seven feet square laid, including the cornerstone on its east side. When Mr. Pratt had placed the pedestal so as to afford the most advantageous position for the statue, it was found that the apex of the roughly triangular boulder was directly above the cornerstone.

above vote for more than eight years; accordingly the Historian Sheigh Sent to the Mayor of the city the following communication

New Losense, Cor. . Pile 17 1971;

How Beyon E. Manner Marier

tiles of New Landon

The state of the surface of the state of the

all other page of 17

(Signed) Braxmarn for u. ..

parterial.

This request was presented to the Common Council at its late session, and the following favorable action was taken by that but;
Applied 1:

Whereas, at the last marking in this bounds, his tinner, the distortion is both this boats the product of the Star Landon I must be interested before this backer, that Wisthrap Park — a small triangular park of ground tormain a fection of the old Town Square — he can bed, granded, and a hundralina make for the Winthrap Status; and store it was desired by said printeress that

Resorvith that the Street Committee be and hereby is notherined to procure bids accompanying the plans and specifications accompanying study request, and that said operations in and hereby is empowered to award contract and have work confidence before Suyumber 1st.

The work was begun early in November and completed within the month, the park linving been outled and partially graded, and a tuble cal foundation seven feet square laid, including the conferences on its east side. When Mr. Frait had placed the pedestalize as to about the most advantageous position for the statue, it was found that the speak of the roughly triangular poulder was directly above the cornerstone.

After pedestal and statue had been set, the grading was finished, the enclosure turfed, and the surrounding street macadamized, thus making everything ready some time before May 6, the day of the celebration.

### THE BOULDER PEDESTAL.

While the State in its appropriation provided for the statue itself, it was necessary, under the provisions of the bill, for the New London County Historical Society to obtain funds for the pedestal. Following a suggestion of the sculptor, it was decided to use a native boulder, accordingly, in the spring of 1904, search was begun for a suitable stone. Several were found and photographs sent to Mr. Pratt, but none of them was quite satisfactory. In September, a boulder, which the committee considered well fitted for the purpose, was discovered on the farm of John T. Hicks, in Waterford, near Alewife Cove. Upon request, Mr. Pratt came to inspect it, and at once saw that it was particularly well adapted as a base for his statue, therefore, steps were immediately taken to secure it. Mr. Hicks, when asked if he would sell the stone and what value he placed upon it, generously declined a money consideration, saying it was his pleasure to aid the project by the gift of the boulder, and he would further grant the right of way across his fields for its removal. That the transaction might be perfectly legal, a receipted bill for the nominal sum of one dollar was given to the Historical Society by Mr. Hicks.

It was decided not to move the boulder until the necessary amount was pledged for the work, also, not to make personal solicitation for funds:—the latter, because it was believed that the people of New London would respond with voluntary contributions when the facts were known. The following appeal was printed in the local papers, and brought forth a generous response from the public:

## TO THE EDITOR:

At the annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society the undersigned were appointed a committee on the Winthrop monument. Since the state has generously contributed ten thousand dollars for the statue, and the city has patriotically placed in excellent condition the ground where the memorial will be located, it is thought best that the raising of the fund for the pedestal, for which this Society is responsible, be thrown open

to the public, as it will be the only opportunity remaining for the citizens of New London to participate in thus honoring the founder of the town.

The pedestal chosen by the sculptor is a natural boulder weighing about twenty tons, and is situated in Waterford. The cost of moving the stone to Winthrop Park, including other incidental expenses in connection with

the pedestal, will approximate six hundred dollars.

The Society subscribes fifty dollars to start a popular fund, and invites the citizens and various organizations of the city to contribute in commemorating the character and public services of that eminent statesman and governor, John Winthrop the Younger, the founder of New London. That every one may share in the memorial, the smallest contributions will be acceptable.

The contract will be awarded when sufficient pledges are received, and as it is desirable to let the contract immediately, volunteer pledges may be given to any member of the committee, but the funds should be sent to the

treasurer, Charles C. Perkins, 52 State Street.

ERNEST E. ROGERS, FRANK L. PALMER, CHARLES C. PERKINS, Committee.

New London, December 28, 1904.

A gift of fifty dollars from a member, the previous September, enabled the Society to head the subscription list with that amount, while the interest and assistance of the daily press secured many additions to the fund. It is interesting to know that the money given by Lucretia Shaw Chapter, D. A. R., was raised by the loan exhibit held in 1896, when the cornerstone of the monument was laid, and the statue itself seemed a dim possibility. This sum, with the accumulation of nine years' interest, amounted to one hundred twenty dollars and thirty-eight cents and proved to be the largest single gift received for the pedestal. A gift of ten dollars in 1895, from the originator of the project, was also accumulating interest in a Savings Bank, and in this way fourteen dollars and thirty-five cents was added to the Pedestal Fund.

The contract for moving the boulder was given to Post Brothers, of New London. It was announced through the press the middle of February, that all moneys needed for its removal to Bulkeley Square had been received, although small contributions were still coming in. All these would be most welcome, as any surplus would be used in issuing Part I, Volume III, of the Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society, containing an account of the celebration and other matters of interest. The report of the Treasurer of the Pedestal Fund will be found in the concluding chapter.

On Wednesday, February 15, preparations for moving the boulder were begun on the farm of Mr. Hicks. Its actual removal commenced two days later, as some excavation was necessary in order to handle the stone, although it rested on top of the ground. The weather had been very cold, and the icy roads were in the best possible condition for the transportation of the heavy weight; had the frost been out of the ground, its progress would have been greatly retarded.

The boulder began its journey on a platform moved on rollers, and good progress was made at the beginning. Six days later it reached the highway, when the drag on which it rested was placed on a freight car which had been obtained for the purpose. A movable railroad of steel rails spiked to ties, was then constructed, and the car ran on this until the trolley line became available. The engineers of the Consolidated Railroad advised the contractors that they would not guarantee the Ocean Avenue bridge over their tracks to sustain more than fifteen tons. As the estimated weight of the boulder was twenty tons, great danger would be incurred in an attempt to move it across the bridge. This difficulty was overcome by the ingenuity of Post Brothers, who laid two twenty-inch yellow pine timbers upon the roadway, supporting them on the granite abutments of the bridge. Resting the car upon these, no great strain came on the bridge proper, so that the stone was carried over in safety, and the circuitous route otherwise necessary was avoided.

The boulder was taken from its original location in Great Neck, up Denison Hill and along Ocean Avenue to the junction of Montauk Avenue and Bank Street, where it arrived on March 11, and remained for several days, attracting much attention from passers by. A Montville trolley car was then brought into use as motive power, and a night trip made over the main line to Broad and Hempstead Streets, where the truck was taken from the rails, and in a few hours the boulder reached its future resting place in Bulkeley Square. On March 16, it was placed in its permanent position under the supervision of Mr. Pratt, and a few weeks later, the grade of the enclosure was raised to hide the junction of pedestal and foundation.

On Verineming Entries agence partitions in fine the armost series of a mental two days branches in the armost series of a mental two days branches are researched to a constant the series, atthough a research on any or the series, at those or that have a series and the series are the series are series and the series are series are series are series and the series are series are series and the series are series and the series are series

proof progress seam are a consequence considered as a consequence of the seamons of the seamons

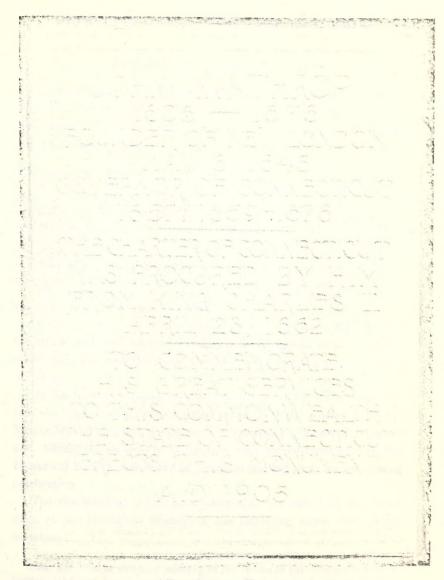
The boulder was taken from its original brieflow in Great Nick, up Denison Hill and along Ocean Alvanue to the praction of Montank Avenue and Bank Street, where it arrived on March it, and remained for several days attracting much attention from passers-by. A Montaille nolley our was then brought into use as motive powers and a night trip made over the notion line to Brand and Hemparess of streets where the truck was taken from the noils, and in a few nours the boulder reached its future resting place in Bulkelet Square. On March it, it was placed in its permanent position made: the supervision of Mr. Trott, and a by weeks later, the grade of the enclosure very raised to bide the inaction of pedescal and foundation.

It is curious to note the exact correspondence in shape of the boulder and the parklet on which it rests, for they really seem made for each other. While much thought was given to the selection of this boulder, and its triangular shape appreciated, yet its exceptional conformity to the parklet on which it rests was not fully realized until it was placed in position. The stone was used exactly as taken from the field; its symmetrical form, with flattened base and summit, making changes unnecessary, while the shape and area of the curbed enclosure were determined by the lines of the adjacent streets. The boulder dates from the glacial period, and on its last preceding journey must have been moved by the prehistoric icepacks of the north. While our town was still a wilderness of "tangled forests, stony pastures, rugged hill tops and miry swamps," and the red men held undisputed possession, that stone, in hoary age, was keeping its lonely vigil on the hillside.

It has been well said: "There is something in the grim roughness of the boulder strongly suggestive of the stern character of the seventeenth century Puritans and of the hard fight they had against nature and nature's protégés, the Indians." \* \* \* "That heroic bronze figure standing upon it typifies, in an artistic manner, the rugged characteristics of the man who braved the wilderness, and whose strength of character made him a leader among the men of his time."

#### THE TABLET.

As his personal share in the memorial, Mr. Pratt asked the privilege of furnishing the bronze tablet for the pedestal. This graceful and acceptable gift was most warmly appreciated by the committee and all interested. To the surprise of all, the finished plate was found in the box with the statue, the Bonnard Company having pushed the supplementary order through in remarkably short time. A natural perpendicular face on the south side of the boulder furnished an ideal setting for the tablet, only the slightest cutting being necessary to hold it in place. The bronze plate measures 20 x 30 inches; it is most simple in design, yet dignified and eminently appropriate for its purpose and surroundings.



THE BRONZE TABLET.

# DETAILS OF PREPARATION FOR MAY SIXTH.

#### OUTLINE OF COMMITTEE WORK.

In accordance with a vote passed at the annual meeting of the Historical Society, September 1, 1904, the following communication, duly signed by the Secretary, was sent to Hon. Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor of New London:

New London, Conn., Dec. 30, 1904.

HON. BRYAN F. MAHAN, Mayor of New London.

Sir: I have the honor to inform you that at the annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society, it was voted to invite the Honorable Court of Common Council and the Board of Trade to appoint committees to co-operate with this Society in arranging for the ceremonies attending the unveiling, on May 6, 1905, of the statue of Gov. John Winthrop the Younger, the founder of New London. Agreeable thereto, you are respectfully and cordially requested to lay this matter before the Honorable Court of Common Council for the appointment of such a committee.

This Society has appointed a committee consisting of Ernest E. Rogers, Frank L. Palmer and Charles C. Perkins.

A similar letter was sent to Hon. James P. Johnston, President of the Board of Trade, who, on January 2, 1905, appointed a committee consisting of Judge William B. Coit, Percy C. Eggleston and Charles S. Starr.

At the January meeting of the Common Council, the communication was read, but no definite action taken. On the sixth of February Mayor Mahan appointed Frederick C. Burrows, Stephen J. Downey and Alfred H. Pollock to co-operate with the committees from the Historical Society and Board of Trade in making plans for the coming celebration.

The first meeting of this joint committee was called by the President of the Historical Society in the following notice sent to the members:

NEW LONDON, CONN., Feb. 8, 1905.

Dear Sir: There will be a meeting in the rooms of this Society at 8 p. m., Friday, (the 10th inst.), of the committees appointed by the Court of Com-

e de la comercial de la comercia de la comercial de la comercial de la comerci

The second of th

Moral Marie Land Control of Contr

Line first meeting of 21 joint consumers on 1 is in the frame of the consumers of the consumers of the frame of the frame

A second of the second of the

Deer Sc.: There will be a successful the reasons of the lands of the l

mon Council, the Board of Trade, and the New London County Historical Society, to arrange for the ceremonies attending the unveiling of the statue of Gov. John Winthrop.

ERNEST E. ROGERS, President.

At this meeting organization was effected by the choice of Ernest E. Rogers for permanent chairman, and Alfred H. Pollock for permanent secretary. It was voted to confine the celebration to one day, Saturday, May 6. Chairmen of various standing committees were appointed as follows, and given power to select their own associates:

Reception, Mayor Bryan F. Mahan. Invitation, Alfred H. Chappell. Finance, John Hopson. Speakers, Judge William B. Coit. Parade, Stephen J. Downey. Decoration, Charles S. Starr.

It was voted: That the joint committee of nine be increased by the chairmen of all standing committees. The committee thus formed constituted the Executive Committee of the Winthrop Monument Celebration, which had charge of making the general arrangements for May 6. It was decided to make the parade both military and civic, and to endeavor to have detachments from the forts in this artillery district in addition to the local National Guardsmen, also to invite school children and New London organizations to take part in the parade. The Committee on Parade was authorized to request the proper government officials to send war ships and companies of United States troops from the near-by forts, to participate in the ceremonies dedicating the John Winthrop Monument. It was voted: That no debts shall be incurred by any committee, except by contract, which must have the approval of the Finance Committee.

Seven other meetings of the Executive Committee were held before the celebration. A summary of these has been taken from the minutes of the Secretary, Alfred H. Pollock.

February 13: Chairmen of three standing committees, Speakers,
Parade and Decoration, reported their choice of assistants.

February 24: Mr. Hopson accepted chairmanship of Finance Committee, and Mr. Chappell that of the Invitation Committee. Charles S. Starr, chairman Decoration Committee, and Mr. Coit for

And a strong strong trues of the strong stro

Seven other proprings of the Associative Committee work belon to fore the celebration. Approximate on thisse has been as a committee and the Southern of the S

Parage and Decembers, repeated their administration of the Sandae and Alexanders and the Sandae and Community of t

remnary 24: 20. Hopson accessed charman out. A mano-Lommittee, and Mr. Chappell that of the Invision Commune. Charles S Start, chairman Decoration Countillee, and Mr. Con tor the Committee on Speakers, reported that their plans were developing rapidly and satisfactorily. Stephen J. Downey, chairman Parade Committee, reported that he had met representatives from the various fire companies, that they had voted to take part in the celebration, and that arrangements for the parade were in progress. It was voted: That the invitations for the military and local civic societies be placed in charge of the Parade Committee, and for the Foot Guards, civilians, and special guests be left with the Invitation Committee. It was practically decided that the exercises at the unveiling of the monument should be held in the morning, and the parade take place in the afternoon.

March 3: The chairmen of the Finance and Invitation Committees, having chosen their helpers, reported their names. Mr. Chappell submitted a sketch of the proposed invitations, and spoke of his plan to have a cut of the Winthrop statue upon them. Mr. Rogers was requested to write Mr. Pratt, the sculptor, and ask him to forward to Livermore & Knight, Providence, Rhode Island, a silver print of the statue to be used for this purpose. It was voted: That the engraved invitations be signed by Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor of New London, James P. Johnston, President Board of Trade, Ernest E. Rogers, President New London County Historical Society, and Alfred H. Chappell, Chairman Invitation Committee.

A standing committee on Souvenirs, to prepare a booklet and procure buttons, badges and postal cards, was appointed, with Percy C. Eggleston as chairman and member of the Executive Committee.

March 15: Mr. Chappell of the Invitation Committee, reported that the photograph of the statue was in the hands of the engravers, and that the invitations would be ready in ample time. He also asked for suggestions regarding those to be invited.

Captain Downey, chairman of the Parade Committee, said that he would have the regulars from the forts, blue-jackets from one of the naval vessels, and possibly a regiment of militia, to participate in the parade; also, that he was meeting with good success among the civic societies.

The members of the Reception Committee were named, and a vote

There are by South Street, the region of the second pain

equidition and sensited on appared the feet amount for an expendent send of the sensite of the end of the end

March 3 I be common to the common and the control of the control o

A standing committee on Sourceurs, to produce a broklet and procure buttons, badges and costal cards, was appointed, with Perry Committee, the control of the Committee.

March 15: Mr. Chappell at Ind'Invitation Committee, reported that the photograph of the status was in the hands of the suggested and that the invitations would be ready in ample time. He at a said for suggestions regarding those to be invited.

Captain Downey, chairman of the Parade Commune, and that he would have the regulars from the lords, blue inchess min one of the naved vessels, and possibly a regiment of militia, to participate in the parader also, that he was meeting with good success amoun the saviet

alov a low human arew solumnion Committee were named, and a vote

taken that Mayor Mahan, the chairman, should add as many as he deemed necessary to said committee.

Mr. Rogers said that a few of the Mohegan Indians would be present May 6, and he was requested to make the necessary arrangements for them to appear in the parade, as he did at the time the corner-stone was laid.

The Souvenir Committee reported that it was feasible to have buttons and pins with cut of the Winthrop statue, and gave the estimated cost, also reported progress on the souvenir booklets. It was voted: That the committee be empowered to purchase the buttons, and advise the Finance Committee regarding them.

March 29: Charles S. Starr, chairman Decoration Committee, reported progress. Mr. Eggleston said that twenty-five hundred souvenir buttons had been ordered, also badges for the Reception, Invitation, Finance, Decoration and Parade Committees. Captain Downey reported that many civic organizations had accepted the invitation to take part in the parade, and the committee was assured of having the troops from the forts in this artillery district. Ernest E. Rogers reported concerning the Mohegan Indians, and stated that Mr. Henry R. Bond had offered to furnish dinner for them as he did nine years ago. It was voted: That the Secretary officially thank Mr. Bond for his kindness in entertaining the Mohegan Indians.

The personnel of the Reception Committee of thirty-five citizens was announced.

April 7: Discussion of details of the work of the Souvenir Committee. John Hopson, of the Finance Committee, reported the decision to send out circulars for popular subscriptions, and said that the committee would probably supplement these by personal solicitation. A draft of the proposed appeal was submitted and approved. Subsequently fifteen hundred of these circulars, attractively printed, with subscription blanks and return stamped envelopes enclosed, were mailed to citizens of New London. After discussing various plans for entertaining the city's guests, the matter was left in charge of the Reception Committee and its assistants.

May 3: Final reports from the various standing committees pre-

vious to the Winthrop Day celebration were given. Charles S. Starr, chairman Decoration Committee, reported that the reviewing and grand stand on Bulkeley Square would be completed Friday morning, May 5. For the Committee on Souvenirs, Mr. Eggleston gave a detailed report. Badges for the several committees had been procured, buttons and pins placed on sale, as well as souvenir postal cards and booklets. He announced the total receipts and expenditures to date, and said that in all probability his committee would not require any assistance from the general fund, but might turn some money into that fund from advertisements and the sale of souvenirs. Stephen J. Downey reported all arrangements for the parade completed.

Henry C. Chappell reported for the Invitation Committee, giving the expenditures for engraved invitations, admission cards, luncheon cards and other printing. One hundred invitations with reply cards had been sent to out-of-town people, two hundred and fifty with no reply cards, and about one hundred and twenty to New Londoners.

It was voted: That the chairman of the sub-committee on carriages arrange for transporting the Winthrop family to the exercises. Alderman Burrows was given charge of this matter. It was voted: That the Secretary notify the Reception Committee to meet at the Crocker House, at 9.30 a.m., Saturday, May 6, 1905. Other plans regarding the celebration were discussed in detail.

#### CITIZENS' COMMITTEE.

The Citizens' Committee was composed of two hundred fifty-nine citizens,—one member for each year that had elapsed since the founding of the city.

A meeting of this committee was held prior to the celebration, so that citizens in general could have an opportunity to express opinions, make suggestions, etc. This meeting was held Thursday evening, April 13, in the Council Chamber of the City Hall. Chairman Mayor Mahan, having important business elsewhere, asked for the appointment of a presiding officer, and Professor Walter A. Towne was chosen. A large number of citizens were present, filling seats and

loss to the Wintered Day celebration were given. Charles S. Statt, neath stand to Decersion Committee, reported that the recreating and fand stand on Holkeley Equary would be complicited Friday marking. In far the Committee or Souvening Mr. againstone gave a desided report. I adject for the serveral committees had been proven dustions and give placed to sale, as well as souvenir poster and cooklete. The soundment the total receipts and consolidation remained and their in all probability the committee would not require and asistence from the general land-but night form some momentum or discussion and them adventures from the general land-but night form some momentum or discussion and them adventures and the contributions.

Heary C. Chappell research for the Invitation Committee giving the expenditures for eager and action on a desired for the property and other provides. One hundred forviorisms with representation of the city with the best sent to out of the eag people, two foundred of the city with the contract of the

It was voted: That the chanten of the sub-consultee on our riages arrange for transporting the Winterop landly to the exercises.

Aderman Burrows was given charge of this matter. It was voted That the Secretary north the Reception Committee to meet at the Cracker House, at 0.30 a. m., Saturday, 'May o, 1000. Other plans regarding the celebration were discussed in detail.

# CITYMENS COMMITTEE

The Citizens' Committee was composed of two hundred fifty-nine citizens,—one member for each year that had clapsed since the founding of the city.

A meeting of this committee was held-prior to the celebration, so that criticens in general could have an opportunity to express opinious, that criticens, etc. This meeting was field Thursday evening, April va. in the Council Chamber of the City Hall. Chamman Mayor Mahan, having important business elsewhere, asked for the appointment of a presiding officer, and Professor Walter A. Towne was chosen. A large number of citizens were present, filling seats and chosen. A large number of citizens were present, filling seats and

standing room, and many phases of the work were presented by members of the various committees. It was voted: That the Citizens' Committee co-operate with the Reception Committee in the entertainment of guests who will be in the city on May sixth.

#### RECEPTION COMMITTEE.

The first meeting of the Reception Committee was held April 19, in the Common Council Chamber, to make arrangements for receiving the guests of the city on May 6. Admiral Stanton was chosen chairman, and Alfred H. Pollock, secretary. Mr. Chappell, of the Invitation Committee, was called upon for the number of people to be entertained. He spoke of several acceptances and regrets received, and said that according to his estimate given to the Citizens' Committee, from one hundred fifty to two hundred of the city's guests would be present, and the Reception Committee could plan for the entertainment of that number. This did not include the Governor's Foot Guard, one hundred and eighteen men, with band of twenty-five pieces.

Sub-committees were appointed as follows:

For entertainment of guests: Daniel J. Lucy, John McGinley, Samuel Belden, Carey Congdon, Dr. Albert W. Crosby, Dr. Edward Prentis.

For reception and escort of Governor and Staff: Congressman Frank B. Brandegee, Theodore Bodenwein Secretary of State, Senator William J. Brennan, Ex-Mayor Cyrus G. Beckwith, Representatives Charles B. Waller and Daniel M. Cronin.

For providing carriages: Carlos Barry, Jr., chairman, with power to select nine assistants. The completed committee consisted of Edward S. Neilan, Walter Lewis, Chas. B. Whittlesey, Charles B. Jennings, Frank V. Chappell, David Mackenzie, Richard B. Wall, Benjamin L. Armstrong and Frank L. Palmer.

The second meeting was held April 22, and reports were presented by the sub-committees. Mr. Barry said that he had arranged to have all necessary carriages for the morning procession,

All the state of t

Furney By houndary of the condition and state of the condition of Windowski State of the condition of Windowski State of the condition of Charles St. Walter and Daniel at Condition

I've providing taring a tests Marry II. I berinam III.

power to select nine as some Time completed commission of Edward S. Veilan, Nather hearts to a fill Winner as a test of Edward S. Veilan, Nather hearts to a fill with the fillings. Linux V. Compress that the fillings.

The arcond meeting was held April 22, and reports were presented by the sub-committees. Mr. Horry suid that he had an entreed in have all processing correspond for the morning processing which was to escort the Governor to Bulkeley Square, and for conveying the guests of the city from the Crocker House to the grand stand. Congressman Brandegee announced that the parlors and two adjoining rooms at the Crocker House had been reserved for the use of the visitors, who would there be received by the Committee, provided with transportation to the exercises, and instructed as to the return for luncheon. Mr. Lucy reported that arrangements had been made with Landlord Parker of the Crocker House, to provide luncheon for all the guests, excepting the Second Company, Governor's Foot Guard, who would be entertained by the State at the Mohican Hotel.

An account of the final meeting of all committees, held after the celebration, is given in the concluding chapter.

#### OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.—Hon. Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor; Ernest E. Rogers, Chairman; Alfred H. Pollock, Secretary; Frank L. Palmer, Alfred H. Chappell, John Hopson, Charles C. Perkins, Capt. Stephen J. Downey, Frederick C. Burrows, Hon. William B. Coit, Charles S. Starr, Percy C. Eggleston.

FINANCE COMMITTEE.—John Hopson, Chairman; George B. Prest, Treasurer; Winthrop E. McGinley, Secretary; Hon. George F. Tinker, James Hislop, Dr. Edward Prentis, Dr. Frederick Farnsworth, Alfred H. Pollock, Horace H. Daboll.

RECEPTION COMMITTEE.—Hon. Bryan F. Mahan, Chairman; Hon. Thomas M. Waller, Hon. Frank B. Brandegee, Walter Learned, Frank L. Palmer, Frank H. Chappell, Admiral Oscar F. Stanton, Commander Samuel Belden, James Hislop, John McGinley, Lee S. Denison, Benjamin L. Armstrong, Hon. Theodore Bodenwein, Hon. William J. Brennan, Hon. Cyrus G. Beckwith, Hon. Charles B. Whittlesey, Walter Lewis, Charles B. Jennings, Dr. Edward Prentis, Judge William Belcher, Carey Congdon, Dr. Albert W. Crosby, George B. Prest, Louis C. Jones, Hon. George F. Tinker, Hon. Charles B. Waller, Hon. Daniel M. Cronin, Frank V. Chappell, Daniel J. Lucy, Rev. J. Romeyn Danforth, Edward S. Neilan, Prof. Walter A. Towne, David Mackenzie, Carlos Barry, Jr., Richard B. Wall.

Entertainment.—Daniel J. Lucy, John McGinley, Commander Samuel Belden, Carey Congdon, Dr. Albert W. Crosby, Dr. Edward Prentis.

Welcoming.—Hon. Frank B. Brandegee, Hon. Theodore Bodenwein, Hon. William J. Brennan, Hon. Cyrus G. Beckwith, Hon. Charles B. Waller, Hon. Daniel M. Cronin, and any others appointed by Mr. Brandegee.

which was no exercishe bluegener to mailedey square, and has look, proving the guests of the city from the City cker from the City cker from the City from adjoining anome at the City for bluege anomaly adjoining anomaly at the first city for the relation of the vilitors, who would make he received his sign to another at the vilitors, who would make the received his sign to another vided with transfert taking (a the exercises and fourth a city of the return for innerheads. At large apparent these arrangements are as a made with transfert states of the (tradies) thousand to account only the far all the grown a safety of the frequency that and the country and the c

An account at the total securers of sensitives can be total accountation, is given a total experience chapter.

# The state of the s

Executive Contraction Brown Street Value of Street Value of Street Value of Street Value of V

Figure Communication Market Section, Challenna, Course in 1975.
Tressurer: Wintered E. Meditely, Sectional House Course I Union.
James History Dr. Edward Private Historical Physics Month, Musel Historical House Market History Charles I United Historical Historical

Recertor Committee—Hon. Brent F. Maine, Charman Hon.
Though, Mr. Waller, Hon. Print B. Brandeger, Walter Learnest, 1 with L.
Palmar, Frink R. Chappell, Admiral Occor E. Stanton, Commencer Serverel Helder, James Histop, John McGludey, Lee S. Danisan, then amin L.
Armstrong, Hon. Threatory Todan-Kon? Hon. William J. Brenner, Hain.
Cours G. Heckwitz, Hone Charles in Wilduser, Walter Lewis, Charles B.
Jennings, Dr. Edward Prepris, Judge William Eckher, Caret Congruen, Pr.
Albert W. Crasby, George B. Prest, Leans C. Jones Hon. Scotter Competh,
Albert W. Crasby, George B. Prest, Leans C. Jones Hon. Scotter Competh,
Non. Charles B. Waller, Hom. Daniel M. Castin, Prant V. Cauppell,
Daniel J. Luct, Rev. J. Homeyn Bonder. Letward S. Neilan, Proc. Walter
Daniel J. Luct, Rev. J. Homeyn Bonderth, Latented S. Neilan, Proc. Walter

Enterteinment, - Daniel J. Laci., John McChinley, Communic Sumuel Belden, Carey Congdon, Dr. Albert W. Crosby, Dr. Edward Printle.

Webviering - Mari. Frank B. Bonderee. Ban. Theodory Bondowers Hon. Villiam i. Bremain, Bon. Ceres G. Beckvilli, Hon. Charles B. Waller Hon. Daniel M. Cropin, and any others appointed by Mr. Bondeges. Carriages.—Carlos Barry, Jr., Edward S. Neilan, Walter Lewis, Charles B. Jennings, Charles B. Whittlesey, Frank V. Chappell, David Mackenzie, Richard B. Wall, Benjamin L. Armstrong, Frank L. Palmer.

INVITATION COMMITTEE.—Alfred H. Chappell, Chairman; Hon. Bryan F. Mahan, Hon. James P. Johnston, Lieut. John McGinley, Jr., Capt. Henry C. Chappell.

PARADE COMMITTEE.—Capt. Stephen J. Downey, Chairman; Gen. George Haven, Lieut. John McGinley, Jr.

DECORATION COMMITTEE.—Charles S. Starr, Chairman; George Whittlesey, Harris Pendleton, Charles Chittenden, Harold H. Starr, Edward Barker.

Speakers' Committee.—Hon. William B. Coit, Chairman; Rev. James W. Bixler, Charles B. Jennings.

Souvenir Committee.—Percy C. Eggleston, Chairman; Charles C. Perkins, Alfred H. Pollock.

#### CITIZENS' COMMITTEE.

Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor.

Ernest E. Rogers, Chairman. Alfred H. Pollock, Secretary.		
F. C. Burrows,	Simon Hess,	D. J. McAdams,
S. J. Downey,	E. K. Kapstein,	George H. Powers,
F. L. Palmer,	E. T. Kirkland,	T. F. Foran,
C. C. Perkins,	James Newcomb,	P. W. Russell,
W. B. Coit,	R. T. Palmer,	B. B. Gardner,
C. S. Starr,	Frederick Mercer,	J. H. Root,
P. C. Eggleston,	George N. Putnam,	F. J. Beckwith,
A. H. Chappell,	J. A. Moon,	George Holmes,
John Hopson,	E. D. Stone,	J. E. Harris,
Frederick Farnsworth,	D. S. Marsh,	W. A. Fones,
Walter H. Richards,	Edwin Keeney,	W. H. Chapman,
Abijah Dickinson,	W. B. Thomas,	John O'Hea,
William T. Hopson,	C. C. Jeffrey,	F. L. Comstock,
Thomas W. Casey,	George Goldie,	Peter Dorsey,
Henry M. Chapin,	H. D. Barrows,	Dr. C. B. Graves,
Edgar B. Pierce,	William Astheimer,	Carlos Barry,
Joseph Smith, 2d,	Judge Alfred Coit,	George P. Fenner,
Hon. T. M. Waller,	T. A. Scott,	Judge W. C. Noyes,
Hon. F. B. Brandegee,	W. S. Calvert,	W. E. Withey,
Hon. Theo. Bodenwein,	Jacob Linicus,	H. O. Burch,
Hon. W. J. Brennan,	I. U. Lyon,	C. C. Lippitt,
Hon. C. G. Beckwith,	B. H. Hilliar,	Thomas Howe,
Hon. G. F. Tinker,	Ricardo Morgan,	J. P. Shea,
Hon. C. B. Waller,	Giles Bishop,	A. C. Lippitt,

	S. J. Danneyo

Walter Learned, F. H. Chappell, Admiral O. F. Stanton, Com. Samuel Belden, James Hislop. John McGinley, Lee S. Denison, B. L. Armstrong, Walter Lewis, C. B. Jennings, Dr. Edward Prentis, Hon. William Belcher. Carey Congdon, C. B. Whittlesey, Dr. A. W. Crosby, George B. Prest, Louis C. Jones, F. V. Chappell, D. J. Lucy, Rev. J. R. Danforth, E. S. Neilan, Prof. W. A. Towne, David Mackenzie, Carlos Barry, Jr., R. B. Wall, J. P. Johnston, H. C. Chappell, Rev. J. W. Bixler, Gen. George Haven, Lieut. John McGinley, Harris Pendleton, H. H. Starr, George Whittlesey, Hon. M. W. Dart, Billings P. Learned, G. H. Thomas, W. H. Bentley, Rev. A. P. Grint, C. W. Butler, C. W. Strickland, C. Royce Boss, F. M. Ladd, L. E. Whiton, G. C. Morgan, Charles Prentis,

Hon. D. N. Cronin,

A. O. Goddard, F. W. Hull, J. A. Allvn, W. B. Keeney, E. N. Crocker, C. J. Viets, E. D. Barker, R. C. Morris. C. H. Klinck, F. D. Crandall, L. E. Daboll, Rev. T. P. Joynt, T. O. Thompson, C. C. Elwell, F. W. Dow, W. H. Reeves, Arnold Rudd, R. P. Freeman, George K. Crandall, R. R. Congdon, Jr., Dr. George S. Morgan, Robert Congdon, George A. Sturdy, J. H. Brown, Peter Huber. M. W. Bacon, E. C. Ford, William Kingsbury, Gilbert Bishop, Henry Schwaner, J. D. Cronin, J. F. Murray, J. R. Linsley, Dr. F. N. Braman, William T. May, W. A. Murray, A. L. Dean, D. D. Latham, W. H. Slocum, William S. Chappell, H. C. Macomber, C. A. Benjamin, E. H. Caulkins, Dennis McMahon, H. D. Stanton, Jacob Fisher,

F. W. Gumble. W. W. Smith, Henry Meschendorf, A. R. Darrow, Fred H. Davis, H. D. Utley, H. C. Randale, C. J. Hewitt, C. H. Morris, F. H. Parmelee. M. H. Beckwith, S. W. Caulkins, S. C. Dudley, George G. Avery, Thomas Edgar, J. B. Leahy, George R. Morris, James P. Duffy, R. A. Brubeck, Dr. A. W. Nelson, Goetz Bachert, H. C. Weaver, James Moran, Daniel Buckley, H. R. Bond, W. E. Hobron, C. A. Prince, H. C. Holmes, A. J. Beckwith, Rev. J. P. Elder, J. A. Southard, Rev. W. S. McIntire, C. L. Ockford, Reuben Lord, C. W. Denison, Edward Keefe, William Sayle, F. E. Fengar, A. T. Miner, Antone E. Foster, Hugh McPartland, B. A. Armstrong, William H. Clarke, F. L. McGuire, P. J. Ryan, E. J. Dray,

E. L. Da Silva,
George C. Strong,
Dr. J. G. Stanton,
E. T. Brown,
E. L. Palmer,
Rev. F. G. McKeever,
C. W. Chapin,
P. C. Dunford,
H. A. Hull,
J. S. Boss,
W. F. M. Rogers,
J. C. Geary,
William H. Richards,
H. J. Hirsch,
Henry Holt Smith,

E. D. Steele,
Samuel Corkey,
Horace Daboll,
H. F. Daboll,
Simon Ewald,
F. E. Parker,
Stephen Wightman,
S. J. Reuter,
Frank H. Smith,
George Crosby,
A. F. Anderson,
D. R. Loosley,
Fred Chittenden,
A. S. Smith,

E. M. Sweeney,
F. S. Newcomb,
C. B. Douglas,
S. A. Brown,
S. T. Adams,
F. E. Barker,
Albert Cheney,
J. W. Tripp,
W. R. Pollock,
J. F. Salter,
Joseph C. Comstock,
A. B. Burdick,
Walter Fitzmaurice,
S. D. Lawrence,
C. E. Rice,

#### SPECIAL ORDERS FOR ESCORT TO GOVERNOR ROBERTS.

H. L. Crandall.

Hon. Ralph Wheeler,

STATE OF CONNECTICUT.

ADJUTANT-GENERAL'S OFFICE.

Special Orders No. 69.

HARTFORD, April 21, 1905.

I. The Staff of the Commander-in-Chief will report to Brigadier-General George M. Cole, Adjutant-General, in full dress uniform (dismounted) in attendance upon His Excellency the Governor at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument, New London. Conn., May 6th, 1905, on train leaving Hartford at 8 a.m. Members of the Staff who do not reside in Hartford, may report in New London, upon arrival of Governor's train, about 10.15 a.m.

II. The First and Second Companies Governor's Foot Guard, Third Battalion, Third Infantry, (Companies A, C, I and M), First and Second Companies Coast Artillery, First Platoon, Machine-Gun Battery, and Second Division, Naval Battalion, are detailed for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief, at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument; reporting to Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey, Third Infantry, who is detailed with, and to command all National Guard troops in the escort, at the railroad station, New London, Conn. Captain Percy H. Morgan, Third Infantry, will report (mounted) to Colonel Dorsey for this tour of duty.

III. Company Commanders, whose Companies are not stationed in New London, will make requisition on the Acting Quartermaster-General for transportation. Company Commanders are directed to provide subsistence for their command, at a cost not to exceed forty cents (40c.) per enlisted man.

IV. Triplicate pay-rolls for duty, duly signed by each member parading, and sworn to by the Commanding Officer, will be required, two copies to be forwarded to this office within two days from date of duty performed.

By order of the Commander-in-Chief,

GEORGE M. COLE,

Official:

Adjutant-General.

WM. E. F. LANDERS,

Assistant Adjutant-General.

STATE ARMORY.

Orders No. 1.

NEW LONDON, CONN., April 27, 1905.

- I. In accordance with S. O. No. 69, A. G. O., c. s., I hereby assume command.
- II. Capt. Percy H. Morgan, 3rd Inf., C. N. G., is appointed Acting Adjutant.
- III. The several organizations will report at the Union R. R. Station, New London, at 10 o'clock a. m., or as soon thereafter as their train arrives, for escort to the Commander-in-Chief, at the unveiling of the statue of John Winthrop.
- IV. The dress uniform will be worn with white gloves and white collars, showing not over one-half inch.
- V. The organizations will be dismissed immediately after arriving at the statue, and will report at the State Armory at 1.15 p. m.

HENRY S. DORSEY,

Lt.-Col. 3rd Inf., C. N. G.,

Commanding.

#### HEADQUARTERS

FIRST COMPANY GOVERNOR'S FOOT GUARD.

General Orders No. 4.

HARTFORD, CONN., April 29, 1905.

I. In compliance with Special Orders, No. 69, A. G. O., Hartford, April 21, 1905, members of this command will assemble at the Armory promptly at 7.15 o'clock, a. m., Saturday, May 6th, 1905, for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief, at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument, in New London, Conn. The fine for non-attendance on this occasion is \$6.00.

Staff, Non-Commissioned Staff and Band will report at same time and place.

Weather permitting, the full-dress uniform, with cross belts, white

The Section of the Se

The second of th

(Wichi):

and the state of the saw.

34,000

A CONTRACTOR OF THE CONTRACTOR

A control of the cont

and the contract of the contract of

The beginstations with months as a substitute of the second street of th

1.11 - .00 mr

esperate gales H

CLESS COMMON GRIEBONIES FOUR DEVENIE

General - Orders )

L. In condpliants with Special actions. No. for h. (s. 0). Hartonst-April 21, 1909, members on this commission with meanwhile at the Armon promptly at 7-15 octoors, and schurles, Mr. Lee Francisco, 100 octoors, 10

Stan, Non-Connaissioned Stant and Band will report at same time and

Westher comitting, the full dress majorus, with cause nests, white

gloves and gun slings will be worn, and especial care must be taken in order that the same be not necessarily soiled or otherwise injured.

- II. Capt. P. H. Ingalls is hereby relieved from further duty as Surgeon, but will continue as Chief-of-Staff.
- Dr. H. G. Howe is hereby appointed Surgeon with rank of Captain, and will be obeyed and respected accordingly.

By order of

Official:

MAJOR FRED. R. BILL.

W. E. A. BULKELEY,

3rd Lieut. and Adjt.

HEADQUARTERS
SECOND COMPANY GOVERNOR'S FOOT GUARD.
ORGANIZED 1775.

Special Order No. 30.

NEW HAVEN, CONN., May 2, 1905.

- I. Pursuant to Special Orders No. 69, A. G. O., Hartford, Conn., dated April 21, 1905, you are hereby ordered to report at your Armory, 39 Whiting Street, on Saturday, May 6, 1905, at 7 o'clock a. m., for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument, in New London, Conn.
- II. You will report in full dress uniform, scarlet coat, white vest and breeches, black velvet leggins, dress belt, bearskin hat, standing collar, black shoes and white gloves. Fatigue cap attached to button on left hip of coat.
- III. Commissioned and Non-commissioned Staffs, Band and Drum Corps will report at the same hour and place.
- IV. Assembly will be sounded at 7.50 a.m. Adjutant's call at 8 o'clock a.m. sharp. Train leaves 8.25 a.m.
- V. Triplicate pay-rolls for duty must be signed by each member before leaving the Armory.

SMITH G. WEED,

Official:

Major Commandant.

ALBERT W. MATTOON, Ensign and Adjutant.

> THIRD BATTALION, THIRD INFANTRY, CONNECTICUT NATIONAL GUARD. (OFFICIAL BUSINESS.)

Order No. 2.

Norwich, April 27, 1905.

I. In accordance with S. O. No. 69, A. G. O., c. s., and S. O. No. 15, R. H. c. s., the Third Battalion, Third Infantry: (Companies A, C, I and

34. 164. 16 . 5 .

35

## DETAILS OF PREPARATION FOR MAY SIXTH.

M,) are detailed for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief, at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument; reporting to Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey, Third Infantry, who is detailed with, and to command all National Guard troops in the escort, at the Railroad Station, New London, Conn.

II. Company Commanders, whose Companies are not stationed in New London, will make requisition on the Acting Quartermaster-General for transportation. Company Commanders are directed to provide subsistence for their command at a cost not to exceed forty cents, (40c.) per enlisted man.

III. Triplicate pay-rolls for duty, duly signed by each member parading, and sworn to by the Commanding Officer, will be required; two (2) copies to be forwarded to the Adjutant-General's office within two (2) days from date of duty performed.

By order of

Official:

MAJOR CHARLES W. BUCKLEE.

EMERSON N. COLEMAN, JR.,

First Lieutenant and Adjutant.

HEADQUARTERS COAST ARTILLERY.
CONNECTICUT NATIONAL GUARD.

Orders \ No. 3.

NEW LONDON, April 27, 1905.

I. Pursuant to S. O. No. 69, A. G. O., c. s., dated Hartford, April 21, 1905, the Artillery Corps, consisting of Staff, Non-Commissioned Staff, First and Second Companies Coast Artillery with members of Hospital Corps attached, are detailed for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument, New London, May 6, 1905.

II. This Organization will assemble in dress uniform at the Armory at 8.00 o'clock, a. m.; first call at 7.50 a. m.; and reporting at 10.00 a. m. at the railroad station to Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey, Third Infantry, who is detailed with, and to command all National Guard troops in the escort.

III. Company Commanders are directed to provide subsistence for their commands, at a cost not to exceed forty cents per enlisted man.

IV. Triplicate pay-rolls for duty, duly signed by each member parading, and sworn to by the Commanding Officer, will be required; two copies to be forwarded to this office within two days from date of duty performed.

By order of

Official: ERNEST E. ROGERS, MAJOR HULL.

1st Lieutenant, C. A., C. N. G., Adjutant.

The second secon

The Commission of the commissi

The state of the s

Macial

THE PARTY OF THE P

### QUARTERS FIRST MACHINE GUN BATTERY.

HARTFORD, CONN., February 27, 1905.

I. In accordance with S. O. No. 69, A. G. O., dated Hartford, Conn, April 21, 1905, the members of First Platoon Machine Gun Battery, are hereby ordered to report at Armory in dress uniform at 6.50 o'clock a. m., on May 6th, 1905, for one day's tour of duty as escort to the Commanderin-Chief at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument in New London.

II. By authority of "State Militia Law" a fine of five dollars shall be imposed and collected for each absentee.

Per order,

HENRY A. GRIMM, 1st Lieutenant, Commanding 1st Pla. M. G. B., C. N. G.

SECOND DIVISION NAVAL BATTALION, C. N. G.

Orders \ No. 2.

HARTFORD, May 1, 1905.

- I. Pursuant to S. O. No. 69, A. G. O., dated April 21, 1905, the members of this command will assemble at the 1st Regiment Armory, Saturday, May 6, 1905, at 7 o'clock a. m., for one day's duty as escort to the Commander-in-Chief, at New London.
- II. The bill of dress will be as follows: blue overshirt, jersey, blue trousers, blue flat cap, neckerchief, knife lanyard and leggins.
  - III. A fine of five dollars will be imposed for each unexcused absence.

HOWARD J. BLOOMER,

Lieutenant C. N. G., Commanding.

#### ORDERS FOR AFTERNOON PARADE.

TREASURY DEPARTMENT.
OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,

Washington, April 12, 1905

FIRST LIEUT. R. O. CRISP, U. S. R. C. S.,

Temporarily Commanding U. S. Steamer Gresham,

New London, Connecticut.

Sir:

I. You are informed that the chairman of the Parade Committee of the Winthrop Monument Celebration, which is to take place at New London, on the 6th proximo, has requested that the officers and crew of the GRESHAM be granted permission to participate in the parade on that day.

II. You are directed, agreeably to said request, to confer with Mr. Stephen J. Downey, Chairman of the Committee, and have the officers

and crew of your command participate in the parade on the occasion referred to.

Respectfully,

(Signed) H. A TAYLOR,
Assistant Secretary.

# TREASURY DEPARTMENT. OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY,

Washington, April 20, 1905.

CAPTAIN O. S. WILLEY, R. C. S.,

Commanding U. S. Steamer MOHAWK,

Woods Hole, Massachusetts.

Sir:

- I. It is the intention of the Department that the Mohawk shall be at New London, Connecticut, for the purpose of participating in the Celebration of the Winthrop Monument, to be held at that place on May 6th next.
- II. You are therefore directed to have your command at that port on the 5th proximo, and upon arrival you will confer with Mr. Stephen J. Downey, Chairman of the Parade Committee, with a view to having the officers and crew of the Mohawk participate in the parade to be held the next day.
- III. You will see that the work of overhauling the Mohawk is pushed to completion so that your command may be in readiness to leave Woods Hole in time to arrive at New London the date named—May 5th next.

Respectfully,

(Signed) L. M. Shaw, Secretary.

## NAVY DEPARTMENT. BUREAU OF NAVIGATION.

WASHINGTON, April 26, 1905.

Sir:

After the MINNEAPOLIS has coaled and is ready for sea, you will proceed to New London, Connecticut, in time to arrive at that place by the 5th proximo, for the purpose of participating in the ceremonies attending the unveiling of a statue in that city provided by the State of Connecticut to John Winthrop, who founded New London in 1646.

The Department desires you to take such part in the ceremonies as you may, after inquiry and investigation, consider appropriate.

You are also authorized to fire a salute upon the occasion; if you should deem such desirable.

Very Respectfully,

(Signed) PAUL MORTON,

Secretary.

The Commanding Officer,

U. S. S. MINNEAPOLIS,

Newport News, Va.

The facility of the second section of the second se

and the second of many the confidence of all the second of the second of

production of

The second secon

The state of the second of the

Anna Kara Lington

and the same of th

January Boy A 201 Demant

RHRAW

After the Misse course has couled and is due, our two, as the process of New London. Government out in them, to ording at that there are the tile movines, for the purpose of, predespaths in the erromance attending the assente in that fill, according to Series of Connection to John Winthrop, who founded, her houses in the

The Livertiness desires you to eave in partial the retained as a reason.

You are also submerfeed to free a calture upon they need stone it you should

Very Respict thy,

(Signed) Page, Moureum

The Commading Officer, U. B. S. Missensones The parade was reviewed by His Excellency, the Governor, the Mayor, and guests, at the Winthrop statue, Bulkeley Place, in accordance with the following order issued by General George Haven:

# HEADQUARTERS CHIEF MARSHAL, WINTHROP MONUMENT CELEBRATION.

General Order )

No. 2.

NEW LONDON, May 1, 1905.

That portion of G. O. No. 1, relative to reviewing the parade at the City Hall is hereby revoked.

Moving up Bulkeley Place the parade will be reviewed at the Winthrop monument by His Excellency, the Governor, the Mayor and guests of the City.

By order of

GEORGE HAVEN,

JOHN McGINLEY, JR.,

Chief Marshal.

Assistant Adjutant-General.

#### INVITED GUESTS.

#### UNITED STATES OFFICIALS.

President Theodore Roosevelt: Vice-President Charles W. Fairbanks; Secretary of the Treasury Leslie M. Shaw: Senator Orville H. Platt: Senator Morgan G. Bulkeley: Congressman George L. Lilley: Congressman E. Stevens Henry: Congressman Nehemiah D. Sperry: Congressman Frank B. Brandegee: Congressman Ebenezer J. Hill.

#### CONNECTICUT STATE OFFICIALS.

Governor Henry Roberts: Lieutenant-Governor Rollin S. Woodruff; Secretary of State Theodore Bodenwein: Treasurer James F. Walsh: Comptroller Asahel W. Mitchell; Attorney-General William A. King; Adjutant-General George M. Cole.

#### EX-GOVERNORS OF CONNECTICUT.

Hon. Thomas M. Waller; Hon. O. Vincent Coffin; Hon. Phineas C. Lounsbury; Hon. George P. McLean; Hon. Abiram Chamberlain; Hon. Morgan G. Bulkeley.

### MAYORS OF CITIES IN CONNECTICUT.

Stephen Charters, Ansonia: Denis Mulvihill, Bridgeport; John R. Booth, Danbury; Benjamin Hubbell, Derby; William F. Henney, Hartford; George S. Seeley, Meriden; Albert R. Crittenden, Middletown; Samuel

The parada was-reviewed by Hrs Excellent the Coverant, tips Mayor, and guesta, as the Westbrop statum fillbaces Platanto we dedance with the following orose resided by Commed Coorge Huen :

# Mindell of the control of the contro

Total Language

That sention of G. O. on a larger to reflecting the parties

fundament values at the life of the

Mayber up Ballet - Chee to person with the content and a c

#### 1 1 105 / 6 7 /

jour McGreury, but

# Please or the state

# Continues of the American

President Theodore Runswell Vicedomidem Chin's Wittenness
Secretary of the Treison's Lordie M. Same Section Chin's Companies
ator Morgan C. Bulkels Conference Companies L. Linkels Companies
R. Stevens Heavy, Conference Notember D. Spring Conference
Frank B. Brandegger, Conference Conference J. 1111.

### CONSERTED STORE ORGENIA

Governme Houry Enburgs: Limitation Government Barlin, S. Wondrott:
Secretary of State Theodore Bullenmein: Transmer James E. Walton:
Committee Acades W. Villebell, Arthropy-General William A. Edgel
Adjuncti-General George M. Cule.

## TENTONERS IN SHORTHOWN

Hon. Thomas M. Wallers, Hon. O. Vincent Codin; Hon. Phonos. I. Vincent Chamberlain: Hon. Monthly S. Hen. George P. Mel eant 110n. Apiliam Chamberlain: Hon. Monthly Chamberlai

# MAYORS OF CITIES IN CONSISTELLIA.

Stophen Charters, Ausuria: Dank Malvinid, Bridseport; John R. Lauth, Danbury: Benjamin Bonbach, Delge: William F. Hansey, Mastronia, Lisasey, S. Seeler, Meridam: Albert R. Crittenden, Middletoners, Samuel Bassett, New Britain; John P. Studley, New Haven; Bryan F. Mahan, New London; George B. Buxton, Norwalk; Charles F. Thayer, Norwich: Franklin W. Perry, Putnam: George Forster, Rockville; Charles E. Dow, South Norwalk: Homer S. Cummings, Stamford; John P. Elton, Waterbury; Oscar Q. Tanner, Willimantic.

#### EX-MAYORS OF NEW LONDON.

Hon. Thomas M. Waller; Hon. George E. Starr; Hon. George F. Tinker; Hon. Ralph Wheeler; Hon. James P. Johnston; Hon. Cyrus G. Beckwith; Hon. M. Wilson Dart.

### APPROPRIATIONS COMMITTEE, GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF 1903.

Alexander T. Pattison, Simsbury: Everett J. Lake, Hartford; William Howard Wakelee, Southbury; John W. Atwood, Plainfield; Louis Agassiz Fisk, Branford; George Greenman, Norwich; Freeman A. Libby, Putnam; Edward H. Persons, Winchester; Louis J. Korper, Willington.

#### MEMBERS OF WINTHROP STATUE COMMISSION.

Ernest E. Rogers; Ex-Gov. George P. McLean; Col. Norris G. Osborn.

#### PRESIDENTS OF CONNECTICUT UNIVERSITIES.

Arthur T. Hadley, LL. D., Yale; Rev. Bradford Paul Raymond, D. D., LL. D., Wesleyan; Rev. Flavel Sweeten Luther, D. D., LL. D., Trinity College.

#### OFFICIALS OF CONNECTICUT PATRIOTIC SOCIETIES.

Col. Geo. Bliss Sanford, U. S. Army, President Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Connecticut; Prof. Theodore S. Woolsey, Governor Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut; Mrs. Morgan G. Bulkeley, President Connecticut Society of the Colonial Dames of America; Mrs. Sara T. Kinney, State Regent Daughters of the American Revolution; Jonathan Trumbull, President Connecticut Society Sons of the American Revolution; Morgan G. Bulkeley, President Sons of Revolution in the State of Connecticut, and Commander Military Order Foreign Wars, Connecticut Commandery; William C. Hillard, Commander Department of Connecticut Grand Army of the Republic; Frederick L. Averill, Commander Corps of Connecticut Spanish War Veterans.

#### SPECIAL MILITARY GUESTS.

Major Fred. R. Bill, First Company, Governor's Foot Guard; Major Smith G. Weed, Second Company, Governor's Foot Guard; Major Gilbert P. Hurd, First Company, Governor's Horse Guard: Lieut. M. H. Barton. Governor's Horse Guard: Brig-Gen. Russell Frost and Staff, C. N. G.; Col. Gilbert L. Fitch and Staff, Third Regiment, C. N. G.; Brig.-Gen. Frederick Grant, Commander Department of the East, New York City, and Staff.

Sassett, Sen ilmunca jobn P. Stadley-Sity Huran Urrent T. Minn. Scholler Landon: George R. Buston, Karright, Charles L. Thater, Secretary Pranklin W. Perri, Panamin George Foreier Rockwitter "Luder L. Lipen South Markatte Hamer St. Chambury, Scholardt, John M. Landon M. Berbary: Over Q. Tamour, William Re-

# EX-MAYOUS OF STAY SURBOW

This Phones St. Walley: Her to ree for Stayre Her, Acongs I and her patient Manuscript Whiteeless How comes in Judgmenture Come Corner of Lone within Hon St. Will at Dark

# to a winter the other person to see Williams pro

Aponing The Partition of the Control of Control of Control of Marine William Market Ma

# en asking the temperature in several

Beneve B. Roger 1 1's foot 1 and the McLeine's 1 Americal

# THE PROPERTY OF PERSONS ASSESSED.

Arthur T. Hankey E.L. P., Cale Roy aradior: Lead to committee D. L. D., Wesleyen: Rev. Matri. Sweeten Laddor: D. C., El. W. S. and College.

# OFFICE OF THE CONSTRAINED BY GOTHER PROPERTY

Col. Gen. Bline Santont. C. S. Arme. Proplem Success on the Universal Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Conference. Theodom S. Welling. Conversal Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Conference. The State Conversal State of Conference of American Revolution. The Ministry State Proplem Dengities of the American Revolution. Mershall President Connection Society Society Sons of the American Revolution of Connection. The Military Order Foreign Wars. Connecticut of Connecticut and Connecticut. Connecticut Connecticut Connecticut States of the Republic Proplement Of Connecticut Connecticut Army of the Republic Proplements. L. Averill, Communifer Corps of Connecticut Spanish War Vergan.

# SOUTH ANTENNA OF THE PART OF T

Major Fred, R. Bill, Front Company, Governor's Poot (rand); Major Smuth G. Weed, Second Company, Governor's Foot county; Major Collect P.-Hard, Piru Company, Governor's Hone Guards Lient, M. B. Brig-Dab, Russell Fred, and Staft, C. N. G. Collection, and Staft, Third Regiment, C. N. G.; Burg-Gen, Collectick Gram, Command, a Department of the East, New York Cler. and Collectick Gram, Command, a Department of the East, New York Cler. and Collection.

#### NAVAL OFFICERS.

Captain Adolph Marix, Surgeon O. D. Norton, Lieut.-Com. B. C. P. Sampson, Paymaster H. R. Insley, Chaplain J. McD. Bellows, from cruiser Minneapolis; Captain Thomas D. Walker and five officers, revenue cutter Gresham; Captain O. S. Willie and six officers, revenue cutter Mohawk; Admiral Colby M. Chester, U. S. Naval Observatory, Washington.

#### JOHN WINTHROP'S LINEAL DESCENDANTS.

Mrs. Mary Winthrop Smith (Mrs. R. B. Smith), New London; Mrs. Margaret Winthrop Carroll (Mrs. Benjamin Carroll), New London; Mrs. Isabella Winthrop Beebe (Mrs. Nathan Beebe), New London; Mrs. Ella Winthrop Leeds (Mrs. Albert Leeds), New London; Frederick W. Winthrop and family, Brooklyn, N. Y.; Mrs. Anna Winthrop Colby (Mrs. Edward Colby), New London; Henry C. Winthrop and family, New London; Mrs. Mary Winthrop Pratt (Mrs. Dean Pratt), Saybrook Point; Mrs. Jane Winthrop Chester (Mrs. George Chester), San Mateo, Fla.; Dean Winthrop Pratt and family, New York; Robert C. Winthrop and family, Boston; Mr. and Mrs. Horace Beebe and family, New London.

#### OFFICIALS OF IPSWICH, MASS.\*

Hon. George A. Schofield, chairman Board of Selectmen; Charles Goodhue, Selectman; Charles Hull, Selectman; Charles Branford, Town Clerk.

#### APPROPRIATIONS COMMITTEE, 1905.

Alexander T. Pattison, Simsbury; D. Newton Barney, Farmington; Frank T. Maples, Norwich; Alton Farrel, Ansonia; Richard H. Pascall, Portland; Stone J. Bergstrom, New Britain: Floyd Cranska, Plainfield: Marvin H. Tanner, Winchester; Edward P. Briggs, Sherman; George T. Sperry, Washington; Edwin Hallock, Derby.

#### BOARD OF ALDERMEN OF NEW LONDON.

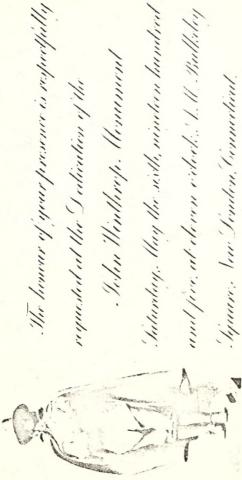
A. T. Miner; Hugh McPartland; Edward Dray; J. A. Allen; Irvin U. Lyon; P. J. Ryan; Charles Prentis; Fred E. Fengar; Charles H. Morris; Benjamin L. Armstrong; John F. Murray; William H. Clark; George H. Thomas; F. E. Gledhill.

Invitations were also sent to the Presidents of Connecticut Historcal Societies, to all who in any way participated in the unveiling ceremonies, to the sculptor of the statue and to all honorary members of the New London County Historical Society. Among these are the following:

<sup>\*</sup> The town of Ipswich was founded by Winthrop, twelve years before he came to New London.

Irritations were nice sent at the treadont set Control of the control of societies, till the whole manages of participated at the societies, to the sculptur of the sanne and the all hermanical of the New London Control Historical Society. Among these are the following.

miles I as of of a new and a mixed street as facility of the control of the contr



Bryan F. Mahan,

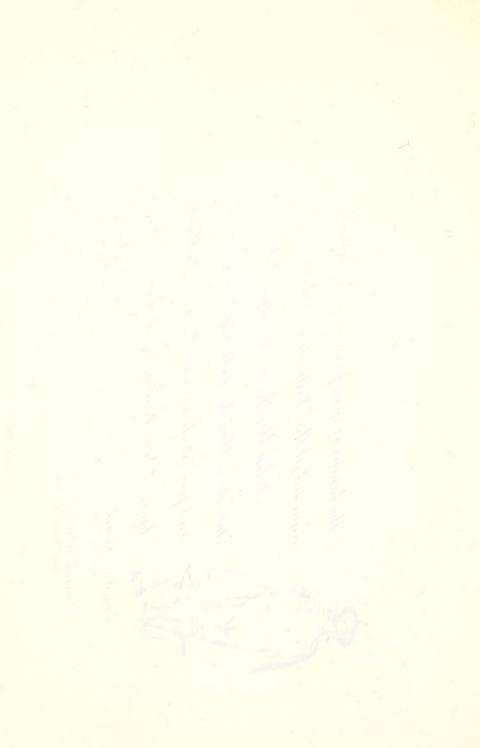
Cornest & Mogors, Asst See Booker Granty Millount Souty

Trees! Theurst of Buch.

. Jumes . J. Johnston.

Mired M. Chappell, Burnan of Bertalon Committee.

THE INVITATION.



Hon. Donald G. Mitchell (Ik Marvel); L. Vernon Briggs: Prof. Franklin B. Dexter, Litt. D., Yale University Library; Daniel Coit Gilman, LL. D., President Carnegie Institution; W. J. Tucker, D. D., President Dartmouth College; Miss Ellen D. Larned; Edmund Clarence Stedman; Rev. Samuel Hart, D. D.; Rev. Edwin S. Lines, D. D.; George S. Godard, State Librarian; Albert C. Bates: Rev. W. De Loss Love, Ph. D.; Prof. Williston Walker, D. D.; Rev. George P. Fisher, D. D., LL. D.; Charles H. Smith, LL. D.; Prof. Henry P. Johnston, College of the City of New York; Hon. Daniel Davenport; Hon. William L. Douglass, Governor of Massachusetts; Hon. Curtis Guild, Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts; Bela L. Pratt, Boston: Gen. A. L. Goodrich, Hartford; Azel W. Hazen, D. D., Middletown; Hon. Henry Wade Rogers, Dean of Yale Law School; F. W. Smith, Vice-President Bridgeport Historical Society; Edward Robinson, Director Museum of Fine Arts, Boston; Prof. John F. Weir, Yale School of Fine Arts; Charles S. Mellen, President of N. Y., N. H. & H. R.R.; John R. Hegeman, President Metropolitan Life Insurance Co.; Gen. William A. Aiken, Norwich; Hon. H. Wales Lines, Meriden.

In addition to the above, some twenty-five Historical Societies received invitations, without entertainment cards, as a mark of courtesy from the New London County Historical Society.

Many present and former New Londoners, with other prominent citizens of the State, were invited to be present, but were not entertained by the city. Four hundred tickets for the grand stand were issued, and the seats were well occupied at the exercises.

# NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY.

### A MIDNIGHT SOLILOQUY.

Verily, this is the time of marvels! After my sleep of two centuries and a half, I, John Winthrop the Younger, sometime Governor of His Majesty's Colony of Connecticut, am for a brief time permitted, through the developments of science, to behold, hear and transmit, with wondrously increased sense-capacity, some few of the crowding impressions of this memorable day. The mysterious happenings of the past weeks and months are made plain to me, for I find that it is two hundred and fifty-nine years since I laid the foundations of this my beloved town of Nameeug. That I stand on my old Town Square I am repeatedly assured, but even the general appearance of the land has become strange, from the multiplicity of buildings pushing in on every side. Yet the Great River is as ever fair, the hills rise beyond it as of old, perpetuating the name of my English birthplace, while the Buriall Place near by,-now, alas, sadly crowded,-and the mill stream on the Home Lot still plashing over the sturdy wheel, convince me that the days of yore are still held in honor. But it is not of those that I may speak: I would record present-day occurrences. since this is my privilege, though past and present are in such curious combination and contrast before me that it is oftentimes difficult to distinguish one from the other.

Blessed be he who so thoughtfully placed beneath me this bit of granite from a neighboring field! It is indeed a joy to find this unchanged and familiar reminder of my life here, and indeed, no point of vantage could be better chosen. This morning's sky was overcast with gray, but all around me shone brilliant banners and hangings, emblems of the great republic which has developed from the scattered colonies of early days. The boom of a cannon at the fort below the

town marked the hour of reveille, and, at the signal, flags fresh from the hand of the makers were unfurled from Liberty Pole and City Hall;—the latter bearing the local insignia of ship and motto, "Freedom on the Sea," so characteristic of later busy maritime days. People began to gather at an early hour, finding view-points all about: throngs were attracted from the out-lying country-side, and the inauguration of electric transportation from the towns to eastward added the inducement of novelty in travel to a large number. The city itself was in immaculate order with well-swept streets and gaily adorned houses; only brilliant sunshine was lacking, but even this deficiency had its compensation in the greater physical comfort of the guests of the day. who sat facing the south. In the harbor lay the battleship Minneapolis, attended by the revenue cutters Gresham and Mohawk. Many gold-laced dignitaries of Army and Navy were present on the grand stand, but the warmest welcomes were perhaps extended to men who wore the garb of citizens. One son of the town, whose election as United States Senator had been confirmed on the previous day, was given an especial ovation, and some half-dozen former governors of the state, seated in a row, attracted much attention. It was a pleasure to look into the faces of so many of my successors: -all of those living, with one exception, had responded to the invitation to do honor to the first of their line. Amid the clash of brass instruments, and escorted by the Governor's Foot Guards, resplendent in scarlet coats and huge bearskin caps, the present Chief Magistrate of the State of Connecticut took his position among his predecessors. The Square was filled with a blaze of color, and I freely confess that the spectacle, as such, made far greater appeal to eyes unaccustomed to such brilliancy, than did the eloquence of the speakers to a mind given to study. The faint echo of an Indian war-whoop caused a sudden feeling of terror to at least one of the assembly, but when I searched for its origin, and found that it proceeded from a single mounted brave in holiday paint and feathers, I realized with equal suddenness that he, like others, was merely a friendly spectator of the events of the day. Of the exercises proper I find it unnecessary to speak, save to mention the strange thrill I felt when I found myself the cynosure of all eyes through

## ALL LANDON'S TWO HUNDRED BELLY NINTHEBREE HOLY 13

### 44 NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY.

the simple pulling of a cord by my youngest descendant, and when the Governor's Salute, in my honor, crashed in response from the warships. At another interesting moment, the skilful artist who had arrayed me in my unwonted bronze garments, stood forth before the audience, and received a tribute of congratulatory applause.

For a brief time at mid-day there was comparative quiet, though many sight-seers wandered to and fro in the streets, and soon afterward a second and more general procession revealed new spectacular delights. Beside the Foot Guards, the regular troops from the Government forts, and the bluejackets of the Navy appeared, giving new impressions of the defenders of this great country, while civic protection was represented by long lines of men in gay uniforms, dragging shining machines, which, despite their fine trappings and polished surfaces, were ready for instant use, if need arose, in subduing a conflagration. Much applause greeted these along the line of march, for the old-time "firemen's parades" have ceased to be, and members of the town's prominent families are enrolled among the local volunteer companies. Then followed ranks of boys from the public schools, far more in number than all the inhabitants of my original settlement,—giving wondrous promise for the future growth and well-being of the city. Several benevolent societies representing the citizens of foreign descent were in strong contrast to a handful of aboriginal inhabitants, the last of the Mohegan Indians, whose skins now appear scarcely less white than those of their supplanters. On one of the broad and well-shaded thoroughfares a display of complicated drill and manoeuvring by the Governor's Guards was an unspeakable delight. The conception of such uniformity and precision in a large body of men was entirely foreign to my mind, and made the contrast between the past and the present more than ever forcible.

With the passing of this second procession the special festivities of the day came to an end, and I soon realized that the little world of New London was settling back into its normal course. New interests are but transitory things in these latter days, and there is constant search for more novelty. Even this once tranquil spot is pervaded by a spirit of unrest, and I heartily welcome the peace of earlier days

AND TORROWS AMOUNTABLE SELECTABLE SELECTION WAS

the simple pulling of a gord by my youngest descending, on when it a Gayemor's Science in my honor, mashed in response from the warming. At another interesting moment, the skilled artist who had some one in my unwouled bronze garments, stood forth inclore the authores, and received a tribute of congrutulating applicuse.

With the passing of this second procession the special featurities of the day came to an end, and I soon realized that the little world of New London was settling back into its normal course. New interests are but transitory things in these latter days, and there is constant search for more novelry. Even this once tranged spat is pervaded by a spirit of onces, and I beartly welcome the peace of earlier days a spirit of oncest, and I beartly welcome the peace of earlier days

NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY. 45 which enfolds me as I reach the conclusion of this fragmentary record of a glimpse into the twentieth century.

#### MILITARY ESCORT TO THE GOVERNOR.

Two distinct features marked the celebration of Winthrop Day, the unveiling ceremonies in the morning, and the military, naval and civic parade in the afternoon. The more important of the two was the unveiling of the statue, with its attendant ceremonies, and Connecticut did well to recognize it as a State function, for, as first Governor of the Colony, and the securer of its charter, Winthrop's public life was devoted to the state in far larger degree than to the city of New London, which was but his place of residence. The morning procession was strictly a military escort to His Excellency, Governor Henry Roberts, and was possible only through the generosity of the State in appropriating twenty-five hundred dollars for the purpose. The local troops reported at ten o'clock to Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey at the railroad station. Soon after that hour, Companies A, C and M of the Third Battalion, Third Infantry, arriving from the north, reported, and a few minutes later, the First and Second Companies Governor's Foot Guard, First Platoon Machine Gun Battery, Second Division Naval Battalion, Hatch's First Infantry Band from Hartford, and the Governor and Staff came in from the west on two special trains. As they alighted from the trains, the Foot Guards attracted much attention in their gorgeous full-dress uniforms, and the preliminary practice drill of one of the companies, on the platform, was witnessed by an interested crowd of spectators. After the troops had been formally presented to His Excellency, the Commander-in-Chief, they started up the street, gay in its holiday attire of stars and stripes, the band playing "Hail to the Chief," and other patrioticairs, and it was difficult in places to make way through the enthusiastic lines of people gathered to do them honor. Let us leave them for a moment, as the procession is forming, to glance at the expectant multitude gathered near the veiled statue on Bulkeley Square. The members of the Reception Committee, at their headquarters in the Crocker

NEW LONGISCH OF THE VIOLET CASE CASE IN THE STATE OF THE

which unfelds are as I specie the constants of this I are a factor required of this E are a factor receiving.

# with the second of those a manage

House, had been kept busy, welcoming the guests and sending them in carriages to the scene of the morning exercises. The whole locality was crowded with people, who pressed in as close to the statue as was allowed, and extended as far in all directions as sight or sound of the proceedings permitted. Many of our own townspeople were among the number, preferring to get good positions around the statue which was to be unveiled, rather than linger farther down town. In front of the Bulkeley School rose the huge grand stand, built in three tiers, and already well filled with the city's guests from our own and neighboring states. the front rows only being reserved for the party soon to arrive. But we must hasten back through the crowded streets to see the military pageant, for the procession is ready to start, at ten thirty, the appointed moment. The formation was on State Street, right resting on Union Street, and the line of march up State to Broad, to Hempstead, to Bulkeley Square in the following order:

Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey, Third Infantry, Commanding. Captain Percy H. Morgan, Third Infantry, Acting Adjutant.

Foot Guard Band and Drum Corps.

Major F. R. Bill,

First Company Governor's Foot Guard, Hartford.

Major S. G. Weed,

Second Company Governor's Foot Guard, New Haven.

Hatch's First Infantry Band, Hartford.

Third Battalion, Third Infantry.

Major Charles W. Bucklee.

Company A.

Company C.

Company I, New London.

Company M.

Major Hadlai A. Hull,

First Company Coast Artillery, New London. Second Company Coast Artillery, New London. First Platoon, Machine Gun Battery, Hartford.

Second Division, Naval Battalion, Hartford.

#### IN CARRIAGES.

Governor Henry Roberts. Brigadier-General George M. Cole, Adjutant-General. Edward M. Dav, Executive Secretary. Hon. Frank B. Brandegee, U. S. Senator-elect.

Constant County Many Services Services County Services Se

Fire Compan Covernment Section of Bridge

Second Company Gas expore That has ed, New Harron
Haleby High transport Fred, Davien

Major Charles V. Horston

Company as

Company I, New Landon.

Major Heillei A. Heil.

First Company Const. Artillary, Saw Lundom Second Company Const. Artillary, New Lappdom First Plasme, Marking Lun, Settle vs. Perform Second Division, Neval Battaffont Hattings.

SHOVEN NO.

Covernor Honey Regarded Irigadier-Geneval Groupe M. Colv. Adjungt-General. Edward M. Day, Pagenting Speciency Hon. Frank II. Heardegee, C. S. Sentimonton

Major Walter L. Goodwin, Aide-de-Camp.
Major Warren L. Hall, Aide-de-Camp.
Major Samuel F. Beardsley, Aide-de-Camp.
Lieutenant-Commander John L. Bunce, Naval Aide.

Colonel Theodore H. McDonald, Quartermaster-General.
Colonel Oliver C. Smith, Surgeon-General.
Colonel William E. F. Landers, Assistant Adjutant-General.
Colonel Henry C. Morgan, Assistant Quartermaster-General.

Colonel M. Moody Downer, Commissary-General.
Colonel William H. Hall, Paymaster-General.
Colonel James E. Cooper, Judge Advocate-General.
Congressman George L. Lilley.

Ex-Governor George P. McLean, Commissioner Winthrop Statue.

Colonel Norris G. Osborne, Commissioner Winthrop Statue.

Ernest E. Rogers, Commissioner Winthrop Statue.

Bela Lyon Pratt, Sculptor Winthrop Statue.

Honorable Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor.

Ex-Governor Thomas M. Waller, Park Commissioner.

Honorable Theodore Bodenwein, Secretary of State.

Honorable Daniel Davenport. Honorable William B. Coit. Rev. J. Romeyn Danforth.

Henry C. Winthrop.

Master Henry C. Winthrop, Jr.

Jonathan Trumbull.

Frederic Bill.

Following these, came the Executive Committee of the Winthrop Monument Celebration, in carriages.

Arriving on Hempstead Street, the Foot Guard companies were halted with left resting on Granite Street, and the remainder of the escort flanked both sides of the street between Broad and Bulkeley Square, and stood at present arms, while the carriages passed to the speakers' stand. Hatch's First Infantry Band took position on the parklet by the statue; the Infantry, Artillery, Machine Gun Battery and Naval Battalion were swung into column, marched up Granite Street en route to Armory for dismissal until afternoon parade; the Foot

A STATE OF THE STA

The second secon

the state of the s

Post of the second content of the second of

and the second of the second o

Herania III. and Alberta Market and Alberta Annia Andreas Annia An

Homosphe Daniel F. Jewenne, Howonable Wills as U. and Rev. J. Remeyw Daniershi

Meste Charles W. Lamp. Jr. Mester D. Martin Jr. Martin Jr. Martin Mills.
President Mills.

allowing these, came the Elecutive Colombies of the Winthrop
Monument Celebration, for archives.

Arriving on Hempstead Street, the Poot Guard companies were halted with left resting on Granite Street, and the remainder of the essent flunded both states at the street between Broad and Bulkeley Square, and stood at prevent arms, while the carringes passed to it a speaters' stand. Hatch's Piret Palantry Boad (coft position on the parklet by the status; the inlantry, Artiflety, Machine Gun Hatte y and Naval Buttalion were award min column, markined on Granite Street

Guard companies were then drawn up flanking the parklet on the north and south. Meantime the Governor and Staff, the newly elected Senator, whose house stands within a stone's throw of the statue, speakers, Army and Navy officers, had taken position on the stand and at the stroke of eleven o'clock, Ernest E. Rogers, President of the State Commission, rapped for order and the following program was carried out:

### UNVEILING CEREMONIES.

- INTRODUCTORY REMARKS—Ernest E. Rogers, President New London County Historical Society.
- Invocation—Rev. J. Romeyn Danforth, Pastor First Church of Christ, New London.
- Address of Welcome—Hon. Bryan F. Mahan, Mayor of New London.
- RESPONSE—His Excellency Henry Roberts, Governor of Connecticut.
- Delivery of Statue to the New London County Historical Society— Ex-Governor George P. McLean, Statue Commissioner, Simsbury,
- and Unveiling by Master Henry C. Winthrop, Jr., of New London, a direct descendant of Governor Winthrop.
- ACCEPTANCE OF STATUE FOR THE SOCIETY—Ex-Governor Thomas M. Waller, Park Commissioner of New London.

Music.

HISTORICAL ADDRESS-Hon. Daniel Davenport, Bridgeport.

Music.

#### INTRODUCTORY REMARKS-ERNEST E. ROGERS.

Your Excellency the Governor of Connecticut, Your Honor the Mayor of New London, Ladies and Gentlemen:

Over two and a half centuries have rolled away since the founding of this town by John Winthrop the Younger, and nearly the same length of time has elapsed since he procured the royal charter for the

# AVEN FORDOM LAND BENTHAL BELLEVIS AND THE SECTION AND SECTION AND

Guard companies were then drawn up nauking the purklet on the north and south. Mentitime the Governor and Statt, the newly elected Scontor, whose house stands within a stone's throw at the stands epeciales, Army and Navy officers, that taken position on the stand and at the stroke of clock, Renest Erklogers, the whole as the State Commission, rapped for order and the following processing and carried out:

# UNVERLING CRITICADNES

Invitoriorium Exacata Eracal E. Rugers, President Les Country Historical Society

America of Warrons-Hon, brien P. Manan, March of New Longdon,

Restonse—the Excellency Henry Roberts, Governor of Connection, Deartman or Status to the New London County Historical Solvety - Ex-Covernor George P. My Lean, Statue Communication

and Unverting by Master Hearty C. Winthrop, Jr., of New-Landon, a direct descendant of Governor Winthrop.

ACCEPTANCE OF STATES FOR THE SOCIETY - Exclovernor Thomas M.

Music

HISTORICAL ADDRESS-Hon. Daniel Mayenport, Bridgeport.

# INTRODUCTORY REMARKS - ERNEST E ROCCERS

Year Excellency the Covernor of Connecticut, Your Honor the Mayor
of New Landon, Ladies and Gentlemen.

Over two and a half centuries have folled away since the founding of this fown by John Winthrop the Vounger, and nearly the same length of time has slapsed since he procured the royal charter for the

Colony of Connecticut. During all those years no memorial has been reared in recognition of his services. The privilege of erecting such a memorial to that eminent Puritan, founder, governor and statesman, has been left for the people of this generation to accomplish. Through the ten long years of intermingled waiting and working, the loyalty of the promoters of the project has never wavered and the work has been continued with untiring energy to its completion.

Today we are assembled to pay a merited tribute to the life, services, and character of the most conspicuous historical figure of the colonial period of this commonwealth.

The charter he procured made this colony free in all but name, and those lofty principles of freedom and patriotism for which he lived and wrought have been defended by the lives, when necessary, of succeeding generations.

Here in this ancient section of his own town, standing on a native boulder — uncut, save smoothed by the hand of time; adjacent to the spot where he expected to be buried; near where he attended divine worship; with the schoolhouse of Nathan Hale, that noblest of all heroes, on the left; facing directly toward that monumental shaft on the opposite heights of Groton; with the "Faire Harbour" on the right, this statue will tower above the passers-by, as did Winthrop in life above his contemporaries. At last, in this town with which Winthrop was so intimately connected, "To commemorate his great services to this commonwealth the State of Connecticut erects this monument."

I now have the honor of inviting your attention to the unveiling ceremonies.

Governor Winthrop was an adherent of the First Church of Christ, and the present pastor of that same church, Rev. J. Romeyn Danforth, will now offer prayer.

# INVOCATION - REV. J. ROMEYN DANFORTH.

Our father's God, we humbly invoke thy presence in blessing upon this day and its observance here. Thou art the same yesterday, to-day which was a superior and the superior of the superior was

Country of Larrang dead. Charing all the or government of the control of the companies of the parameter of the companies of the common Parison consulter, presented for a control of the c

At they we are ascended so pay a secretal maps. I want to write when a very second manager is a very second with the second manager of the community second manager of the second second

Inches the course his procured made the course, tree in the and and course the course of the course

Item as the accient section? For own to the accounting section border—product server smoothed by the bond of them as recovered spot where he expected to be buyind, near these its anything in the worship (with the achooliouse of warms of warms it with the achooliouse of warms it with the achoolious of the counting of the organise heights of Groton; with the "Safee Harris and the organise heights of Groton; with the passors by, as the Vintheop in his contract warms of the passors by as the Vintheop was so intimes a grown of the commemora of the contract of the contract of the state of Commemora of the acoustic ment."

I now have the honor of inviting your attention to the unveiling eremonies.

Governor Winthrop was an atherent of the First Church of Church, and the present parted of that same pleatch, Key, J. Komeyn Donforth, will now offer prever.

# INVOCATION - REV. J. ROMEY'S DANFORTH.

Our father's God, we humbly invoke the presence in blessing upon

and forever. In thee there is no variableness, neither shadow that is cast by turning.

Over sea and wilderness and river thou didst lead thine Israel of old. They reared upon the river's bank a monument of stones. Here, also, would we lift our monument in likeness unto him who, under thy great name, was our first governor.

Bless thou, we pray thee, all who bear office in state and nation and community. Rule thou in the hearts of our rulers. Defend thou our defenders. Be thou with all who dwell here and the strangers this day within our gates. Bless thou all who are assembled here and all whose thoughts to-day are turning hither.

Bless thou the influence of this monument upon our children and our children's children, that all may know that the hand which led our fathers hither sustains their children here.

Oh Lord, bless us and keep us, make thy face to shine upon us and be gracious unto us, lift up the light of thy countenance upon us, and give us peace, through Him who is the Prince of Peace. Amen.

The guests from far and near were assured of their cordial welcome to the "Old Harbour Town," in a short, formal address given by the Mayor of the city.

#### MAYOR MAHAN'S ADDRESS OF WELCOME.

#### Fellow Citizens:

Almost from the dawn of civilization the people of all nations have honored the memory of their great men. For this reason monuments, mausoleums and statues are erected that the living may be taught by great examples, and ambition may be stirred in those who follow us by study of the lives of those who were truly great.

To day we have gathered here to do honor to the memory of one of Connecticut's greatest governors, as well as the founder of this our beautiful city. Two hundred and fifty-nine years ago John Winthrop the Younger and his sturdy band founded this city, then a forest, almost a wilderness, now a city with beautiful churches, substantial

and forces . In the less of socialistics and socialistics and socialistics of the social s

Over the and coldenness and even the angular less than a property of the coldenness of the coldenness

Alexandre and the contract of sections of sections of the contract of the cont

and the second s

The guests from far and magnetic measurem of entre color set come to the "OM Harbord" flows and a mondained administration to the Alayon of the Alayon of the con-

### MAYOR MATTER STATES OF THE WALLOOM

Fellow Citizens:

Almost from the dawn of rivilization the people of all mations have honored the memory of their great men. For this reason mon uneols, mausoleums and status are created that the living may be taught by great examples, sold ambition may be stirred in those the follow us by study of the lives of those who were truly greater.

To day we have gainered here to do honor to the memory of one of Connecticut's greatest governors; as well as the founder of shis our beautiful city. Two hundred and hity-nine years ago John Windows the Younger and his standy hand founded this city, then a forest, almost a wide-mass, new a city with heautiful churches, only a city with heautiful churches with contents.

schools, great manufacturing establishments, newspapers, and libraries with books as thick as the leaves in the forest—everything which makes the city beautiful.

It is not for me to tell you the story of Winthrop's life. That subject will be treated by one who is a direct descendant of one of the pioneers of the New Haven Colony. The pleasant duty has been assigned to me, to bid you welcome to this beautiful city. We are proud to be honored by the presence of such a distinguished body of eminent men, representing the state and the nation. We are especially pleased to be honored by representatives of Connecticut in the highest and most dignified law-making body in the world; by representatives of the Army and Navy who have bravely maintained on land and sea the honors of our country; by the Governor and ex-Governors of our beloved state. In the name and in behalf of the people of New London, I extend to you all a most cordial and hearty welcome to this city by the sea. I know that I but express the wish of the good people of this community that during your stay in our midst, you may enjoy the hospitality of our city, and that you may carry to your homes nothing but the most pleasing memory of the city founded by John Winthrop.

To this address, the Chief Executive of the State responded in a happy vein, expressing appreciation of the city's courtesy, and extolling briefly the virtues and attainments of the man who founded it.

#### GOVERNOR HENRY ROBERTS' RESPONSE.

Mr. President, Your Honor Mayor Mahan and Fellow Citizens:

The cordial welcome of Mayor Mahan is sincerely appreciated. It is a great pleasure to visit your thriving city on this notable occasion. The State Government has very properly responded to your invitation to be represented to-day by her executive officers and militia, and the Appropriations Committee, with the aid of the Assembly, with good judgment has provided the necessary means for this representation, and if I have assisted in any way in this result I assure you it gives me great satisfaction to have done so.

NEW LONDONS TOWCHENDRING THE VALVE HIROTOPES OF THE

schools, great menutannuing equilibility on a separate and income with books as intole as the leaves in the forestique rations of makes the city beautiful.

It is not for me to tell you the story of Vinitarop and the second local will be useful by one who is a direct descending a second process of the New Major Calony. The photostal is a string relation of the process of the second of the second of the process of the second local relationship to the process of the second distinguished the second of the second local relationship is the process of the second distinct of the second distinc

To this address, the Chief Secounts of the State papendon in happy vain, expressing appreciation of the city's contrast, and co-tolling briefly the various and aminimum of one man who forested in

# COVERNOR HENEY RUBERTS RESTORAGE

are President, Your Honger Mayor Mahan and Fellow Citizens:

The cordial velcome of Mayor Mahan is sincerely appreciated.

It is a great pleasure to visit your theiring city on this notable accusion. The State Covernment has very properly responded to your invitation to be represented to-day by her executive officers and invitation to be represented to-day by her executive officers and militial and the Appropriations Committee, write the aid of the Assembly, with good judgment has provided the accessary means for this appresentation, and it I have usessed in any way in this result I same

We are accomplishing a most worthy purpose and a long neglected obligation in these ceremonies. John Winthrop the Younger, for many years Governor of the Connecticut Colony, and who played so prominent a part in its affairs and future destinies, was a character for whom it was meet that long ago some memorial appreciative of his services should have been erected. It has been left to the citizens of New London, with generous help from the State Government, to erect this monument on the soil which for so many years was the scene of his activities.

A person so accomplished as Winthrop—scholar, scientist, traveler, pioneer, man of affairs, one who was so beloved and honored and to whom the largest and most vital interests of the colony were intrusted—is justly honored to-day, and his achievements emphasized as an object lesson for future generations; and as the statue of Putnam in the beautiful and attractive village of Brooklyn, in our state, tells to the beholder the story of his bravery, quick response to duty, and of his fidelity and loyalty to a cause of justice and liberty; or that of Nathan Hale, or Knowlton, at Hartford, of the willing sacrifice of their lives for the love of country, and for the sake of freedom, so this monument will speak of him who performed so large and valuable service in the early beginnings of our colony and future state, and the more of these memorials we have of all that was fine and helpful and patriotic in Connecticut history in deeds and events, the greater will be the stimulus to emulate this inspiring historic past.

Let me compliment the Commission on the completion of its work, so satisfactorily and acceptably accomplished. This monument will ever be attractive and interesting to the visitor, an ornament to your fair city, and will serve to preserve in fitting remembrance the deeds and virtues of John Winthrop the Younger.

A pleasant finale to Governor Roberts' address, was the presentation to the New London County Historical Society of two mementoes of the occasion having special historic interest. These were photographs of the Letter of Credit for five hundred pounds issued by John Talcott, Treasurer of the Colony of Connecticut, in favor of

SA NEW LONDON'S TWO HEWORKS PROTECTIONS OF THE STREET, STREET,

We are accomplishing a most worthy purpose one a long naclected obligation in these extendences. Julia Winthrop, the a maser, for many years Governor of the Connenticut Colony, and who player as prominent a part in its affairs and rature destining, was a character for whom it was meet that long age some memorial approximative or his services about have been erected. It has been left to its affair to be services about his elections help from the Stage Convergence with generous help from the Stage Convergence without this monument on the soil which are so many years was make that this activities.

A person so accomplished as Wautrop-scholer, sciences personal pioneer, man of affairs, are what years to beloved and industry and not when the largest and most trial meaneds of the solution was manifed in justly honored coday, and his solutions and as subject leasen for farmer generations; and as the beautiful and attractive village of theodylyn, in our string edge of the beautiful and attractive village of theodylyn, in our string edge of the beautiful and attractive village of theodylyn, in our string edge of the fidelity and loyalty to a cause of justice and liberity, or the string lives fidelity and loyalty to a cause of justice and liberity, or the solution lives for the love of country, and for the sale of freedom, so this monether love of country, and for the sale of freedom, so this monethin the carly beginnings of our colony and future states and the more of these memorials we have of all that was fine and helpful and particular in Connecition history in deads and events, the greater will be triotic in Connecition history in deads and events, the greater will be the stimulus to employ the inspiring history history in deads and events.

Let me complianent the Commission on the completion of its work, so satisfactorily and acceptably accomplished. This monument will ever be attractive and interesting to the visitor, an arrament to your fair city, and will serve to preserve in fitting remembrance the deeds and virtues of John Wintimp the Younger,

Apleasant finale to Governor Roberts address, was the presentation to the New London County Historical Society of two memerators of the occasion having special historic interest. These were photographs of the Letter of Credit for five hundred pounds issued by John Talcott, Treasurer of the Colony of Connecticut, in towar of

John Winthrop, Jr., toward the expenses of his trip to secure the charter; and of the Commission written and signed by our second colonial governor, Edwin Hopkins, appointing John Winthrop, Jr., first magistrate at Nameock (New London), October 27, 1647. These photographs are the first reproductions of the original documents in the State Library in Hartford, and were made and given through the kindness of Mr. George S. Godard, Librarian. The Commission has upon it the oldest known wax impression of the seal of Connecticut, containing the customary fifteen vines.

In introducing ex-Governor McLean, Mr. Rogers said:

Connecticut is known as the Constitution State, with its first constitution draughted by Thomas Hooker in 1639, and the charter procured by John Winthrop, Jr., in 1662. The present constitution of this state was adopted in 1818, and it is through no fault of ex Governor George P. McLean that we did not have a constitution of 1902.

The statue of John Winthrop, Jr., will now be delivered to the New London County Historical Society by ex-Governor George P. McLean of the Winthrop Statue Commission.

#### DELIVERY OF STATUE-EX-GOVERNOR McLEAN.

Everything that is, is a monument. Great and small, good and bad, animate and inanimate things all stand for something that has gone before in the solemn mystery of the universe.

The building of memorials by men is a serious matter, and the making of statues of men is a still more serious matter.

The man who needs a statue to perpetuate his memory should never have one, and brazen images of men whose estates or friends can afford them are generally sheer impertinences when placed in public places.

The statue of a truly good man is an inspiration, and it is the statue of a wise and good man that we have met to unveil to-day. Long and loyally this patriot and scholar helped to steady the habits of exile and fanatic. Satan and sorcery, royalty and red men tried his soul, and the souls of his sane associates. But that long, wild

John Ventrug, J., Somay) the dependent of his 1.1. S. a. 17. the characteristic values and an electrical consistent values and an electrical complete and an electrical povers. He dependent the analysis of the control of the control

The second state of the control of t

New Limiton Courty Albertons: A sea of second and second and second at the second and second as a second at the second and second as a sec

### THE REPORT OF THE PERSON NAMED IN

Exception that it is noncommon Great and another and bad, animate and indimension of the loss of the loss of the basic in the solution are that in the collection.

The building of memorials by men is a serious matter, and the reaking of statues of men is a still more, so that

The man who needs a statue to purpotente his momory should never have one, and braxes amayes of men whose estates or friends can afford them are generally shear impertingaces when placed in public places.

The statue of a truly good man is an inspiration, and it is the statue of a wise and good man that we have met to unveil lockly. Long and loyally this patriot and scholar helped to steady the nainte of exile and fanatic. Satan and sortery, royalty and red men tried his soul, and the souls of his sane associates. But that long, wild

story is a short one now—that tragedy of a continent is a passionless page of history now. All in due time this heroic Puritan finished the work he had been created to do. All in due time reason broke the red sword of Leviticus. Indians and Quakers and witches repented of their sins and the king signed the charter. And the man who secured that charter and brought it to American soil, consciously or unconsciously brought with him the deed of an empire and the gospel of democracy. It is the spirit of this man, idealized by the genius of the sculptor, that we have met to welcome and honor today. Here on the sacred spot where two hundred and fifty years ago he came to ask the blessing of God upon the struggling colony of a king, here standing upon a rock that has scoffed at the rain of ages, here facing yonder shaft that marks the bravest spot in this brave state, here facing the little schoolhouse where the bravest man in brave Connecticut was once a teacher, here the first and original state of the great Union, with pride in his wisdom and with gratitude for his goodness, erects his statue. Here the living, in the full joy of a triumphant present, meet to dedicate that statue, in recognition of the blessed assurance that, above the shifting dust of man's philosophy, above the crumbling spires of human creeds, above the darkening clouds of disbelief, out of the eternal blue of infinite truth, a good life radiates forever.

And now, sir, with the profound hope that the generations of the future will reverence and maintain the sacred principles of liberty and charity which he loved, and for which he lived and labored, I commit to the keeping of your worthy Society this masterly figure of John Winthrop the Younger.

#### UNVEILING OF STATUE.

As ex-Governor McLean finished speaking, all eyes were turned expectantly toward the veiled statue. Master Henry C. Winthrop, Jr., the youngest male descendant of the distinguished governor bearing the family name, was chosen as the most fitting person to withdraw the veil which hid the outlines of the statue from the waiting throng. This feature of the program, an account of which is taken from the

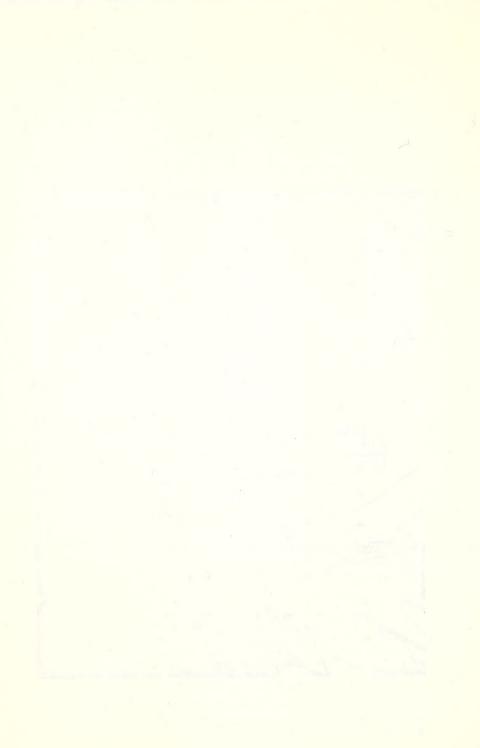
story is a short one new - that tragerly of a commant as a second sepage of history now. Silven due time this invente trained to do. All in due time, and watched the work he had been created to do. All in due time, and whiches repeated red word of Levintan. Indians and Quakers and whiches repeated of their sine and the bing signed, the chartes. And the mark as accounted that chartes and brought in to American soll, exceeds also at uncassed only being the min the deck of their waters and the ground of democracy. It is the spirit of this man, advalland by the ground of democracy, that we have most to welcome and heart many, always the sacred spot where two hourdred and tity paragos the cane or ask the binssion of and upon the setup elica colonies as a single measure and the binssion of and upon the setup elica colonies as a single measure and that marks in binssion appears the heart and algorithm for the present the first and original state of the great Vinton with pride cast, then bits window and with gravinals for his goodness erected to state or the bits grave the first and original state of the great Vinton with pride cast, that status, to recognition of a triumplant present, meet to death cast that status, to recognition of the bits of an and original state of the create the original and a triumplant present, meet to dath human creeds, above the darkering class of disheling and of infinite virting a piroce the originals forcer.

And now, air with the prefusing hope that the generations of the functe will revergence and maratum the sacrate principles of liberty and charity which he loved, and for which he lived and labored I commit to the keeping of your worthy Society this masterly figure of John Wimbrop the Younger.

# UNVEILING OF STATUE.

As ex Covernor McLean finished speaking, all eyes were rurned expectantly toward the veiled statue. Master, liveny C. Windlingp, Jr., the youngest made descendant of the dissinguished governochearing the family name, was chosen as the most fitting person to windraw the veil which hid the outlines of the status from the waiting throug. This feature of the program, an account of which is taken from the

THE UNVEILING.



Day of May sixth, was most interesting, and called forth cheer after cheer from the spectators.

Master Winthrop, a bright boy, ten years of age, was born in New London August twenty-seventh, 1895, and has lived here all his life. He is an attendant at the Saltonstall School, where he stands well in his classes and bids fair to make a worthy representative of a distinguished family.

The cord controlling the veil was held by Master Winthrop a few moments before the signal came to him. At the proper moment, he stepped forward and skilfully withdrew the fastenings of the veil, which dropped and revealed the statue in all its majesty of outline.

Telephone communication with the lighthouse and custom house had been established several minutes before this event took place, and word that the veil had fallen was conveyed quickly to these points and the signals to the Minneapolis, Gresham and Mohawk given. The response was so prompt that the salute guns began to boom in less than a minute after Master Winthrop had performed his part. There were seventeen guns, the governor's salute, from each vessel, and their distant boom furnished punctuation for ex-Governor Waller's speech of acceptance.

Mr. Waller was selected for this task, not only as one of the park commissioners, and therefore one of the future custodians of the monument, but as a member of the New London County Historical Society, into whose hands the statue was delivered by ex-Governor McLean of the State Commission. The formality of a transfer from the Historical Society to the park commissioners was thus avoided.

# Mr. Rogers introduced Mr. Waller in the following words:

New London has furnished this commonwealth four governors, three in colonial days, John Winthrop, Fitz John Winthrop, the Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall, and in our day—the one who will now address us. Ex-Governor Thomas M. Waller, Park Commissioner of New London, will now accept the statue for the Society and place it in the custody of the City.

NEW LOSSON SET TO HIS STRUCK PARTY SERVICE OF THE SERVICE.

Day of May sixtin uge most interesting, and custon northibane and edger from the ancesans.

Master Winthrop, a bright here we gette of age, we have a New London Avgust twenty-seventh, 1805, and has listed mere an experient We is an attendent of the School where he should his classes and indefinite or acted a confity representative or thoughout hamily.

The cord controlling the rell was sold by Marier Wissenson moments before the signal come to min. As the stage the stage of skill tily and dress the faste copy of the stage of the stage and skill tily and the stage of an all its engine of summer

Lengtions continues with the legithmus and place the mad been established several minutes advertifies where the everal made been made that the visit had faller a as growered parcel, or as a common of the signals to the himmensulis, transform and blobus, if the response was so premal that the salue game argue transform than a minute after his as Winterspire had parterned in as 110, were seventeen guns, the governor's raintly, from each is so, and the distant boom fairfuled practication are first or expenses.

Mr. Waller was selected for this test, not only as the park commissioners, and therefore one of the future cases on the monument, out as a member of the New London County Historical monument, out as a member of the New London County Historical Society, into whose hands the statue was delivered by ex-Governor McLean of the State Commission. The futurality of a transfer from the Historical Society to the park commissioners was thus at oided.

# Mr. Rogers introduced Mr. Weller in the following words:

New London has furnished this commonwealth four nevernors, three in colonial days, John Winthrop, Fits John Winthrop, the key. Gurdon Saltonstall, and is out day—the one who will now address us Ex-Governor Thumas M. Waller. Park Commissioner of New London, will now accept the status for the Society and place it in the constitute of the Unit.

#### ACCEPTANCE OF STATUE - EX-GOVERNOR WALLER.

Mr. Chairman, Your Excellency and Gentlemen of the State Commission:

By the courtesy of the Mayor of the city, the ex-officio chairman of the Park Commission, of which I am a member, and the added courtesy of the President of the New London County Historical Society, to which I belong, I have the honor, in the name and behalf of the Society and the City too, to congratulate the state commissioners, for whom one of their members has so eloquently spoken, upon the fidelity and judgment with which they have discharged the honorable duty the Executive Department of our commonwealth so confidently imposed on them.

And I have also fervently to congratulate the gifted sculptor, whom we are proud to know is a son of Connecticut and of this county, whose genius has given to us and to posterity, in the noble statue we are to-day dedicating with so many expressions of patriotic love and reverence, an impressive and faithful presentment of the animating lofty spirit, as well as the face and figure, of him whose memory it is designed forever to perpetuate and honor.

And I have to assure His Excellency, the Governor, who has so fittingly honored this occasion with his pleasing address and his dignified official presence here, that the Society and the City, for which I am speaking, appreciate the distinction the State has conferred by placing in their loving care and custody forever, this statue of the Puritan pioneer, statesman and soldier; one of the earliest and ablest governors of the Colony of Connecticut, and the revered founder of this, our loved, ancient and historic city by the sea.

To the thoughtful mind, as it recalls the heroic colonial history of our state and country, the statue of John Winthrop the Puritan, on its rough, huge boulder pedestal, (so appropriately unveiled by his youngest lineal male descendant, one of the bright children in our public schools), that we are now beholding, is more than a statue; it is rather a consecrated shrine and altar to love of liberty, to freedom of conscience, and, before God and the law, to the equality of man. For these are the principles that in their fullness, in our gov-

The property of the control of the c

na i vynastani se o tapti je činkati Mest. Na produkta posti Standarda posti do na prijeda posti se produkta posti se produkta posti se produkta posti s

agreement of the second of the

And I have a reserve all problems per me of the control of the con

To the thoughths minds at it recalls the heroic colonial hashes, of our state and county, the statue of folia Weithern the familiar out its rough, huge hadder pedestro, (so at proprietals an ed.), by his youngest lineal make deem out one of the branch induces in our public, schools) that we are now beholding, is more than a consecrated shrine and alter to love of heart, to freedom of conscience, and, before Gold and the law, to the equality of man. For these we the numeral what in their follows:

ernment for and by the people, we are now enjoying; and of these principles, as in the remote light of their day they saw them, John Winthrop and his Puritan compatriots were heroic, faithful, devoted disciples, when such faith and devotion meant exile from happy homes across the ocean, the hardships of the wilderness, and the peril of life.

The Puritans are gone,—centuries gone,—but their good work survives them, for you will see, as you look around you, this statue, shrine and altar does not stand alone. The towering monument on Groton Heights, opposite, across the river; the memorial granite pillar and figures on the parade ground of our city, looking toward the sea; the stately column on the park within our view, and that old schoolhouse yonder from which you see the stars and stripes now floating, the schoolhouse in which Nathan Hale, the martyr spy, was a teacher before he was a soldier, and that is now being sacredly cared for by our Daughters of the American Revolution; — each and all of these are not only enduring memorials of the heroism of the sons of Connecticut since the days of John Winthrop, on the land and on the sea, but they are enduring memorials, as well, to the courageous, exalted spirit of our Puritan New England forefathers, that has been transmitted and kept alive and aglow in the hearts of their descendants and successors from their time to this, as we pray God it may be kept alive and aglow forever, so that the motto on the escutcheon of our beloved state, - "qui transtulit sustinet" - He who transplanted sustains, - shall be as true in the future as it has ever been true in the past.

During the musical selection which followed the speech of acceptance, the Foot Guard companies withdrew from their station around the statue, one company going to the Mohican Hotel and the other to the Crocker House, where well spread tables awaited their coming.

Hon. Daniel Davenport, who delivered the historical address, was introduced as follows:

One of the chief founders of the New Haven Colony was John Davenport. The charter procured by John Winthrop embraced the

And the second of the second o

Hon. Daniel Day organt, who delivered the historical address was introduced as follows:

One of the chief founders of the New Haven Colony was 101th

Unring the musical selection which followed the angect of accortance, the feast coard coropanies withdraw from their statume month the statum, one company going to the McNicas, there and the other or the Crocker House, where well spread tables awaited their con my

territories of the Connecticut and New Haven Colonies, which were subsequently united. I have the honor to introduce as orator of the day the Hon. Daniel Davenport of Bridgeport, a lineal descendant of John Davenport, the contemporary of John Winthrop.

### HISTORICAL ADDRESS-HON. DANIEL DAVENPORT.

For ten years after the settlement of this town, its inhabitants desired that it might be called London, but the Connecticut General Assembly refused to sanction it. But on March 24, 1658, John Winthrop the Younger, being then governor of the colony, drew up, and the Assembly passed the following act, which breathes so much of the feelings and characteristics of the man, that I quote it in full: "Whereas, it has been the commendable practice of the inhabitants of all the colonies of these parts, that, as this country hath its denomination from our dear native country of England, and thence is called New England, so the planters, in their first settling of most new plantations have given names to these plantations of some cities and towns in England, thereby intending to keep up, and leave to posterity, the memorial of several places of note there, as Boston, Hartford, Windsor, York, Ipswich, Braintree, Exeter; this court, considering that there has yet no place in any of the colonies been named in memory of the city of London, there being a new plantation within this jurisdiction of Connecticut, settled upon that fair river Mohegan in the Pequot country, being an excellent harbor and a fit and convenient place for future trade, it being also the only place which the English in these parts have possessed by conquest, and that upon a very just war upon that great and war-like people, the Pequots, we therefore, that we might thereby leave to posterity, that we memory of that renowned city of London, from whence we had our transportation, have thought fit, in honor to that famous city, to call the said plantation New London, and the river the Thames."

### REAL FOUNDER OF NEW LONDON.

The John Winthrop, who, in these beautiful words, glowing with pride and love for both Old and New England, and full of statesman-

like forecast to link forever the history of the new world with the old, by the perpetual and daily use of household words, was truly the founder of New London. He had projected its settlement, selected its site, and embarked his fortune in its foundation. Hither he had brought the first company of its inhabitants, marked out its plan, built its mill, organized its town government, gathered its church, determined its bounds, and conducted the negotiations whereby the surrounding Indian tribes covenanted to live in peace with it forever. Here his two youngest children had been born. He had been active and foremost in its affairs for thirteen years, and now that he had left it, to reside in Hartford for the rest of his life, as the Governor of the Colony, he crowned his services to the place in those stately lines by forever associating in the thoughts of mankind, its name with the great city of the motherland.

And now, after the lapse of two hundred and fifty years, we are assembled, fellow-citizens, in this very town, with whose origin and growth his name and that of his descendants is so inseparably and imperishably connected, to honor his memory by unveiling this statue in the presence of its municipal authorities, and of the Governor and other officials of the State of Connecticut, whose creator he in large measure was.

#### WINTHROP LIVES IN MEMORY.

The skill of the sculptor, moulding the rigid and enduring bronze into the graceful, majestic and impressive form now standing before us, comes in aid of memory and imagination to give distinctness to our conception of his noble personality. Although ourselves but remote descendants of those who looked upon his honored person in life, we feel that something of the attractiveness, something of the majesty which so impressed them in the living original, abides in this monumental statue, and we believe that in every succeeding age, the respect and affection of our children for his character and services will find pure and rational gratification in beholding it.

We know, indeed, that this monument is not necessary to keep alive his memory to the remotest posterity. He will, indeed, live in the heart of ages, while this granite and bronze shall endure, and like for seast to link content the hierary of the new world with the all by the perpetual and daily use of brusehold world, we conferred founded of New Loudon. He had projected its sentencent other of its site, and embarted by forganized its forganized by forganized its forganized its town government, rathered its chant, and conducted the negotiations whereby the antiqued its fading fortion tribes coveraged to be in percentage with its antiqued to the regotiations whereby the antiqued to respect to the six fading for the allowing the last tentuced the mand threshold in the last tentuced in the respective of the last tentuced in the season of the last tentuced in the respective of the last tentuced in the fact of the coverage of the fact of the season of the fact of the coverage of the fact of the coverage of the fact of the fact of the respective of the fact of the fact

And now, after the lapse of two marinal and his very we are assembled, fellow-citizens, in this very rown with maste origin and growth his name and that of his desocialisms is so manpership and imperishably connected, to hence his memory by unveiling this statue in the presence of its municipal unit artists and of the Governor and other officials of the State of Captierticus whose creates he in larger measure was

# WHOMEN IN SERVICE TO MEMBERS.

The skill of the sculptor, moudding the rigid and enduring bronze into the graceful, majestic and impressive form now standing before us, comes in aid of memory and imagination to give distinctness to our conception of his noble personality. Although ourselves but remote descendants of those who looked upon his honored person in life, we feel that something of the attractiveness something of the majesty which so impressed them in the living original, sinder in this monunicatal statue, and we before that in every succeeding ago, the respect and affection of our children for his character and services will lind ourse and realistication in beholding it.

We know, indeed, that this monoment is not necessary to lowp alive his memory to the remotest posterity. He will, indeed, live in

when they, too, shall have perished, as perish they will, he will still be remembered and reverenced for his services to the human race. His monument is the living State of Connecticut, and the part he took in helping to plant that immortal tree of liberty, which there first took root, and has flourished till its branches now cover the continent.

#### HIS LIFE AND SERVICES.

The occasion, fellow-citizens, requires some account of the life and services of John Winthrop, Jr., pioneer, traveler, scholar, statesman, diplomat, lawyer, physician, man of science, magistrate and governor "Posterity," said John Quincy Adams, "delights in details." This duty must necessarily be performed with great brevity, and in the discharge of it, I shall be obliged to confine myself chiefly to those parts of his history and character which belonged to him as a public man.

He was born in Groton, England, in the county of Suffolk, sixty miles northeast of London, on the twenty-second of February, 1606, (new style). He was the descendant of a Puritan family of great prominence in eastern England. Cotton Mather in his Magnalia Christi Americana thus describes his lineage: "Mr. Adam Winthrop, the son of a worthy gentleman of the same name, was himself a worthy, a discreet and a learned gentleman, particularly eminent for skill in the law, not without remark for love to the Gospel under Henry the Eighth; and brother to a remarkable favorer of the reformed religion in the days of Queen Mary, into whose hands the famous martyr Philpot committed his papers, which afterwards made no considerable part of our Martyr Books. This Mr. Adam Winthrop had a son of the same name also, and of the same endowments and employments with his father; and this third Adam Winthrop was the father of that renowned John Winthrop, who was the father of New England, and the founder of the Colony which, upon many accounts, like him who founded it, may challenge the first place among the glories of New England."

#### IDOL OF HIS FATHER'S HOUSE.

To this John Winthrop, at the age of eighteen, was born a son, the John Winthrop, Jr., whom we honor here to-day. In childhood he was

and the control of the state of

when they pare that covers a shoot or a consequence of the color of th

# and the second second

the idol of his father's house, of which many proofs remain. In his boyhood he was transferred to the celebrated Free Grammar School at Bury St. Edmunds, where he prepared for college. At sixteen, he was admitted a student at Trinity College, Dublin, and was graduated in due course. With what degree of reputation he left the university is not now precisely known. We know only that his diligence and success there received the highest approval of his father, no mean judge of literary acquirements, and that he there laid deep and solid the foundations of that extensive acquaintance with the Hebrew, Greek and Latin languages, and the literature of England and of continental Europe, which was so often remarked upon even in that age of sound scholarship.

Choosing the law for his profession, as his father had before him, he was, on the twenty-fourth of February, 1624, admitted to the Inner Temple, London, where he prosecuted his legal studies with diligence and success, and acquired that familiarity with the principles of the English common law and of the English constitution, which was so useful to him in after life. During the period of these studies he read over and over again all the year books, reports and law treaties in print, and at the Tower of London and other antiquarian repositories, examined and carefully studied the records from the foundation of the English monarchy down to his own time. He dedicated, moreover, no small portion of his time to the study of pure mathematics, to investigations into physics and chemistry, and even to anatomy and architecture. These studies he followed all his life.

During his residence in the Inner Temple also, he made the intimate acquaintance of those great judges and lawyers who took such a distinguished part in the struggles between the Crown and Parliament in that exciting century. From early life, the bent of his mind was toward politics, a propensity which the state of the times, if it did not create, doubtless very much strengthened. Public subjects must have occupied the thoughts and filled up the conversation in the circles in which he moved; and the momentous questions which at that time not only agitated but convulsed England, could not but seize on a mind like his, ardent, sanguine and patriotic.

### A STATE OF THE CONTRACT OF THE PROPERTY OF THE

the dol of his tallar's home of a hier amor emotively to the his boyhood he was transferred to the relationed flee fromback defined at flow 51, Edmands, where he prepared for cellage. As over a fix was admirted a student at Triners hallow, that his gas a superfict out in due course. With what degree at accounties his her may revisely known. We know activities the milyer to its new precisely known. We know activities that the milyer to success there precivedy the highest approprial of his failest, on order judes or literary acquirements, and that have had also had account the foredarding acquirements and that the foredarding acquirements and the first had account to appear to the forest and that the foredard that is appeared and account the first had account to appear to the first had account to appear to the first and account to the first account to the

Exposing the law (ar hisparotranta, ar his father had become and was, on the twent bound or helium; host, adiable of our article. Temple, London, where he pre-necess has legal studies who dilegen and success, and acquired that annihilarity with the maniples of the highest common law and of the English constitution, which was so useful to him in after life. Therefore period of these studies be read over an over a spain all the year books, reports and are tagaties to man, and at the Towes of London and other antiquarian repositories, examined and carefully studied the recentles from the foundation or the hapilish monarchy down to his own time. He dedicated, moreover on small particle of his time to the study of our mathematics, an investigations into physics and chemistry, and even to anatomy and architecture.

During his residence in the Inner Temple, also, he made the intimate acquaintance of those great judges and lawyers who took such a
distinguished part in the strongers between the Cardyn and Parliament
in that exciting century. From early life, the bent of his aims to
toward politics, a propensity which the state of the times, if it did not
create, doubtless very much strengthened. Public subjects must have
occupied the thoughts and filled up the conversation in the circles in
which he moved; and the atomentary questions which at that time
not only exitated but convulsed fingland, could not but selve on a

Before he was called to the bar, however, he abandoned the law to accept the position of secretary to the commander of one of the royal ships in the fleet of one hundred vessels of the famous Duke of Buckingham, which sailed from Portsmouth, June twenty-second, 1627, for the relief of the Huguenots at Rochelle, then under siege by Cardinal Richelieu. During this voyage and the operations attending it, he became acquainted with the Duke and many of the highest officials in the court of Charles the First. Upon the failure of the expedition he returned to England late in 1627.

His active and adventurous spirit next led him to ask permission of his father to emigrate to New England with John Endicott in 1628, but it was not granted.

On the twentieth of June, 1628, he left England to make the grand tour of the continent, then an important element in the education of men destined to high preferment in the state. The next fourteen months were spent in travel under the most advantageous circumstances, extending as far east as Constantinople, with the English embassy at which place he was connected. He planned a trip from there to the Holy Land, but the expedition proved too difficult for him to undertake. Much of his time, while abroad, was spent in Venice, then in the height of its magnificence. He is said to have visited France, Switzerland, Holland, and North Germany, everywhere meeting men eminent for their learning or high station. As his father said long afterwards, "God gave him favor in the eyes of all men with whom he had to do, by land or sea." He reached England on his return late in August, 1629, not having in his absence once heard from home, so great were the difficulties of correspondence in those days.

When he landed at twenty-three years of age, he was probably the most accomplished young man of his time, with every prospect of advancement to the highest political and diplomatic preferment. The England to which he returned was then one of the most interesting places on earth. It was the age of great men. Shakespeare, Bacon, Ben Jonson, Cervantes and Galileo, Coke and Raleigh, Milton and Cromwell, Richelieu and William of Orange were his contemporaries. The discovery of America, the invention of printing, and the Protes-

Solve he was still in one had, nawever he about nor as a series at the profition of secure in a summandly secure of the solve shows and part of the solve shows and part of the secure of the secure of the secure of the relief of the still secure of the relief of the still secure of the secure of

The control of the co

On the treatment of the combined to adjace to make your treatment of the combined to the combined to the present of the desirate. The act the make your meet designed to the present of the desirate. The act the make were specified to the present of the desirate ending as the cast at Constitutions with the English embases at tending as the cast at Constitutions. With the English embases at which place he was connected. He classified a crip from there is the Holy Land, but the capetions present to outler take. Much of his time, while along at, as ever to Venice; then in the height of its angunicence. He is well to have viewer transfer the time control for the there are the their learning or hegh station. As his tather such long afterwards, "God gave the favor in the eyes of all men cult whom he had to do, by land or sea." He resulted ingle and inscription home, so have the difficulties of correspondence in those days.

When he hinded at twenty-three years of nge-he was probably the most accomplished young man of his tine, with every prospect of advancement to the highest political and endownatic preferment. The England to which he returned was then one of the most interesting places on earth. It was the age of great men. Shukaspeare, thoson, Ben, Jonson, Gervantes and Galileo, Coke and Kalvigh, Milton and Cromwell, Richelieu and William of Orange were his contemporaries.

tant Reformation, all occurring about the same time a century before, had operated to stir the minds and imaginations of men to the greatest activity. The progress of the arts during the long reign of Elizabeth had made existence in the equable climate of England very tolerable and pleasant. No man left it in those days, either for pleasure or profit, who did not long to return to it.

During his absence, however, his father had undertaken the work of founding New England, and had already made arrangements to dispose of his possessions in England and go out as Governor of the newly organized Colony of Massachusetts Bay. Upon learning of his son's arrival in London, he at once wrote to him in regard to the project, and received from him this ever memorable reply, dated at London, August twenty-first, 1629: "For the business of New England, I can say no other thing, but that I believe confidently that the whole disposition thereof is of the Lord, who disposeth all alterations by His blessed will to His own glory and the good of His; and therefore, do assure myself that all things shall work together for the best therein. As for myself, I have seen so much of the vanity of the world that I esteem no more of the diversities of countries, than as so many inns. whereof the traveler that hath lodged in the best or in the worst, findeth no difference, when he cometh to his journey's end; and I shall call that my country, where I may most glorify God and enjoy the presence of my dearest friends. Therefore, herein I submit myself to God's will and yours, and with your leave, do dedicate myself (laying by all desire of other employments whatsoever) to the service of God and the company herein, with the whole endeavors both of body and mind."

To this great work, therefore, he devoted himself with the most untiring energy for the remaining forty-seven years of his life, They were to be years of the greatest dangers, hardships and toil, and of the most varied activity.

The time was now come when, under the providence of God, the civilization of Europe was to be transferred to the New World, and safe and sufficient arrangements made, under political institutions, for the organized growth of those free principles which, in after ages,

SE TABLE DE CONTRACTO DE CONTRA

rant Metormation, all comming about the value mass a mere on brimes bad operated to the the mind and compositions of site - the questions as site;. The progress of the ails distinguished made statement in the commit that its limits of Euclord very calc. that made existence in the commit that its limits of Euclord very calc. the and releasem. We man left as in those days affect on comment month, who aid not long or resum to it.

themselves allowers because her tiles had embedded arranger to be configurated and received has a four another to blue to blue and project and received has a four the configurated and received has a four the configurated and received has a configurated and the configuration and the configurated and c

To this great work, therefore, he devoted himself with the most untiting energy for the remaining forty-seven years of his life. They were to be years of the greatest daugers, hardships and toil, and of the most varied activity.

The time was now come when, under the providence of God, the civilization of Europe was to be transferred to the New World, and safe and sufficient arrangements made, under political institutions,

were to govern the whole world; and the subject of our sketch was to be one of the most efficient and distinguished instruments in accomplishing the results.

### WHERE ENTERPRISE WAS BORN.

It was in the northeastern corner of what is now the United States, a space no larger than a man's hand upon the national map, reaching from the border of Canada to Long Island Sound, and from the Hudson River on the west to the Atlantic on the east, that the great enterprise was to be achieved. That region, while of great natural beauty, with its forests, mountains and lakes and bold, rocky coast, its surface broken into hills and crossed by noble rivers, was destitute of material gifts. The soil was thin, sterile, and hard to cultivate, excepting the few acres along the rivers and particularly in the valley of the Connecticut. The climate was most uninviting to Europeans, very cold in winter in the northern section, and chilly and variable on the coast, while in summer the heat was tropical. There was no mineral wealth; granite, marble and sandstone being the only riches beneath the surface. The products of the soil, the forest and the ocean were all that was to be depended upon as the material basis of that civilization which was to be.

In the southern section of this region, upon the northern shore of Long Island Sound, lay a small tract, one hundred miles long and fifty broad, as yet unexplored by civilized man, and inhabited by wild beasts and warlike barbarians. Its beautiful shore was dotted with islands and indented with bays, and here three great rivers, as yet unnamed, flowing from the north reached the sea.

To transform this New England wilderness into a civilized country was a vast undertaking. A mighty ocean separated it from the elder world. The home government was to give no aid, nor even protection, for its accomplishment; indeed, it existed only to give the settlers disturbance, to increase their dangers, and to cause them loss. They were to come here at their own charges and often at the ruin of their fortunes, as private adventurers. The barbarous and war like inhabitants resisted from the first all coalescence with the new-comers.

of SEW LONGICS - TWO III STREET TIPES AT A ROBERT OF THE SECOND OF THE S

## CARRON STOR LESS THAT IS A SECULIAR OF THE SEC

It was in the name and grown of the mine and and the contract of the same and the contract of the same and the contract of the same and the contract of the co

In the southern sevium of this engine upon the northern start. I Long Island Sinual, lay a small tract one hundred make lang and fifty broad, as yet mereplaned by eviling man, and inhabited by wild beasts and worldes barbarians. Its landwillul shows was deliced with islands and indented with bays, and hery three great tivers, as yet unnamed, flowing from the world reached the sea.

To transform this New Mondom witherness such a civilized collection on a reast undertaking. A mapley occas separated it from the elder world. The house government was to give no aid, nor even particulation, for its accomplishment, underd, it existed other to give the settlers disturbance, to increase their daugets and to cause them for a They were to come hore at their dwn charges and often at the ruin of their fortunes, as private autouncers. The barbarous and was the their fortunes, as private autouncers. The barbarous and was the

To subdue this waste, to plant corn-fields in these primeval forests, to establish here orderly governments and educational and religious institutions, to face all the physical ills of life in those strange surroundings, was enough to appall the stoutest heart.

#### THE FIRST IMMIGRANTS.

The next ten years after the date of that letter to his father were to witness the transplantation of twenty thousand English people to the shores of New England, there to plunge into the wilderness. After that, no more were to come for a century. From them the United States as we know it was to spring. We are apt to overlook the fact that in bringing about this movement, great organizing and missionary work had to be done. In disposing the minds and purposes of these twenty thousand persons to emigrate to New England, the younger Winthrop had perhaps more to do than any other man. He was truly a pioneer.

When he became interested in the work, there were less than five hundred white people in all New England. In the Plymouth Colony, after ten years of struggle, there were still less than three hundred inhabitants. How many Puritan homes in England did he visit to point the way to New England as the true means of escape from the religious and political tyranny of Charles of Laud and Strafford. That persuasive tongue to which the Indian in his wigwam, the Dutch Governor of New York, and the English king upon his throne were, in after years, alike to yield, was a potent instrument in bringing about the Puritan exodus between 1630 and 1640. Among all the great men, from Columbus down to the present time, who have labored consciously or unconsciously, to make the United States what it is to-day, a just sense of historical proportion requires us to place the younger Winthrop in the front rank.

He did not sail for America with his father in the summer of 1630, but remained behind to close up his father's affairs and dispose of his ancestral domains in the county of Suffolk. In February, 1631, he married, and set sail in the fall of that year with the rest of his father's family for Boston, where he arrived November second, 1631. In

where the major is a major is a major in the major in the

the did non sail for amone with his larker in the emomes of the but revenue the best revenue to be been and they rest in his agreestal domains in the county or supply. In bottomer, rest he married, and set and in the fall of that went with the rest of the bather's family for liceton, where beautived November second, a part to

May of the following year he was chosen an assistant of the Massachusetts Colony, and in 1633 he was selected to found and settle the town of Ipswich, Mass., as a frontier settlement for protection against the French and the Indians. In 1634 his wife died, and he returned to England on business for the colony.

On this voyage he was shipwrecked on the coast of Ireland, and after incredible dangers reached the shore. He traveled thence through Ireland, Scotland and England until he reached London. Everywhere on his way he visited the leading personages of the time and was received and entertained with the highest distinction. It was on this trip that events occurred which indissolubly thereafter connected his history with that of Connecticut.

#### COMMISSIONED AS GOVERNOR.

In 1630, the council of Plymouth had granted a patent to Robert Earl of Warwick, of all that tract which is now embraced in the State of Connecticut. That has been doubted by some for want of record evidence of it, but the action of those who had the best reason to know of its existence is sufficient proof of it. In 1631 he transferred it to Lord Say and Seal, Lord Brook, John Pym, John Hampden and others, the most distinguished men of the time, who had made various unsuccessful attempts to begin a settlement upon it. In 1634 these proprietors learned that schemes were on foot by parties in Massachusetts and Plymouth Colonies to occupy it, and that the Dutch had already taken possession of a portion of it. In order to prevent the acquisition of title to any portion of their tract, by squatter sovereignty and to repel the Dutch, they entered into negotiations with young Winthrop to proceed to Connecticut and build a large fort at the mouth of the Connecticut river, and commissioned him to be the Governor of the River Connecticut.

Waiting just long enough to marry, as a second wife, the stepdaughter of the celebrated Hugh Peters, he set sail and arrived in Boston in the autumn of 1635. He at once issued a proclamation to the emigrants who had begun to settle at Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield, demanding to know "by what right and preference The state of the s

May of the foliating you be was enough an arrow as with a chuseus Edward Edward in any discussion of the second and arrows of Lpaniol. Many as a franche sufficient in a constant the energy and the braining and the braining the region of the braining of the line of the l

The first open of the consequence for the case of the

# The state of the s

In more than a property of the control of the control of the control of Connections, one of the control of Connections. The last control of the control of t

Waiting just image enough to marry, as a second wife the stap daughter of the ordered in the criebrate lingh Peters, he set and arrived in Boston in the autumn or 1035. He at once issued a produmation to the emigrants who had begun to settle at Hardord, Mindson and Wethersheld, demanding to know "by what right and preference

they had lately taken up their plantation." It is said that they agreed to give up any lands demanded by him, or to return on having their expenses paid. He also learned on his arrival that the Dutch were about to send an expedition to build a fort at the mouth of the Connecticut. He at once despatched a party to anticipate them. His men had just succeeded in throwing up a work sufficient for defense and had mounted a few guns when a Dutch ship from New Amsterdam appeared, bringing a force intended to appropriate the same place. Finding themselves anticipated, they retired, and this action of Winthrop's practically secured Connecticut to the English for all time.

He named the place Saybrook from Lord Say and Lord Brook, and was thus the first to give an abiding English name to any portion of the soil of Connecticut. The next year he built a fort there, which continued for many years to be one of the most important defenses to Connecticut. The town of Saybrook thus founded by him in the very inception of the settlement of the State, was the scene of the repulse of Governor Andros from Connecticut in 1675, forty years later, in the midst of King Philip's War, under the direction of the same governor, John Winthrop, whose instructions to the commanding officer were in these words: "And you are to keep the King's colors standing there, under his majesty's lieutenant, the Governor of Connecticut. But you are required in his majesty's name to avoid striking the first blow; but if they begin, then you are to defend yourselves, and do your best to secure his majesty's interest and the peace of the whole Colony of Connecticut in our possession." Between these two events, both occurring in the lifetime of the same man, and under his authority as governor, in both instances, what a world of history lay.

### PURCHASE OF FISHERS ISLAND.

In 1638 and 1639 he was living at Ipswich, Mass., engaged in the manufacture of salt, and in 1640 he bought Fishers Island. In 1641 he went to England to organize a company for the manufacture of iron in New England, and returned in 1643 with workmen, tools and stock,

# and the second of the second

In this and this hyster through the words. Mass, entertion is not manufacture of salt and to require not give lighters faltend in our lie went to England as engances a company for the manufacture of iron to New England, and returned he may only workmen, foods and shock,

and began the smelting and refining of iron at Lynn and Braintree, Mass. He was the first person in New England to engage in that business and was the pioneer iron manufacturer in the United States. In 1645 he projected, surveyed, and began the settlement of New London, and on May sixth, 1646, he received from the General Court of Massachusetts a commission to establish a town government here. That year he moved his family here from Massachusetts and continued to reside here until his removal to New Haven in 1656 and 1657, where he went to engage in the manufacture of iron near Lake Saltonstall in East Haven.

In 1651 he was chosen an assistant of the Connecticut Colony. The same year he received a license from the Connecticut General Court to mine lead, copper and other metals in the public domain of the colony, and he was, for many years, incessantly engaged all over the colony in prospecting for the same. He made repeated visits for weeks at a time to a mountain in the northwestern part of the town of East Haddam, attended by a single servant. More than two centuries afterwards, there was discovered near Middletown some twelve hundred feet of shafting, skilfully constructed in an argentiferous lead mine which he is supposed to have worked.

### CHOSEN GOVERNOR FOR MANY YEARS.

In 1657 he was elected Governor of Connecticut and again in 1659, and every year thereafter until 1676, when he died, the fundamental orders having been changed to permit of his annual re-election. He was eighteen times chosen Governor of Connecticut, an honor heretofore accorded to no other man. During all these years the colony was constantly engaged in controversies with its neighbors as to boundaries and other delicate matters, and in internal strife of the bitterest character, and the wisdom, moderation and tact which he showed in composing and settling them proved him to be one of the best administrators.

Through his whole life in New England he was engaged in the active practice of medicine, and his reputation in that respect was of the highest. By direction of the Colony of New Haven, the governor

DAY ACLT TO SELECT AS MAN ALTO CALE SANGSANT AND A

and began the acquired and remove of more state in our mixing and lass. He was the transported in the Logiannia of appeal to the business and ourselves pomeet one realism over the action of the action of the projected currey of the destruction of the action of the act

The color of the c

# CHOSE CONTRACTOR OF STREET

In 1957 he was elected Coverant in Contention and the following and every year their effect until 1959, when he mend the following orders having been clear end to permit of his against re-Section. Its was elefateen times chosen therefore the sectored to no other man. Doning all these years the colony was constantly engaged in controversies with its neighbors as to boundaries and other delicate matter, and in internal state of the bitterest character, and the wisdom, moderation and each which he bitterest character, and sectore them proved him to be one of the

Through his whole like in New Logland he was espaged in the active practice of medicine, and his reputation in that respect was of active practice of medicine of the Colony of New Hayen, the governor

invited him formally to take up his residence there, that they might have the benefit of his medical and surgical skill, and offered to present him with the finest house in New Haven. He purchased the house himself and resided in it for nearly two years.

He brought with him to Massachusetts in his youth a library of a thousand volumes, the choicest books of the time. He was a Fellow and one of the founders of the Royal Society of England, and in constant correspondence with eminent scientific men, and published several papers in the Philosophical Transactions of much value. He was the owner of the first telescope brought to this country, which is now to be seen in Harvard College, and prosecuted his studies in astronomy with great success, from his calculations predicting the existence of another satellite of Jupiter, the actual discovery of which was reserved till the last century.

In September, 1658, Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, died, and the structure of government which he had reared with so much effort and bloodshed crumbled to pieces. Winthrop's relations with him had been very close, his father-in-law, Hugh Peters, having been Cromwell's chaplain during the Protectorate.

### THE TIME OF TROUBLE.

In May, 1660, Charles II. was restored to the throne of his ancestors, with an outburst of popular feeling and loyalty which boded ill for all who had been concerned in the dethronement and execution of his father. Hugh Peters was promptly seized, tried and executed, and his head stuck up on Temple Bar. The corpses of Cromwell and others were torn from their graves and hung in chains on Tyburn Hill, and their heads cut off and stuck up on Westminster Hall, where they remained for many years. The Puritans of New England had been in full sympathy with Cromwell and the Roundheads in all their measures, and had reason to expect severe treatment from Charles and his revengeful cavaliers. Two of the regicides had fled to New Haven and were warmly welcomed and sheltered by the Rev. John Davenport, the intimate friend of Winthrop.

Place with a more remained in the community of the commun

Davengort the intunate friend of wantimp.

In 1661 the Colony of Connecticut tardily concluded to recognize Charles as their lawful sovereign, to send him an address of congratulation, and to petition him to grant them a charter, confirming to them all the privileges which they had so long enjoyed in the territory covered by the patent to Lord Say and Seal. They sent Winthrop to the court of Charles to secure a charter for them. He arrived in London in the fall by way of Amsterdam, having sailed thither from New York. When he arrived he took lodgings in Coleman street, near St. Stephen's Church, where his friend, Davenport, had preached for so many years. He found his own and his father's friend, Sir Henry Vane, in the Tower awaiting trial for his participation in the events with which Winthrop had been in full sympathy. His trial was going on during the time of Winthrop's efforts to obtain the charter, and he was convicted and executed a few days after the charter was granted. John Milton, another of Winthrop's friends, who had walked side by side with Hugh Peters at Cromwell's funeral, was in hiding for his · life. Edward Hyde, Lord Clarendon, whose knowledge of mankind was so great that he was called the chancellor of human nature, whose daughter had married the Duke of York, afterwards James II., was prime minister and seeking to gather to himself absolute power over the colonies. The only friend Winthrop had at court was the aged Lord Say and Seal, who had been active in bringing about the restoration of Charles.

#### DIPLOMAT OF HIGH ORDER.

In this court, from this monarch, and at the hands of this prime minister, Winthrop had the address to secure the charter for Connecticut, which our fathers ever after regarded as the very ark of their liberties. Not only that, he secured one for Rhode Island of equally liberal provisions, which was expressly stated to be granted to that colony upon "the confidence reposed by us in Mr. John Winthrop." This success demonstrates that Winthrop's skill as a negotiator and diplomat was of the highest order.

Again in 1664, at the time of the surrender of New York to the English by the Dutch, which forever established the supremacy of the

# service years of the wife

In this court toom this monarcia, and at the hands of this process minister. Winting had the address rescouse the searter for Concession, even either our fathers user with a resource of the trape of the larger hand of the highest provisions, which was arranged stated to be granted of the colony upon "the confidence represent in us in Mr. John Whater Philes success demonstrates that it may be said as a persuance of the birthest mint it minus a said as a persuance out

Again in 1684, at the time of the surrender of New York to the

English upon the Atlantic seaboard from Nova Scotia to Florida, he was present at the request of the English commander, and conducted the negotiations which resulted in the surrender.

In the charter of Connecticut, its boundaries were fixed to embrace also the Colony of New Haven, an act of the greatest foresight, though most distasteful to Mr. Davenport. He, however, before his death, came to see the wisdom of it.

During King Philip's War, Winthrop was chosen one of the commissioners of Connecticut to the Congress of the United Colonies of New England, and was in attendance thereon at Boston when he was taken sick and died in April, 1676. He was buried in King's Chapel Graveyard, Boston, in the same tomb with his honored father.

He died amid the horrors of a frightful Indian war. Out of ninety towns in Massachusetts and Plymouth Colonies, twelve had been utterly destroyed, and more than forty others had been the scene of fire and slaughter. Hardly a family in New England but was in mourning. A thousand men, the bravest and the best of New England, had lost their lives, and scores of women and little children perished under the tomahawk.

#### RESIGNED LARGE INTERESTS.

His father had received a large estate from the mother of young Winthrop and had spent it all in establishing the Colony of Massachusetts. Not only that, but the son had cheerfully resigned for the same purpose, the large interests in the same which had been entailed to him. No more touching words can be found than those in a letter from the father to the son, referring to these matters: "You are chief of two families; I had by your mother three sons and three daughters, and I had with her a large portion of outward estate. These now are all gone; mother gone; brethren and sisters gone; you only are left to see the vanity of these temporal things and learn wisdom thereby which may be of more use to you, through the Lord's blessing, than all that inheritance which might have befallen you; and for which this may stay and quiet your heart, that God is able to give you more than this; and that it being spent in the furtherance of this work, which

# NEW TOXIDOX S LIVE MENTERS SELL SELLE BELLE TO

Equipment of the Atlantic scalourd from Nines S and to Horida, inwas present at the request of the English communion, and conducted the negotiations which resulted to the surrender.

In the charter of Connection, its boundaries which is equilibrial to the Colony of New Maker, on a 'el the grantse bouton's land of the most distanted of No. Daverpool. He Jawes et bullon in the came to see the western of it.

Darling King Philip's War. Confidences states one of the confidence of Charles College of the Confidence of Charles College of the Charles College of the Charles of the Ch

the died amid the horsers of a highing and as a rest that minute to an interest to the minute to the state of the state of

### ATTENDED TO BE STOLEN.

His father had received a large estate from the member of vanich Winthrop and had spent it all is establishing the Colony of Massachusetts. Not only that, but the son had ideerfully resigned for the same purpose, the large interests in the same which had been catalled same purpose, the large interests in the same which had been catalled too him. No more touching words can be found than those in a latter from the father to the son, referring to these matters: "You are chief of two families; I had by your mother three sons and three daughters, and I had with her a large portion of outward same. These now are all gone; mother gone; but these temporal things and heart windom mereby to see the vanity of those temporal things and heart windom mereby which may be of more use to you, through the Lord's birsting, than all that inheritance which might have belieflen you; and for which this may stay and quiet your heart, that God is allie to give you can't him.

hath prospered so well, through His power hitherto, you and yours may certainly expect a liberal portion in the prosperity and blessing thereof hereafter; and rather because it was not forced from you by a father's power, but freely resigned by yourself, out of a loving and filial respect unto me, and your own readiness unto the work itself. From whence as I often do take occasion to bless the Lord for you, so do I also commend you and yours to His fatherly blessing, for a plentiful reward to be rendered unto you."

When the younger Winthrop died, his father's prediction was fulfilled. He left to his descendants immense landed estates, which, with the growth of the colony, came to be of far greater value to them than what the elder and the younger Winthrop had sacrificed in the cause. And what was of still more consequence, he left behind him children worthy to be his descendants, who rose to positions of the highest importance in New England.

In these facts, collected from many scattered sources, I have presented an outline of the career of John Winthrop, Jr., and I commend them to the considerate attention of posterity. What was accomplished by him for the sake of liberty and truth, home and country, and in preparing this beautiful heritage for us and our children, and our children's children, is replete with instruction and counsel. All this may be forgotten by us, and be unknown to our descendants, but it is part of the history of Connecticut and is written in the book of God's remembrance. For holy faith, triumphant zeal and beneficent design, the record stands unsurpassed in the annals of man.

### THE LUNCHEON.

Immediately after the unveiling ceremonies, one hundred and seventy-five guests assembled at the Crocker House, and enjoyed for an hour and a half, the City's hospitality at a somewhat hurried and informal, yet bountiful luncheon. The number of local people invited was small, the invitations being limited to the city officials, a few members of committees, and to those who had been most closely associated with the work. These, acting as hosts, had the pleasure of

welcoming the Governor, ex-Governors and U. S. Senators of Connecticut, prominent officials of the Army and Navy, municipal, civil and military officers of the State, and other distinguished guests, who had gathered in the city to honor the memory of Winthrop. was not arranged, for lack of time, to have the usual toasts and speeches, but the clatter of dishes and the clinking of glasses had hardly begun, when, upon the urgent request of the Committee, ex-Governor Waller assumed the role of toast-master, and from then to the close, under his persuasive but peremptory leadership, the brilliant gathering,—among whom were well-known and gifted talkers, was highly entertained by a series of bright, impromptu speeches. These were received with bursts of enthusiastic applause and merriment, and the occasion will long be remembered as one of the pleasant features of the day. The hospitality of Senator-elect Brandegee in extending to all present a cordial invitation to his home after the parade, was much appreciated. The brief intermission between the morning and afternoon programs of the day, soon passed, and all too quickly the hour arrived for returning to the grand stand on Bulkeley Square to review the parade.

### AFTERNOON PARADE AND REVIEW.

The following officers composed the staff of General George Haven, Chief Marshal:

Captain Stephen J. Downey, Chief of Staff; Lieutenant John McGinley, Jr., Assistant Adjutant-General; Major Richard P. Freeman, Jr., Captain Frank V. Chappell, Lieutenant J. Augustus Prince, Lieutenant M. H. Barton, Aids; Sergeants George Benham and John T. Sherwin, Orderlies.

The line of march was as follows: State Street to Main, to Williams, to Huntington, to Bulkeley Place, to Hempstead, to Granite, to Channing, to Broad, to Hempstead, to Franklin, to Jay, to Truman, to Blinman, to Bank, to State.

Following was the order of formation of the parade:

FIRST DIVISION.

Chief Marshal and Staff.
First Infantry Band of Hartford.

United States Coast Artillery.

Sailors and Marines, U. S. S. Minneapolis.

Sailors, U. S. Revenue Marine Service.

Coast Artillery Battalion, C. N. G.

Battalion Third Infantry, C. N. G.

Second Division, Naval Battalion, C. N. G.

Platoon, Machine Gun Battery, C. N. G.

Colt's Band of Hartford.

First Company Governor's Foot Guard.

Second Company Governor's Foot Guard.

W. W. Perkins Post, No. 47, G. A. R., in Carriages. Military and Naval Guests in Carriages.

#### SECOND DIVISION.

George C. Avery, Marshal.

Thomas F. Dorsey, John C. Geary, James P. Newman, Thomas H. Allen, James P. Sullivan, Silas P. Bailey, Aids.

John Stanners, Chief Engineer; Charles H. Rose, First Asst. Engineer; Joseph W. Goldie, Second Asst. Engineer.

New London Fire Police.

William M. Sistare, Captain; Charles Stevens, Lieutenant;

George H. Sistare, Sergeant.

25 men in line.

Westerly Band, of Westerly, R. I.

F. L. Allen Hook & Ladder Co.

Joseph G. Harrigan, Foreman; Eugene J. Leahy, Jr., First Asst. Foreman; Robert A. Spellman, Second Asst. Foreman.

40 men in line.

Niagara Engine Co. Band, of New London.

Niagara Engine Co., No. 1.

Charles R. Brown, Foreman; Frank Church, First Asst. Foreman; Everton C. Haves, Second Asst. Foreman.

125 men in line.

Hedley and Hutchinson's Band of Providence, R. I.

Nameaug Engine Co., No. 2.

Ruel S. Baker, Foreman: Wallace L. Hale, First Asst. Foreman;

William F. Woods, Second Asst. Foreman.

90 men in line.

Jewett City Band, of Jewett City, Conn.

William B. Thomas Hose Co., No. 3.

Manuel J. Martin, Foreman; Frank Evelyn, First Asst. Foreman; James Foley, Second Asst. Foreman.

50 men in line.

New London Veteran Firemen's Association.

Standard Band of New London. Konomoc Hose Co., No. 4.

William R. Pollock, Foreman; Andrew J. Rowley, First Asst. Foreman; Alfred W. Stoll, Second Asst. Foreman.

125 men in line.

Imperial Band of New London. C. L. Ockford Hose Co., No. 5.

George H. Denison, Jr., Foreman; George W. Francis, First Asst Foreman; William O'Brien, Second Asst. Foreman.

40 men in line.

Band.

Visiting Firemen.

### THIRD DIVISION.

William L. Davies, Marshal.

Dr. John N. Dimon, A. C. Burgess, Aids.

Uniform Rank, Knights of Pythias.

Float—Daughters of Liberty and American Mechanics.

Improved Order of Red Men.

Groton Drum Corps.
Jibboom Club.
Bulkeley School.
Nathan Hale School.
Parochial School.
Boy's Club, Y. M. C. A.
Mohegan Indians.
Herwegh Lodge, O. d. H. S.
St. Joseph's Portuguese Society.
Italian Mutual Benefit Society.

From the detailed description, published in the Day, the following facts have been gathered:

The parade proved to be, in every respect, all that had been promised for it. The first division, consisting of military organizations, formed on Huntington Street, south of State Street. The second division, composed of firemen, took position on Huntington Street, north of State Street, and the third division, of miscellaneous civic societies, occupied Broad Street with its right resting on Huntington Street. They fell easily into position, and were ready to start promptly at two o'clock, General George Haven and staff, accompanied by Hatch's band, coming first in line. A direct descendant of Uncas, dressed in Indian costume, mounted on a black pony, followed the

## TO A VIOLENCE LINE IN INCLUDING A LABOR THE STRUCT ASSET

mendard band of New London.
Konomec Herr Co., No.

William R. Pollock, Foreign, Andrew J. Rowley, Elvil Asst. Foreign

Alfred W. Stell, become Asst. Chromosom

Importal Band of New London.

George II, Denison, Jr., Foreman; George W. Erstein, Phys. Act. Locusius

on'll of new op

Visiting Firancia.

### THERE DIVISION.

William L. Lucies, Marshall
Dr. John N. Dimon. A. C. Barsers, AldsLuidem Mank, Knights of Bithes,
loar—Daughters of Liberty and American Machanies,
Improved Crete at Sact Mys.
Ground Drain Corps.
Blackery School.
Malberty School.
Parchilal School.
Hary & Clob. T. M. C. A.
Herwell Ledge, C. d. H. S.
Metogan Indians.
Metogan Indians.
Metogan Indians.
Metogan Coll. E. S.
Lorent M. Ledge, C. d. H. S.

From the detailed description, published in the Day, the following facts have been gathered:

The parade proved to be, in every respect, all that had ocen promised for it. The first division, consisting of military organizations, formed on Huntingvon Street, south of State Street. The second division, composed of fremen, took position on Huntington Street, north of State Street, and the third division of miscellaneous civic societies, occupied Broad Street with its right resulting on Huntington Street. They fell easily into position, and were ready to start prompt by at two o'clock, General George Haven and staff, accompanied by Ilatch's band, coming first in line. A direct descendant of Uncas.

Marshall's staff. The regular troops from Fort Trumbull, a company of some forty men of the One Hundred and Twenty-fifth Company, United States Coast Artillery, were given the extreme right of line, their uniforms of blue trimmed with red, distinguishing them from the militia companies. Next came the marines and sailors from the United States cruiser Minneapolis, at anchor in the lower harbor, headed by their own band, and followed by companies of sailors from the revenue cutters Gresham and Mohawk. The jackies made a fine appearance, being well trained for the unusual event of marching on shore, by the daily practice drills held in the Armory and on the streets the preceding week.

Following the United States soldiers and sailors, came a large body of the state militia, numbering approximately four hundred men. Included in the body were some of the finest organizations in the Connecticut National Guard.

The right of line was accorded to the Coast Artillery Battalion, owing to the seniority of Maj. Hadlai A. Hull, who commands it, and the Third Infantry Battalion, under command of Lieutenant-Colonel Henry S. Dorsey, came immediately behind it. This battalion includes Companies A and C of Norwich, Company I of New London, and Company M of Danielson.

The second division of the Naval Battalion, from Hartford, followed the Infantry Battalion, and was in turn succeeded by a platoon of the Machine Gun Battery with two of the rapid fire guns. The First and Second Companies Governor's Foot Guard, headed by Colt's Band of Hartford, were followed by members of W. W. Perkins Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and distinguished military and naval guests in carriages.

The firemen, in the second division, attired in new uniforms, were heartily applauded all along the line of march. All of the local firemen purchased new uniforms for the occasion, making the necessary expenditures out of their own treasuries, as the city could not, at that time, legally appropriate money for the purpose. The freshly polished metal and leather of hose wagons, harnesses and other apparatus, were well in keeping with the immaculate suits of the men.

The interest and co-operation of the fire companies was much appreciated by the committee in charge, and it was a pleasure, when the financial account was made up, to appropriate fifty dollars to each company, and twenty-five dollars to the fire police.

Marshal George C. Avery and his aids headed the division. They were followed by chief John Stanners and his two assistants, with the New London Fire Police, numbering some twenty-five men. The F. L. Allen Hook & Ladder Co., accompanied by the Westerly band of twenty-five musicians, was the first organization to appear. The company's large truck, newly-painted, was drawn by horses in glittering harness.

The Niagara Engine Co., No. 1, was preceded by its own band, recently formed. About one hundred and twenty-five men appeared in line and drew the hose reel at the end of a long rope. The reel was decorated with white carnations, and in the seat at the top was a little girl dressed in red. The auto-chemical and steamer were also in the line and attracted much attention all along the route.

Nameaug Engine Co., No. 2, had secured Hedley & Hutchinson's band of thirty pieces, from Providence, to head its line of ninety men, and had, beside their regular hose wagon, the old hand reel, which was trimmed with red carnations. The Niagaras' and Nameaugs' lines were each followed by carriages containing honorary members.

The William B. Thomas Hose Co., No. 3, might well be proud of its new hose cart, just received from the makers, and now, for the first time, displayed in public. After the omnibus containing members of the New London Veteran Firemen's Association, came the old-fashioned hand engine, formerly used by the company. It was interesting to note the contrast between that, and the new one preceding it.

The Konomoc Hose Co., No. 4, with its large representation of members, and gaily-decorated hose cart, elicited great applause. The Standard band of forty pieces, which led the company, was the largest one in line, and had three leaders with batons, one a boy of about

And the second of the second o

twelve years, and the trio entertained the throng with marvelous feats of baton tossing.

The C. L. Ockford Hose Co., with comparatively new wagon, the Imperial band at its head, was the last local company in line, and was represented by some forty members. Following these, came a line of visiting firemen, among whom was the Castleton Hose Co., of Staten Island.

The third division was headed by Marshal William L. Davies and his aids. The right of line was accorded to the Uniform Rank Knights of Pythias, who, in their parade regalia, attracted much attention. Hawkins Company, No. 18, the local body, with Captain Winder K. Reed at its head, was well represented.

Next came a large float, prepared by members of the Order of United American Mechanics and its auxiliary, the Daughters of Liberty. Young women on the sides of the float, wearing white dresses, liberty caps, and each carrying an American flag, represented the thirteen original states. On a higher deck, were eight men dressed in the old continental uniforms, and above them a sailor and soldier in modern garb. There were children impersonating Uncle Sam, George Washington and Molly Pitcher, with two continental soldiers in a tableau about a cannon. The whole was surmounted by a liberty bell, trimmed with the national colors.

The Improved Order of Red Men came next in line. The local Nonowantuc Tribe was reenforced by visiting chiefs and warriors, and all were in full war paint and feathers, the officers being mounted.

The Jibboom Club, headed by the Groton Drum Corps, made a fine appearance, and the boys, directly following that organization, did remarkably well. Herwegh Lodge, Order of Herman Sons, St. Joseph's Portuguese Society, the Italian Mutual Benefit Society and the Siciliana Society gave variety to the spectacle. These foreign societies were dressed in the bright colored regalias of their orders, and carried, beside their own national flags, the stars and stripes of their adopted home.

Along the line of march, business blocks, public buildings and private residences were artistically decorated, and the bright colored

The state of the s

n e totales a la company de la

Voorbestelle Tibe was recommend by samp man and an action of all wars in toll war point, and in the same and an action of the same and an action of the same and action of the same and action of the same and action of the same action of the s

the ap commen, and donner's lucus whowing that organization and did remarkably well. Here, git Ludge, thinler of Herman Society the Lotter of the entire the Society and Lotter of the Society and Lotter of the Society and Lotter of the Society and the soc

Along the line of marca back while the public buildings and private residences were admissionly decorated, and the major entered

NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY. 79 bunting, so effectively used, gave an air of unusual festivity to the city. Amid the wealth of stars and stripes, might frequently be seen portraits of the Founder, which seemed to be looking down, with peculiar satisfaction, upon the scene where evidences of progress were visible on every side. The natural beauty of New London added much to the picturesqueness of the sight as the parade made its way, through the winding streets, beneath the archway of beautiful trees just beginning to show their tender, green foliage of the springtime. May sixth was a day on which the city opened wide her doors and received, as welcome guests, thousands of people from far and near, who had gathered within her borders, to enjoy the birthday celebration of Winthrop's old town.

One of the interesting features of the parade was the line of school boys in the third division. Three schools were represented, and the pupils from each had been so thoroughly drilled, by officers of the Connecticut National Guard, that they marched with the precision of well-trained soldiers. The Bulkeley boys were instructed by Lieutenant John McGinley, Jr., of the First Company, Coast Artillery; the Nathan Hale boys by Captain David Connor, Company I, Third Infantry; and the Parochial School boys by Captain J. J. Murphy of the First Company. Each school was headed by its own drummers and fifers, and commanded by officers selected from its own membership.

Following is a list of the boys who marched:

### BULKELEY SCHOOL BOYS.

Captain, E. Lawrence Chandler.

First Lieutenant, Nathaniel H. Avery.

Second Lieutenant, Edward Prentis, Jr.

Moss Baratz, Harry M. Beebe, Harold Bosworth, C. P. Barry, D. Dow Bentley, Max Boyer, Ismar Baruch, Charles Biglin, H. H. Bradford, Pember K. Beckwith, Harvey Bingham, Joseph Brennan, Cecil A. Beebe, Norman J. Bond, Freeman F. Brown,

Aging of Holes and Aging of the Aging of the

und in the Company of the Company of

Following is a list of the boys who spanderd:

MILLER BY SCHOOL WAYS.

Cupining In Lawrence Connectors.

The Licaleman Sansana Asset

Horard Marcon Albert Mr. Hadden Marcon Marcold Marcon District Marcon Ma

To Harry, The Monthley, MASS Reverse Record Reports Company of the Health of the Healt

### 80 NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY.

Harold M. Brown, William J. Caldwell, Frank P. Casev, James S. Casev, John H. Chapman, Ira L. Chappell, Royce G. Cody, Leonard L. Coit, Charles Collins, E. T. Collins. Harry A. Comeau, Arthur E. Conant, J. Stanton Cook, Joseph A. Copp, Joseph F. Corcoran, Harry P. Corson, Daniel F. Cranker, Joseph N. Cranker, Coleman Crocker, John, R. Davis, W. A. Dohohue, Paul A. Douglass, Walter E. Dray, Frederic J. Dunn, Clark D. Edgar, Edward A. Fenwick, Frank Fitzmaurice. John A. Fletcher. George F. Freeman, John C. Glynn, Stanley Goldsmith, E. J. L. Gragan, Stanley P. Grint, Walter S. Griswold, H. W. Gussman,

William B. Hart. Herman L. Havnes, R. H. Hedlund, John J. Henley, P. J. Hollandersky, William H. Hull, John H. James, Jr., Frank S. Joseph, Arthur T. Keefe, James A. Kelley, John J. Kellev, Jr., Benjamin King, Waldo Lathrop, Patrick F. Leary, R. Scott Linsley, Thomas F. Magnier, R. R. McDonald. A. B. McGinley, S. E. McGinley, Thomas McGinley, B. W. McLaughlin, Michael McNeil, D. Mendlesohn, Louis H. Mevers, Albert Mix, Walter J. Moran, C. L. Morgan, Frank L. Morrison, Fred. J. Morrison, James H. Murray, T. R. Murray, Jr., Horace A. Newbury, John O'Brien, John T. O'Neil, R. N. Patterson,

R. A. Peabody, J. Milton Phillips, Francis A. Powell, Charles Prentis, Jr., J. Coleman Prince, B. W. Rademacher, Jr., C. B. Reagan, James D. Rvan, John J. Rvan, Jr., P. L. Schellans, S. F. Schwaner, Philip Sheridan, Samuel G. Slavin, Harold P. Small, Elmer F. Smith. Ralph P. Smith, Max N. Solomon, Thomas Soltz, Charles H. Starr, George F. Starr, James W. Taylor, A. N. Tiffany, Ir., Walter C. Tilden, Harry R. Tisdale. John M. Toolin, W. Marcus Towne. H. E. Underhill, George Wall, Francis J. Warren, W. C. Waterman. W. Arnold White, Henry W. Williams, James E. Wood, F. C. Woodstock.

### NATHAN HALE GRAMMAR SCHOOL.

Senior Captain, Clinton Kenyon.

First Lieutenant, Robert Bacon. Second Lieutenant, George Upton.

Junior Captain, Warren Beebe.

First Lieutenant, Claude Kenyon. Second Lieutenant, John Williams.

Avery W. Andrews, H. H. Appledorn, Walter J. Auwood, Frank G. E. Baier, Edmund J. Bailey, A. M. Beckwith,

'W. T. Beckwith, Walter L. Beckwith, Edward S. Beebe, Henry H. Beebe, Cecil A. Benham. Bert Bent, Joseph A. Benvenuti, William C. Besselievre. Robert C. Bishop, Leroy F. Blake, C. W. Bowser, Ed. M. Breen, J. Charles Brown, Frank W. Brown, Elmer B. Browne, Frank S. Bunnel, William H. Burns, Irvin D. Capwell, George F. Casey, Walter S. Casev, William T. Casey, Robert Chamberlain, Alfred H. Chappell, C. E. Chipman, Elwood H. Church, Eugene S. Clark, George G. Clark, Joseph C. Collins, R. G. Comstock, William B. Conner, Herbert O. Crandall, Robert Crandall, Rogert Crandall, Charles F. Cremins, R. G. Cruickshank, A. L. Davidson, Arthur L. Dean, Roger L. Denison, Harold S. Dennison, Frank W. DeWolf, Ralph H. Dimmock, E. L. Douglass, Philip E. Douglass, Timothy P. Dver, Emil M. Elfenbein,

Herman Elfenbein,

Isaac Elionsky, F. Gordon Ferrell. Clarence B. Folsom, John K. Foran, LeRoy H. Forde, Leon A. Forsyth, LeRoy E. Forsyth, John M. Foster, Joseph Foster. Benjamin F. Francis, Charles B. Gardner, Curtis A. Gates. Ernest F. Gates. William J. Gilbert, Joseph Glater, A. Goldberg, Alex. Goldberg, Wolcott W. Gumble, W. A. Gurney, Henry J. Haas, Harold B. Hale, Floyd L. Hanney, Victor Hedlund, F. A. Hodgkins, Henry E. Horton, Lerov B. Howard, Robert M. Howard, Benjamin B. Howell, George A. Hunt, Herbert G. Huntley, Abraham Katz, Richard Keily, James T. Kenure, Wolcott O. Kenyon, Guy R. Knowlton, Alfred Labensky, Harry Levinson, Morris Lubschansky, William MacKay, Charles A. Manfredo, Henry Manfredo, R. E. Mansfield, C. J. Marshall, George A. Martin, John S. McGrath, J. W. McKenna,

James D. McLaughlin, T. P. McLaughlin, Tyler McNamara, Abraham S. Meyer, William H. Mills, George L. Mix, Edward J. Moran, George A. Morgan, G. Kenneth Morgan, Stanley D. Morgan, Clarence F. Noble, George C. Noble, Nelson R. Oliver, O. Eugene O'Neil, William W. Page, Ralph L. Parlow, H. D. Pendleton, Albert J. Perry, Perry Plattus, John T. Porter, O. L. Reynolds, Henry Rippin, Ernest W. Rogers, Ralph B. Rogers, J. Frank Rollins, John J. Rowe, N. E. Sampson, Walter L. Samson, S. Frank Samuels, Charles A. Satti, George E. Saunders, Charles S. Sawer, Roy C. Searle, Joseph C. Sheeham, William Sistare, Charles L. Smiddy, Leon J. Smith, Reuben P. Smith, John H. Stanners, E. Walter Staplins, F. R. Swanson, M. M. Tarnapolsky, George W. Taylor, R. E. Thaver, Irving C. Thomas, W. G. Thomas,

### '82 NEW LONDON'S TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-NINTH BIRTHDAY.

Richard S. Wall. Oscar T. Wilson. F. S. Thompson, William E. Toolin, Norman Winskill, Arthur L. Ward. T. Edison Troland, C. M. Watrous. Clarence Winslow, H. Claude Vickery, Alfred L. Wheeler. F. L. Wright, Carl H. S. Viets, Leo B. Williams, M. Roscoe Wright. Leo E. Wade, Harry Wilson,

The Nathan Hale Drum Corps, which furnished music for marching, was composed of William Sistare, Oscar Wilson, Wolcott Kenyon, Frank Rollins, Wolcott Gumble, Walter Staplins, Fred Swanson, Arthur Beckwith, Claude Vickery, George Noble.

### PAROCHIAL SCHOOL BOYS.

### Captain, James Miller.

First Lieutenant, A. J. Bentley, Jr. Second Lieutenant, James Ryan.

Charles Archer, John Harrington, John O'Donnell, John Hogan, James Perkins, Christopher Barry, Albert Caracausa, John James, John Ruddy, Christopher Collins, John Leary, Michael Shea, John Connell, John Linehan, William Sheridan, David Connors, John Lucy, John Spellman, Timothy Corcoran, John Mansfield, Albert St. Germain, Frank Cullen, Frank McPartland, Arthur St. Germain, Thomas Meach, Clement Sugrue, George Damus, William Melville. James Sullivan, James Doyle, Walter Elliot, John Moran. Charles Wasmer. James Flaherty, Matthew Mulcahy, George Wasmer. Daniel Noonan, Tony Gomez,

### CONCLUSION.

### FINAL COMMITTEE MEETING.

On Monday evening, May twenty-ninth, 1905, a final meeting of the Executive Committee, with all standing and sub-committees, was held in the Council Chamber of the City Hall, to conclude details of the work, make final reports, etc.

John Hopson, chairman of the Finance Committee, gave a most gratifying report, showing that there was a balance on hand of nearly five hundred dollars, for use in publishing an account of the celebration. The good management of the committees was largely responsible for the reduction of expenses, but there were two chief causes for this condition of the treasury. First: The State appropriation of twenty-five hundred dollars, for the expenses of the militia companies and naval reserves, was generous enough to include entertainment for both companies of the Governor's Foot Guard, thus entailing no expense in that direction. Second: A substantial sum was paid in by the Souvenir Committee, whose badges, programs, etc., proved a source of income, instead of outgo which is apt to be the case.

Charles S. Starr, reporting for the Decoration Committee, alluded to the universal manner in which the city was decorated, and gave the statement of expenses for erection of the grand stand, veiling the statue and incidentals, which were well within the appropriation made for the purpose.

Alfred H. Chappell, of the Invitation Committee, reported all bills paid, and said that owing to his necessary absence from the city, much of the clerical work had been done most creditably, by his son, Henry C. Chappell, and the chairman and other members acted largely in advisory capacity. The committee commenced work immediately after its appointment, and was kept busy until the last

A transport of the

The control of the co

Aboutes S. Starr, responding for the 1 monace Committees allow in the universal principal in which the committee star was electromal two contributions ment of a property of the property of the starte and increments which were not become the appropriation of the purpose.

Affect I. Cheryell white Invite a committee reported at paid, and and that going to bis not so a dequee from the continue of the respical work had been done most creditable, by theory it thapped and the committee character and largely in advisory capacity. The committee character continue to the largely after its apprintment, and was test busy until to have

moment before the celebration, so great was the demand for invitations from all sides.

The report of the Reception Committee, given by Admiral Oscar F. Stanton, showed that everything had passed off smoothly in the domain of that committee, and there were no outstanding bills. Guests were met with carriages at the trains, and taken to the Crocker House, where they were officially received, and later escorted to the grand stand on Bulkeley Square. After the morning exercises, luncheon was served to one hundred seventy-five people, who praised without stint the hospitality of the City of New London.

The Speakers' Committee secured Judge Daniel Davenport, of Bridgeport, a direct lineal descendant of John Davenport, the founder of the New Haven Colony, to deliver the historical address.

The duties of the Parade Committee, of which Capt. Stephen J. Downey was chairman, required much thought and attention to detail. It was no light task to arrange for the three divisions in the afternoon parade, and to see that places were judiciously assigned to each organization participating.

The Souvenir Committee reported receipts and expenditures as follows:

		KEC	Elli	15.				
By advertising in booklet,							\$132.00	
By sale of booklets, .							82.31	
By sale of buttons, .							97.54	
By sale of postals,							29.10	
Total receipts,							\$340.95	\$340.95
	. ]	EXPE	DIT	URES.				
Bingham Paper Box Co. (p	rin	ting),					\$ 58.00	
The Whitehead and Hoag							66.00	
The Whitehead & Hoag Co	D. (3	385 ba	dges	),			42.60	
Springfield Photo Eng. Co							22.00	
The Kenyon Studio (photo								
Expressage on half tones, b	utto	ns, ba	dges	and b	ookl	ets,	1.65	
100 envelopes for badges,							.28	
204 stamps for mailing bad	ges	, .		•			2.04	
Total expenditures	,		٠.				\$196.51	\$196.51
Balance after paying all ex	pen	ses,						\$144.44
May 17th, by check to Geo	rge	B. Pr	est,	Treas	urer,			144.44

The following table gives an itemized account of gross income, gross cost and net profit on each separate item of booklets, buttons and souvenir cards:

By advertising in booklets, By sale of booklets, .		\$132.00 82.31		
Cost of booklets,		\$214.31 76.19		
		\$138.12	Profit on booklets,	\$138.12
By sale of buttons, Cost of buttons, .	:	\$ 97.54 67.65		
	,	29.89	Profit on buttons,	29.89
By sale of postals, Cost of postals,	•	\$ 29.10 7.25		
		\$21.85	Profit on postals,	21.85
. Total net profit on	bookl	ets, button	ns and postals, .	\$189.86

From these profits of \$189.86 we paid for 385 badges, from which there was no income, and also paid for mailing the badges to members of committees, etc. After paying all expenses, we had left to turn over to the Treasurer of the Finance Committee, the sum of \$144.44.

Respectfully submitted by

PERCY C. EGGLESTON, Chairman, ALFRED H. POLLOCK, CHARLES C. PERKINS,

Committee on Souvenirs.

A rising vote of thanks was given to the chairman of the Executive Committee for directing the work of the celebration, to which he replied that thanks were due to all who had so loyally and efficiently labored to make the occasion a success.

### TEXT OF CIRCULAR ISSUED BY FINANCE COMMITTEE.

New London, Conn., April 29, 1905.

The Winthrop Monument Finance Committee is charged with the duty of raising the money required to pay for suitably engraved letters of invitation, programmes, badges, bands of music, speakers and reviewing stands, decorations, carriages, care and entertainment of

The following table gives an Benezean annual of grow (niverso, go of the contents of god on on the spanish benezean at Spakla) a lattice and something and s

Auto of booklets your

Elghan Pentit on Spokers

Cost of European

spilos Prefil on la come.

maps 8 - Alamon to slav you

the state of the s

From these punits of 2 % for we call for age langes, trains or slowers was no Income, and also poid for calling the budges to getter a chrome mittee, etc. After parties all some etc., we had left to been mervet...

Treasumer of the Finance Scenarilitee, top and of high st

Respectfully submitted by

PERCY C. EGGLESTON Cuinma ALFRED H. POLLOCK, CHARLES C. PERKINS.

Committee on Sour dre

A rising vote of thanks was given to the chairman of the Executive Committee for directing the work of the celebration, to which he replied that thanks were due to all who had so layally and efficiently labored to make the occasion a success.

# TEXT OF CINCULAR ISSUED BY FINANCE COMMITTEE.

NEW LONDON, CONN., April 29, 1102.

The Winthrop Monument Finance Committee is charged with the duty of raising the money required to my for suitably engraved letters of invitation, programmes, badges; bands of music, specificus and reviewing stands, decorations, carriages, eace and entertainment of

invited guests. The Committee is of the opinion that the event appeals so directly and forcibly to the patriotism and good citizenship of New London that personal solicitation is unnecessary.

The Committee having in charge the various features of the celebration requires a minimum of eighteen hundred dollars, and wish to have to use for additional desirable and creditable features twenty-five hundred dollars. The Records and Papers of the Historical Society show that the expenses of the celebration of May sixth, eighteen hundred and ninety-six, amounted to nineteen hundred sixty-nine dollars and thirty-three cents.

# The receipts were:

IO SI	abscriptions,	\$100	each,					٠.	\$1,000.00
8		50	6.6						400.00
13		25	6.6						325.00
4		15	6.6						60.00
23		IO							230.00
52	4.4	5	4.6						260.00
3	6.6	2	4.4						6.00
3	4.4	1	4.4						3.00
Misc	cellaneous,			٠		٠			10.75
	Total r	eceip	ts,		, .				\$2,294.75
	Total e	expens	ses,						1,969.33
	Balanc	e,							\$ 325.42

New London has earned the reputation for considerate, thoughtful and generous hospitality. It is confidently hoped that quick voluntary subscriptions to an amount justifying this reputation will be immediately received.

"The Beauty of the House is Order,
The Glory of the House is Hospitality."

If more than enough money is subscribed, the remainder will be paid over to the treasury of the Historical Society, or will be returned to the giver in the proportion an individual gift bears to the whole expense, if this is desired.

they conversed the community of the contract of constitution of the contract o

The more than a money or a considerable of the considerable of the considerable of the constant of the constan

Please mail your subscriptions in enclosed envelope to George B. Prest, Treasurer, New London, Conn. Messrs. Nichols & Harris, Starr Bros., F. H. Parmelee will also receive subscriptions.

GEORGE F. TINKER,
JAMES HISLOP,
EDWARD PRENTIS,
FREDERICK FARNSWORTH,
ALFRED H. POLLOCK,
HORACE H. DABOLL,
JOHN HOPSON, Chairman,
GEORGE B. PREST, Treasurer,
WINTHROP E. McGINLEY, Secretary.

Finance Committee.

# STATEMENT OF CELEBRATION FUND, WITH LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

### RECEITS.

From Popular Subscriptions,								\$1,708.00
From Souvenir Committee, P.	C. Eg	glest	on, (	Chair	man	,		144.44
								\$1,852.44
	EXPEN	DITU	RES.					7-7-3-14
For Engraved Invitations, .								\$ 131.50
Incidental Expenses of Invitati	ion an	d Red	ceptio	on Co	mm	ittee	5,	17.75
Printing and Stationery, .								48.21
Erecting Grand Stand, .								100.00
Decorating Grand Stand and V								38.00
Miscellaneous Expenses, Deco	ration	Com	mitt	ee,				18.55
Stamped Envelopes, Finance C	Commi	ittee,						44.76
Hatch's First Infantry Band	, incl	uding	g tra	nspo	rtatio	on a	nd	
dinner,	•							238.00
Carriages,								126.50
Luncheon for Guests, .						,		273.15
Sundries,								17.15
Appropriations:								
F. L. Allen Hook & Ladde	er Co.,	,						50.00
Niagara Engine Co., No. 1	Ι,							50.00
Nameaug Engine Co., No.	. 2,							50.00
W. B. Thomas Hose Co.,								50.00
Amount carried forward, .							. 5	\$1,253.57

				•		\$1,253.57
						50.00
, .						50.00
						25.00
surer	New	Lor	ndon	Cou	inty	
			٠			473.87
						\$1,852.44
	surer	surer New	surer New Lo	surer New London		surer New London County

# JOHN HOPSON, Chairman. GEORGE B. PREST, Treasurer.

The first subscription received in response to the appeal of the Finance Committee was one dollar from a newsboy. Sums ranging from this amount to one hundred dollars were subscribed by the following persons:

J. A. Allen,	M. D. Buckley,	A. R. Darrow,
Mrs. H. U. Allyn,	Charles Buhecker,	M. Wilson Dart,
Helen L. Allyn,	A. B. Burdick,	F. H. Davis,
A. F. Anderson,	Mrs. E. E. Burke,	N. Dreyfus,
Benjamin Andre,	James Butler,	Samuel Dudley,
G. G. Avery & Son,	L. C.,	Philip C. Dunford,
Babcock Printing Press	Arthur W. Calkins,	Thomas Ealahan,
M'f'g. Co.,	Benjamin M. Carroll,	Eaton & Wilson,
Mrs. H. S. Badet,	Thomas W. Casey,	Percy C. Eggleston,
David Banks, Jr.,	Cash,	C. C. Elwell,
E. D. Barker,	Thomas P. Chaney,	Frederic Farnsworth,
F. E. Barker,	Mrs. C. W. Chapell,	Mrs. F. E. Fish,
J. W. Barlow,	Miss C. W. Chapell,	B. A. Fones,
Charles Barr,	W. H. Chapman,	W. A. Fones,
The Allen Beeman Co.,	F. V. Chappell,	Harry C. Gardner,
Samuel Belden,	W. S. Chappell,	S. A. Goldsmith,
Frederic Bill,	A. Cheney,	Charles B. Graves,
T. P. Bindloss,	E. C. Chipman,	Charles B. Greene,
Giles Bishop,	F. J. Clancy,	George Guest,
J. W. Bixler,	Thomas Cleary,	Henry W. Guest,
J. C. Bliss,	W. B. Coit,	Philip Z. Hankey,
Frank S. Bond,	Catherine B. Copp,	Charles R. Hanscom,
E. T. Bragaw,	Julia Copp,	Mrs. M. S. Harris,
Miss Brainard,	G. K. Crandall,	C. J. Hewitt,
Brainerd & Armstrong	J. D. Cronin,	Heyman J. Hirsch,
Co.,	Albert W. Crosby,	W. A. Holt,
Mrs. Brand,	L. E. Daboll,	Hopson & Chapin M'f'g.
F. B. Brandegee,	Norman W. Daboll,	Co.,
E. T. Brown,	Rev. J. R. Danforth,	William T. Hopson,

Amount brought torward.

Remainer Hate Lo. Su.,

C. La Lichtern Hame Co., Su. s.,

Line Poller.

Malance paid Vari J. Viner Presental New Lineary Course.

TOBACTORSON, CONTROL OF THE TRANSPORT OF

The first subscripping of the response to the opposite of the framework was engined to the the response to acceptant. To the transport from this mounts to the homeless dealines were subscribed. The dealines were subscribed.

J. A Alten, M. D. Turski, M. Tilloro, M. M. S. Champell, M. M. Tilloro, M. M. S. Champell, M. M. Tilloro, M. M. Tilloro, M. M. Marco, M. Marco, M. M.

Charles A. Hornby,
Thomas Howe,
F. W. Hull,
David Hustace,
Charles B. Jennings,
James P. Johnston,
L. C. Jones,
Thomas P. Joynt,
H. W. Kaiser,
E. M. Kapstein,
Arthur Keefe.
Mrs. G. A. Keeney,
Nelson M. Keeney,
William Kingsbury,
C. P. Kirkland,
E. T. Kirkland,
Charles H. Klinck,
E. T. Ladd,
S. D. Lawrence,
Miss Learned,
A. C. Learned,
Miss E. D. Learned,
Mrs. J. C. Learned,
Antonio Leverone,
L. Lewis & Co.,
Charles W. Linicus,
G. M. Long & Co.,
Lyon & Ewald,
Irvin U. Lyon,

William T. May, John McGinley, Jr., H. McPartland, Mrs. C. S. Mead. Alfred Mitchell, W. A. Murray, F. S. Newcomb, James Newcomb, N. L. Business Men's Association, N. L. Gas & Electric Co., Nichols & Harris. An Obscure Citizen, Sol Ockooneff. The Palmer Bros. Co., Fred. C. Palmer, C. D. Pierce. E. B. Pierce, Samuel Prince. George N. Putnam, S. J. Reuter, H. E. Russell, P. J. Ryan, J. J. Ryon, G. T. Salter, T. A. Scott, L. K. Shipman, Toney Silva, Clark E. Smith, Frank H. Smith,

Henry H. Smith, Joseph Smith, 2nd, Sons American Revolution. J. A. Southard, B. Spitz, O. F. Stanton, E. D. Steele. Strauss & Macomber, Charles W. Strickland, George C. Strong, Daniel Sullivan, Tate & Neilan, Thames Lodge, A. O. U. W., Groton, George F. Tinker, N. J. Traggis, Elisha Turner, R. B. Wall, Thomas M. Waller, H. L. Watrous, L. L. Watrous, H. C. Weaver, Miss Louise B. Weaver, Ralph Wheeler, D. E. Whiton M'f'g. Co., F. C. Wight, A. H. Wilkinson, Carl A. Williams.

# STATEMENT OF PEDESTAL FUND, WITH LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

#### RECEIPTS.

From Popular Subscriptions,		•	\$726.73	\$726.73
Expenditu	RES.			φ/20./3
Elisha Post, moving and setting boulder, John Salter & Son, setting tablet,	•		\$465.00	
Sundries,		:	37.80	510.80
Balance paid Carl J. Viets, Treasurer Historical Society,				215.93
mstorical Society,				\$726.73

CHARLES C. PERKINS, Treasurer.

SAME TO SECTION

# SEMINARY OF PERSONAL REXE, WITH LIST OF

Even Popular Sulbert ptions,

Even Sulbert ptions,

Even Sulbert Subset Subset

CHARLES C. TERRITOS, TWEE

Mrs. Harriet W. Allyn, Mrs. Alice S. Turner Bar-Miss Mary Eddye Benjamin, Frederic Bill, Board of Trade. The Brainerd & Armstrong Company, Jonathan Brooks Society, C. A. R., James Lawrence Chew, Coast Artillery, C. N. G. -First Company, Company I, Third Infantry, C. N. G. Miss Mary M. Foote,

A Friend (S. M. F.), Rev. Alfred Poole Grint. Hebrew Society, Stephen Hempstead Society, C. A. R. Mrs. Mary T. Allen Henry, Post Brothers, Charles Shepard Lee, Stephen Mead Lee, Lucretia Shaw Chapter, D. A. R. Mrs. Richard W. Mansfield. Rev. Franklin G. Mc-Keever. Frank Roberts Mead. Mohegan Lodge No. 55, I. O. O. F.,

New London County Historical Society, Mr. James Newcomb, Mrs. James Newcomb, Nichols & Harris, S. Victor Prince, Ernest E. Rogers, Frank Smith. Starr Brothers. St. John's Literary Society, Hon. Geo. F. Tinker, Mrs. Peter Turner. Miss Louise B. Weaver. John Winthrop Club

### REPLIES TO INVITATIONS.

Invitations to attend the unveiling ceremonies brought many letters of acceptance and of regret, a few of which are given below.

# PRESIDENT ROOSEVELT'S REPLY.

WHITE HOUSE, WASHINGTON.

The President regrets his inability to accept the courteous invitation to be present at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument on Saturday, May the sixth, nineteen hundred and five, at eleven o'clock.

### GOVERNOR ROBERTS' ACCEPTANCE.

STATE OF CONNECTICUT, EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT, HARTFORD, April 14, 1905.

MR. ALFRED H. CHAPPELL,

Chairman Invitation Committee,

New London, Connecticut.

My Dear Sir:

I have the honor to acknowledge your very kind invitation to His Excellency Henry Roberts, Governor of the State of Connecticut, to be present at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument, Saturday, May the sixth, at eleven o'clock A. M., and in reply I am requested by Governor Roberts to Mrs. Allow Treme the State with 1 trade tree. Such a converse week to be a such to

# STORY LIVE FOR STREET

Invitations be attend the unveiling agreemented brough many little of acceptance and of legree a low of which are given bullows

# Maria di Lindon pagamang

William Haller, Williamsorton.

The President reprets his insuranty to accept the contenus institution to be present at the dedication of the following the Manument on Saturday. May the sixth, nineteen hundred and there at eleven outside.

# CONTRACTS ROTHERS' ACCEPTANCE.

State of a mark of the Executive Department, Harriston April 14, 1905-

May Accord M. Coverence

Justinian London, London Council very

My Dear Bir .

I have the boson to ach now bedge their very kind invitation to His Excellency Henry Rolliers, Gatariner of the wake of Connectical, to be present at the dedication of the John Winsman Management Santadev, May the John to the control of the Connectical Rolliers of the control of the Connectical Rolliers of th

express to you his high appreciation of your kind invitation, and to say that he expects to be present accompanied by his staff.

Very respectfully yours,

EDWARD M. DAY, Executive Secretary.

### FROM THE SCULPTOR OF THE STATUE.

LAKEVILLE PLACE, JAMAICA PLAIN.

Mr. and Mrs. Pratt accept with great pleasure the Committee's kind invitation to the dedication of the Winthrop Monument on May the sixth. Boston, April 16, 1905.

### EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN'S REGRETS.

LAWRENCE PARK, BRONXVILLE, N. Y., 24 April, 1905.

Alfred H. Chappell, Esq.,

Chairman of Invitation Committee, New London,

Dear Sir:

I sincerely regret that an engagement which requires me to be in Washington on the sixth of May precludes my acceptance of the invitation of your Committee to be present at the dedication of the John Winthrop Monument at New London.

The interest of your citizens in the dedicatory ceremonies would be fully shared by me—as a son of Connecticut, reared in New London County, and proud of my honorary membership in the New London County Historical Society, whose President's name heads your official invitation. In addition, I well remember a notable day spent in New London and Groton,—in 1853, I think,—when I first saw and listenened to the most eminent Winthrop then bearing the historic name. He pronounced his eloquent oration, at the base of the Groton Monument, upon the tragical events at Fort Griswold, which that sightly obelisk commemorates.

In after years, when the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop was an old man, he recurred with peculiar satisfaction to his memories of that day.

After a lapse—since then—of more that half a century, I certainly would visit New London, if I were able, on an occasion still more closely linked with the grand old Puritan name. It will indeed be memorable with the special fitness and import that must attach to the unveiling of your heroic Statue of the Founder of New London and the first Governor of Connecticut by Royal Charter. Very respectfully yours,

EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN.

### FROM DONALD G. MITCHELL, (IK MARVEL).

To Mr. Alfred H. Chappell, Chairman, Etc., Etc.,

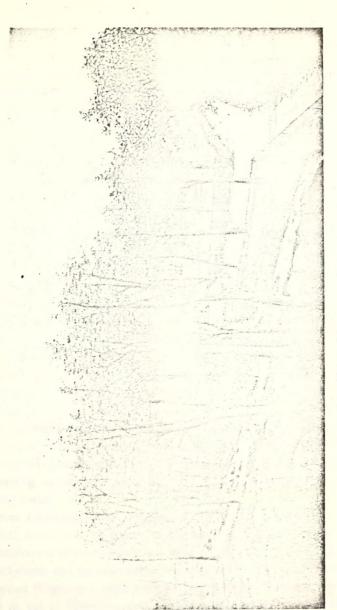
Dear Sir: I beg to acknowledge your very courteous invitation to the dedication of the Winthrop Monument, and regret that the disabilities of

age will compel me to decline. Pray count me, however, in full sympathy with the patriotic spirit which has prompted your memorial festivities; and at some future day I hope that your fast-growing city may find some point upon the border of your beautiful harbor, for some kindred memorial in honor of that other Colonial worthy—Gurdon Saltonstall—who, at the close of the seventeenth century, and thro' many years of the eighteenth, gave dignity and distinction to the offices he held—first as Pastor of the New London Church, and next as Colonial Governor.

Very respectfully yours,

Edgewood, New Haven, 4th May, 1905.

Don'd G. MITCHELL.



THE OLD TOWN MILL AND SURROUNDINGS
As that Historic Section appeared in 1820.



### THE OLD TOWN MILL.

So closely was the Founder of New London identified with its early business activity, that an account of the celebration held in his honor seems incomplete without speaking of the old mill which he established. Whether this is the original building, erected in Winthrop's time, or the one of 1742 mentioned by Joshua Hempstead in his Diary, is of little moment, so long as it is known that the mill has been in operation from the time it was established to the present day. Here, in the heart of a busy city, remains this ancient landmark, a connecting link between those early days and the twentieth century.

At the beginning of all the early settlements, the establishment of a mill was a matter of great importance, and it meant much to the people in the little town of Nameeug, when sixteen of their number met, November tenth, 1650, to "arrange a system of co-operation with Mr. Winthrop in establishing a mill to grind corn." Six persons were selected to build the dam, and instructed to make it "substantial and sufficient," receiving, for their labor, two shillings per day. Six others were appointed "to rate the town, to defray the charge." Mr. Winthrop and his heirs were given the sole privilege of grinding corn for the town, and for many years had a monopoly of the business. The location previously chosen for his home lot,—where a substantial stone dwelling-house had been built soon after his arrival, -was one of great natural beauty, and had, flowing through it, a stream sufficiently large to turn a mill-wheel. On this ideal spot, so much admired by succeeding generations from that day to the present, was built the primitive mill.

Miss Caulkins, in her History of New London, writes: "The gradual diminution or failure of the small streams and springs since the settlement of the country, is a natural consequence of the clearing up of forests, and the cultivation of the ground. The 'Mill River,' of Governor Winthrop is still, however, a considerable stream; the mill itself is yet in operation, and the shadowy, rocky glen in which it is

constitute regarders and a second of the constitute of the constit

Miss Caullans, in her History of New Candess, wifeer "The gradual diminution of Tailon, and a most streams and springs and the scattement of the country, is a regime consequence of the clercong on of foreign and the call witten of the granual. Then dill Rivers of Covernor Wintimop is still however, considerable saveam: the real itself is yet in operation and the standary, really given in which it is

situated, has no appearance of having been disturbed since Winthrop's time. A mill is always an addition to a rural landscape, and seems to belong, as of necessity, to a stream and a valley. The one of which we now speak is almost buried in umbrage. We can scarcely imagine that the aspect of the glen was more wild and primeval, or its gloom more deep, when the few inhabitants of the town assembled, in 1651, to build the dam, than it is at the present day. This mill seat, combined with the antiquity and secluded beauty of the mansion and grounds to which it has so long formed an accompaniment, is undoubtedly one of the most romantic and picturesque spots in New London."

The same author, in an article on John Winthrop, published in the Repository, June 14, 1860, says:

"The Winthrop house lot covered that spur or projection on the northeast side of the harbor, which has ever since been known as Winthrop's Neck. It comprised a garden, grove, pond, mill seat, orchard, corn field and ox pasture. He built his house of stone. It stood not upon the site occupied by the later Winthrop mansion—but further upon the Neck, 'near the cove, southeast of the town mill.' His family came from Boston in October, 1646, but they spent the first winter on Fishers Island. After this, the stone house upon the Neck was the family residence for a period of eleven years. In 1657 Mr. Winthrop was chosen Governor of the Colony, and the next year, at the earnest solicitation of the General Assembly, he removed to Hartford. The Winthrop house on the Neck was subsequently occupied by Major Edward Palmes, who married Lucy, Mr. Winthrop's second daughter. When the Winthrops again became residents in New London, they built on a different part of the original family estate. The stone house, with the garden and orchard, were secured to Mrs. Palmes by a deed which was confirmed by the last will of her father. A second house, not of stone, was built on the same site and the property remained in a branch of the Palmes family till 1741, when it was sold to John Plumbe. It continued in the Plumbe family for many years. The house was consumed by the British on the sixth of September, 1781."

On the ancient estate of the Winthrops, a short distance from the mill, stood the old mansion, remembered as a familiar landmark by many people of the present day. This was torn down in 1892, and the Winthrop Schoolhouse built on its historic site.

### THE OLD MILL AT NEW LONDON.

Written, in 1896, by Mary G. Brainard, of New London.

The same old mill that Winthrop built; Few were the men that saw it rise; To-day it passes on their life, Transmitted through the centuries.

In quietude this lowly house Has stood beside the peaceful glen, And seen the busy years go by, Full of the toils of busy men.

Has stood through revolution's blood, Recorded Arnold's guilty raid, And looked on England's ships of war, From out its oft secluded shade;

Has seen our churches and our schools With tower and spire rise one by one; Has heard the chimes of Sabbath bells Ring out their call from sire to son.

Has heard the rising city's din, The railroad's shriek, the steamboat's call, Yet never, through the tumult lost The dash of its own waterfall.

And men have come and men have gone, Houses been built and homes laid low; And now, the same old mill-stone turns E'en as two centuries ago.

How many through this wild ravine Have wandered in their youthful day, And where the water rushed between, Have skipped from rock to rock their way. On the naction seems of the Wimpreyer's show distinct from the mill, shood the old mansion, remembered as a familiar to the try of many people of the present thy. This was torn that a many people of the present thy . This was torn that a man with a way of the Windhouse built on its insarth site.

# empone wais regisher one feet

Written, in 1866, it from its from rely or New London

The most that mill most foundarily go Yew word the most that an end of the Today it makes on most may Transmitted the conventor remarks

in quietude luis heet de les gen.
Hae stood beside lue pes sial gion.
And seen the tong your cone to by.
Full of the tong of him men.

Has suped through revolution's blood.

Recorded Arnold's guilty mid.

And looked on England's slipe of war.

From out its lot sectaded shade;

Has seen our chardlers and our schools. With power and source rise one by one; Has beard the chimes of Sabbath bells. Ring out their call turn are to son.

Has beard the rising city's din.
The railwan's shrick, the steamhoat's call,
Yet never, through the tunnulclost.
The dush of its own waterfall.

And men have come and men have gone! Houses been built and homes laid low; And now, the same old mill stone turns. Even as two conturies ago.

How meny through this wild raving Have wouldened in their youthful day. And where the water maked between Have skinged from rock to rock their Then, from the miller's humble door, With borrowed cup, have rushed in haste To where the ever-flowing trough Poured for each thirsty lip a taste.

How many by the placid pond, The little wharf, the dainty bridge, Have watched the willows as they dipped Their fringes in the water's edge.

Or, lingering near this quiet spot In the soft moonlight, pale and still, Have listened to the water's gush And drank the peace of the old mill.

Some changes—'tis not all the same; The years could never leave us all; Time's footsteps make their impress felt, However silent be their fall.

Some little, low, deserted room, With lacy cobwebs hanging o'er, Some widening rifts among the laths Show what was once that is no more.

And still the water wends its way With rush and gush of happy sound, And throws its arch of sparkling spray, And pushes the big wheel around.

Long may the ancient millstone grind! Long may the ancient mill be seen! Long wave the trees, long flow the pond! Long rest the rocks in their ravine!

Long, through the narrow, open door And little window o'er the wheel, May sunshine gleam upon the floor O'er golden heaps and bags of meal.

Soft be the touch of rushing time, Swift as thy need the prompt repairs; Reverent the care shall pass thee on As thou hast been, to waiting years. THE RESERVE OF THE REAL PROPERTY.

m mage to mally a strong III to the server of the control IPM control grand for a gaze which the control of the control I shall

the state of the s

and the second of the second o

And the second s

Long may be ancion militaring good long may be success will by a mill by a mill being sease the threes was do story and Long sease the problem of a make of the ma

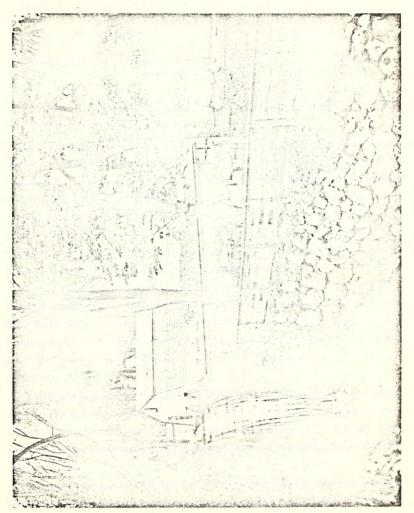
Long, imongu ing navince open dend.

And little window o'te the wheel.

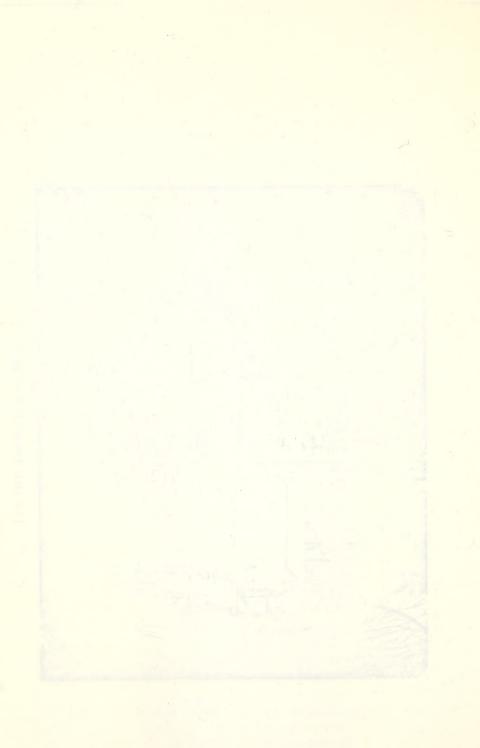
May sumbline gleens upon the floor.

O'er golden house and boys of meal.

Soft he the bouch of inabing rime, Switt as thy next the prompt repairs. Exerent the cars aball-pass thee on As there had been to a first force.



THE OLD TOWN MILL IN 1905.



## NEW CONNECTICUT, OR THE WESTERN RESERVE.

BY WILLIAM C. GILMAN OF NORWICH, CONN.

Read before the Society at its Annual Meeting in New London, September 1, 1905.

Mr. President, Ladies and Gentlemen, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

In accepting his invitation I ventured to suggest to your President, that "New Connecticut, or the Western Reserve," might be an appropriate topic, but, now that the time has come, I confess considerable diffidence, first, because here present, are others more competent than myself to speak on this subject, and second, because I am like the man who was appointed a committee of one to investigate his own conduct. He reported in part and said, if he had known how much there was to do he would not have undertaken the job!

I was aware that Mr. Alfred Mathews had published an interesting and instructive volume entitled, "Ohio and Her Western Reserve." But with deference to him as a historian, we, who are loyal to old Connecticut, may doubt whether his title is quite felicitous, for we must maintain that it is the Western Reserve of Connecticut, and not of Ohio.

I did not know at that time that Miss Ellen D. Larned, the historian of Windham County, had published in the Connecticut Magazine two papers with the title that I had unconsciously plagiarized for my own text. She has accepted my apology and favored me with some valuable suggestions.

As my personal knowledge of the Reserve is very limited, limited indeed, to two trips by night on a limited train, I shall not ask you to go too deep into history, lest we return with nothing fresher than a dry salt codfish, or the remainder biscuit after a voyage, but if we may drift around on the surface in a "shallop," where the navigation is

MAN FOR THE PROPERTY OF THE WORLD AND A WAY

Bush White the Standard Collaboration

The state of the s

To Provide the Control of the Control

The control of the co

ing and matructive values entitled. This a \$146 Western Rese to the with electronic to all a statements are all a statements and a statement to a the Western Leading of This account of the contract of the statement and the statement of the sta

I did not know at that time that files filler D. Launed, the Lister of Of Windham County, had possibled in the County into Mayavine two papers with the title that I had documenously play arrived for my own text. She has accepted my apolicy and lavored me with some valuation suggestions.

As my personal knowledge of the Reserve is very ilmuval, limited indeed, to two trips by night on a limited train, I shall not ask you to go the deep into history, test we return but nothing feesher than a day sail codfish, or the remainder biscuit after a voyage, but il we may drift around on the surface in a "aballop," where the natigation is

good, we shall perhaps gather in some interesting flotsam and jetsam and appropriate it as lawful salvage.

Before going to New Connecticut, or The Western Reserve, it may be well to glance for a moment at the beginnings of Old Connecticut, which, as you remember, was settled first by three separate independent colonies, founded within a few years of each other, on the west bank of the Connecticut River, at Windsor, Wethersfield and Hartford; all transplanted from three separate towns near Boston, a fact fitly symbolized in the State Flag and Seal by three separate vines, and the legend or motto, "Qui transtulit sustinet." He who transplanted will sustain. The head and front of the Hartford Colony was their minister, Rev. Thomas Hooker, famous as a great preacher and eminent as a statesman, who did his own thinking, had positive convictions and courage to maintain them.

It is reported that he said he came to Hartford, or Newtown as it was then called, because "the houses were too near together in Massachusetts, and he wanted more room to pasture his cows," meaning of course, that he wanted a larger field in which to work out his own theories of civil and religious freedom.

The three colonies were composed of strong men of the same race and the same faith; they were near neighbors and friends, but before long found it desirable, for mutual protection and welfare, to establish a little government of their own.

Thomas Hooker preached a noteworthy sermon, in which he set forth what he regarded as the fundamental principles of a just government. His chief points, briefly stated were, first, the right of the people to choose their own officers and magistrates; second, the duty of the people to exercise this right according to the laws of God; and third, their right to limit the powers of their officers. This, then, was a government of the people, by the people, for the people, democracy, pure and simple. The sermon was the basis of a constitution, which, if not drafted by Hooker himself, was inspired by him, and has been commended by eminent historians as "The most remarkable document of the kind ever written."

Benjamin Trumbull, whose history of Connecticut has been ably

The time columns were formed a remainment of the account of the ac

"include the sense we represent the form of the continuous profit of the continuous of the sense of the continuous of the sense of the sense of the profit o

la viociti assitti thidaus Trainistat

edited by your vice-president, Mr. Jonathan Trumbull, says, "It is one of the most free and happy constitutions that has ever been formed." Prof. Alexander Johnston says, "Truly, the birthplace of American freedom is Hartford." John Fiske, the historian, calls Thomas Hooker, "The father of American Democracy."

Dr. Leonard Bacon, and others who need not now be named, all speak in the same strain, and recently, the Hon. Epaphroditus Peck of Bristol, in an address at New London, commented on it in an able and interesting manner, from the point of view of a lawyer. One of your own members, Mr. L. E. Whiton, says, "Those fundamental orders are famous as the first written constitution in all history which recognizes only the supreme sovereignty of God and of the people." (See his discriminating paper "Aristocracy versus Democracy" in the Connecticut Magazine.)

Under this constitution the three colonies continued happily for several years, but to determine and maintain their right to the soil on which they lived they needed a charter, for although they had bought the land in good faith from the Indians, an Indian title, even with a warrantee, was by no means secure. Besides that, the Dutch at New Amsterdam knew there was good fishing at the mouth of the Connecticut River and that Hartford was a good place for traffic with the Indians for beaver skins. The Dutch having "taken Holland" wanted the rest of the earth, and especially the corner of it called Connecticut. They found noble streams, like the Hudson and Connecticut, a pleasant relief from the monotony of their lazy, meandering canals at home.

In the meantime, John Winthrop the Younger, whom you have just commemorated as the founder of New London, had come to Connecticut and built a fort near Saybrook, under the auspices of Lord Say and Seal, and his associates. Afterwards he was made governor, and five years later, was requested by the colonists to go to England, and present to King Charles II. a loyal address and petition for a charter.

Winthrop was a man of sound judgment, of university education, of fine presence and courtly manners, and, what was better for the errand he undertook, he was a man of great tact. Whether or not the

and manifest of the state of th

In the meantime, folio 'Vinitaripa' to Vocalger, whom you to a justicomina anorator as the founder of Sec. Vocalger, whom you to a common anorator and built a flar hear to gly look, make the common to the action and live actionates. In the meantiment of the way make the province for a common to the common to

of the presence and comply manners and, what was been to the

five hundred pounds, which had been voted to him for his expenses, helped him to pass the barriers of court ceremonial that hedge about a king, is not now important, but he was granted an audience, was graciously received, and at his first interview with the king made a favorable impression, when he begged him to accept a ring which had been given to Winthrop's grandfather by King Charles I., a gift which, as a memento of his own father, was most gratifying to the king.

On another occasion, while Winthrop's petition was still in abeyance, a courtier one day showed the king a Massachusetts pine tree shilling, saying, "Your Majesty, this is what your colonists are doing; they are actually coining their own money!" The king said nothing, but kept it till Winthrop's next visit, when he brought it out and said, "What does this mean, and what is this tree on this coin?"

Winthrop looked at it, and seeing nothing to indicate what the tree was, nor what it signified, replied, "That, Your Majesty, is the 'royal oak' whose strong branches and thick foliage sheltered you at Boscobel when your enemies passed beneath it seeking your life."

"Oddsfish!" said the king. What he meant by this expression we may not venture to inquire, but he said, "Oddsfish, how loyal my colonists are, when they commemorate even my misfortunes on their coins!"

A legend of the Pine Tree shilling has been pleasantly told, as you will remember, by John Fiske and by Nathaniel Hawthorne.

Not long after, Winthrop returned to America having secured a charter, which, he said, "was as full and large for bounds and privileges as could be desired."

It is easy to be generous with what does not belong to one, and to give away what one does not want, and the king, with royal generosity, found it very easy to remove the western boundary line of Connecticut all the way across the continent to the Pacific Ocean, and to grant the whole intermediate territory to "The Governor and Company of the Énglish Colony of Connecticut in New England in America."

The king did not know what he was giving, nor did the colonists know what they were receiving; for this great domain, its lakes,

nve hundred promote, which has been refer to him in his a mineral beinged him to pass the barrons of court derivational that were and a king, is not now important, but he was ground as advance, and as his investorated law with the single moral as able impression, whom he begreat him to accept a rise on the form a promote the street and the street with the court of the court of the sound talker, was promote the surface of the sons faither, was promoted to the street.

Un another occasions while Wastamp's period was soll and ances, a courtege on day aboned the copy A Massachus, to men a shilling, saying, "Low Steps S., that is start egot referred to a courtey of their contractly as a copy if "Tipe have a contractly as a copy if "Tipe have a copy if the boundary of the copy is a copy if a copy is a copy if the boundary copy is a copy if the copy is a copy if a copy is a copy is a copy if a copy is a copy in a copy in a copy is a copy in a cop

tree was not what it significate follows the property of the p

"Godshah!" and the lang. "Viril he meant by this objects on may not venture to inquire him he span," Oddshich him him all no colonian air, when they sound notate even my mistarrums on those colors!"

A legend of the Pre-True shilling has been pleasantly to be a your will remember, by John reste and by shutterned. Hawthurne,

. Not long after, Wathrep returned to America having secured a charter, which, he said, "was as full and large for bounds and provinges as could be desired."

It is easy to be generous with what does not belong to one, and to give away what one does not want, and the kings with royal generously, found it very easy to remove the western beamflary line of Comeculus all the way across the continent to the fracine Ocean, and to grant the whole intermediate territory to "The Governor and Company of the English Colony of Connecticat in New England to America."

The king did not know what he was giving nor did the colonists thow what they were receiving for this great domain, its lakes,

rivers, prairies, forests, mines and mountains had not been explored by white men, nor had any Indian traversed the length and breadth of it.

In the meantime the New Haven colony had been established, but it was comparatively far away and did not immediately affiliate with the Connecticut colony at Hartford. Eventually, however, New Haven and all the small plantations allied to it came in, not without reluctance, and united with the Connecticut colony under the charter secured by Governor Winthrop.

This, of course, was the same charter that marvelously disappeared and was hidden in the famous Charter Oak, when Sir Edmund Andros tried to take it from the colony in 1687.

At a dinner given by the Connecticut Historical Society in 1840, Colonel William L. Stone, the historian, proposed this sentiment:

"The oak of Boscobel and the oak of Hartford. The latter saved the charter, which, but for the former, King Charles would not have lived to grant."

Connecticut was very busy at this time in fencing in and planting and cultivating and populating the home lot, and was not, as yet, prepared to go further and develop the great farm beyond, although the colonists well knew it was there and would in time become an invaluable possession for their descendants.

But "Westward Ho," is our watchword, and we must pass by two colonies planted by Connecticut in the valleys of Northeastern Pennsylvania; colonies that came to an untimely end after a succession of conflicts culminating but not ending in the awful massacre of Wyoming. We may not pause to rehearse the tragic story which has been fully told by Charles Miner, a son of New London County; and more recently by Henry T. Blake of New Haven, but without further delay come now to New Connecticut or the Western Reserve.

The royal grants of territory, liberal as they were, strangely overlapped each other. Connecticut, New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia, all had claims, yet at the close of the Revolutionary war the land had never been surveyed or apportioned, and no colony really knew what it owned. In 1783, after the war, General Jedediah Huntington, one

At the company of the

The product of success and manufactures and manufactures of the policy o

The state of the s

The second compared to the second control of the second control of

Competituting and professional and an entire or received to select the selection of the control of the control

But "Hestigans' No," is our watch out of and we must pass to you calonies planted by Connecto a in the vallets at Northeastern 1 pylvania; extenses that came to an objugacly and after a measure of thyo-conflicts cultamating mer was midney in the autil massaure of thyo-ming. We may not passed to remeaste our magic story which has been fully told by Charles Majer, a son of Now Lockleri County and many recently by Henry T. Blake of New Lockleri but without singlest delay come now to Now Lockleri but without singlest delay

The royal grants of remoney, liberal se they were, strangery over lapped each other. Connecticut, New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia, all had claims, yet at title close of the Envolutionary was the fand had never been surveyed or apportioned, and to colony really knew what

of the illustrious Huntington generals of Norwich, New London County, Connecticut, and General Rufus Putnam of Massachusetts, and others, had a conference which was followed by the formation of the "Ohio Company," composed of 283 officers of General Washington's army. They desired to obtain from the general government a grant of land in Southern Ohio, which had been claimed by Virginia, and to carry out this plan they sent for their old comrade, Rev. Manasseh Cutler, of Ipswich, Mass. And who was he? He was born at Killingly, Connecticut, and after graduating at Yale College, was interested in the whaling business at Martha's Vineyard, studied law, practiced for awhile, gave up the profession, studied for the ministry and settled down at Ipswich. When the war for independence broke out, he cheered the minute men at Lexington, became a chaplain in the army and gained considerable reputation as a fighting parson. Towards the close of the war he returned to Ipswich and, finding that the regular doctor of the place was still in the army, he studied medicine and practiced with some success, and afterwards attained eminence as a botanist, botany being an almost unknown science in this country at that time, and classified over three hundred species. He was also (but this of less importance), one of six white men who first reached the summit of Mt. Washington.

On receiving this summons from his friends he drove down with his horse and chaise from Ipswich to Southern Ohio, a distance of about 750 miles, in twenty-nine days.

With Winthrop Sargent he went to congress and made a contract with the government in behalf of the Ohio Company, for 1,500,000 acres of the so-called Virginia military lands in southern Ohio, to be taken as soon as necessary legislation should be enacted. He then returned home, but the wheels of legislation moving more slowly than the wheels of his gig, in 1787 he again took his horse and chaise and drove down to New York, where congress was in session. One may suppose that by this time his vehicle resembled the "Deacon's One Hoss Shay!" He was a born politician and a born lobbyist, and in one week succeeded in pushing through congress a measure which that august body had been struggling with for three years.

On receiving this summons from his frients he drave down with his horse and chaise from Ipswich to Southern Ohio, a distance of about yearniles, in twenty-nine days.

With Winthrop Sargent he went to congress and made a contract with the government in behalf of the Caro Company, for 1,500,000 acres of the so-called Virginia military lands in southern Olido, to be taken as soon as necessary legislation should be enacted. He then returned home, but the wheels of legislation moving more slowly than the wheels of his gig, in 1757 he again took his horse and chaise and drove down to New York, where congress was in session. One may suppose that by this time his vehicle resembled the "Leggon's may suppose that by this time his vehicle resembled the "Leggon's one in the tree and a land lating set.

It was the immortal "Ordinance of 1787," the "Ordinance of Freedom," which forever prohibited slavery and established the authority of the United States in all the territory north and west of the Ohio river. This was the great work of the Rev. Manasseh Cutler. He was recognized in his day as an all round man of science, a practical philosopher, second only to Benjamin Franklin. In his "Description of Ohio," 1787—evidently impressed by the experiments of "Poor John Fitch," he cautiously remarks, "In all probability steam boats will be found to do infinite service in all our extensive river navigation!"

Before taking leave of him a word must be said of a protégé of his, a man as remarkable in his way as Dr. Cutler himself, John Chapman by name, of Ipswich, an eccentric, simple youth, generally regarded as feeble minded. As it is a disputed question whether his mental deficiency resulted from disappointment in love or from the kick of a vicious mule, we may safely give him the benefit of the doubt in considering the question, "The Lady or the Mule?"

He determined to go to northern Ohio and was warmly advised by Dr. Cutler to carry with him a quantity of apple seeds, which would assure him of a welcome from all the farmers. This appealed to the young man's fancy and to thoughts that lightly turned from love.

It is said that he carried with him, to New Connecticut, thirty-two sacks full of seeds gathered from the cider mills of Massachusetts. He traveled through the Reserve for years, giving away his seeds or planting them with his own hands, collecting more seeds from the cider mills, raising young trees and returning from time to time to watch and tend them. He wandered solitary and alone, came and went, no one knew whence or whither, loving the forests, the skies flowers and young children. On one occasion he appeared unexpectedly after a long absence, clad in strange garments fashioned from some of his old sacks, and wearing on his head a battered tin pan. To say he was harmless is faint praise, for what due encomiums can be paid to him who caused a whole state to blossom like a garden? He was familiarly known far and wide as "Johnny Appleseed."

The story of his life has recently been told by the Rev. Dr. Hillis

CONTRACTOR TO THE MARKET TO A COLOR

The second secon

A read of the second shirts and a second sec

The determined to go to northlying the send one wants to the Control of apple seeds which him a pull of apple seeds which him a pull of apple seeds which him a pull of apple seeds which has a search him by some many a front of the ball of the apple to the seeds of the seeds of

seeks full of seeds gainered with function the civir udition. Howeverhasette Floring telectric through the Hessive for gray, giving more much now the gainting them with his own names allegting more much now colder mills, raising young trees and returning from time to time to deep mills, raising young trees and returning from time to time to watch and trend them. He wandered solitary and alone came and went, no one knew whence or whither laving the torese the slaw flowers and young children. On more reason he appeared unexpectedly after a long absence class is strange garmants his head a bottered (in pan some of his old sacks, and weather on his head a bottered (in pan be paid to him who caused a whole three to blossom his a garden)

in the form of a romance entitled "The Quest of John Chapman," but no romance is needed to add pathos and interest to his life's history as elsewhere recorded.

Rev. Dr. Gonzaulus, reviewing Dr. Hillis' book, says that although Johnny Appleseed had departed long before his time, he has heard his story from men who knew him and remembered him well, and that he, himself, in his youth, visited a tract four miles long, known as the "Yankee Road," lined with orchards, beautiful in the spring with flowers, and in the fall with fruit; a living monument to Johnny Appleseed.

By the last census it appears that Ohio's apple crop in 1900 was 20,-600,000 bushels, and this, it may be claimed, was remotely the work of Johnny Appleseed.

At the close of the war for independence, the great northwest territory was unsettled and unexplored. The large claims of the colonies were unadjusted and neither of them was able to govern or control these wild lands. One after another, New York in 1780, Virginia in 1784, Massachusetts in 1785, ceded their rights to the general government, all except Connecticut, who, having been unjustly deprived of her possessions in Pennsylvania, was slow to give up something for nothing; but in 1786 she surrendered all her rights, title and interest in her western territory to the general government, reserving for herself, however, a tract on the border of Lake Erie, 120 miles in length, from the western boundary of Pennsylvania, and over 60 miles in width north and south. This was the famous "Western Reserve." Its area was about 3,500,000 acres, considerably larger than the whole area of the state of Connecticut.

Dr. Kane, the Arctic explorer, tells a story of a colored man who had a guest at a dinner which consisted chiefly of beans, to which full justice was done. At the proper time he said to his wife, "You may bring on the reserve." "There aint no reserve," she replied. "Very well," he answered, with a bland smile in which was a trace of disappointment, "you may bring back the beans."

Connecticut was wise enough, whatever else she relinquished, to make sure of the *Reserve*, before she gave up the beans.

to the form of a commice entitled of The Quest of John Ch. parent but no compace is needed to said pathors and accreta on the times of tory as elsewhere recentled.

Rev. Di. Gonzalez, reviewing the Hillist brook, says the ordinage foliancy Applies on the large man helper effective, the first have folian with snew this and remignished him velland his story from morn with snew this and remignished from the chim self, and there is the his youth, visited a tract four miles (our, known as the "Yankee Road," lined with orchards, practical in all sortions of the chards made in the last with trait; will subject and the last the place of the chard.

By the last census it appeals that Ohio's applications was a cooperation of books of histories, and that it may be claimed, who is more the cooperation of Johnny Application.

At the close of the war for unispendence, the great nor lower that ricery was unsettled and amorphored. The large citate of the unish nies were unadjusted and amorphored. The large citate of the unish nies were unadjusted and nearbor another. New York in the general grain to these wild lands. One after another, New York in the general grain 1754; Massachusetts in 1755, ceded their rights to the general grain of an expect Connection. They, having been unjustly deprited of her possessions in Tennsylvania, was slow to give up something for nothing; but in 1755 site autrendered all her rights, onle and anterest in her western territory to the general government, mercung for herself, however, a tract on the border of Lake Sing, 120 miles in length, from the western boundary of Pennsylvania, and over the rates in width north and south. This was the famous "Western Reserve." In width north and south. This was the famous "Western Reserve."

Dr. Kane, the Arctic explorer, tells a story of colored man who had a guest at a dinner which consisted chiefly of beans, to which foll justice was done. At the proper time he said to his wife, "You may bring on the reserve." "There aim no reserve," she replied. "Yery well," he answered, with a bland smile in which was a trace of disappointment, "you may bring back the beans."

Connecticut was wise enough, whatever else she reliquidabled to

During the Revolutionary war a man whom we will not name, though we must confess he was a degenerate son of New London County, burned this town and watched the massacre at Groton, the British general Tryon, from New York, having already burned Danbury, Norwalk, Fairfield and other towns on the shore of Long Island Sound. The state of Connecticut adjusted to the last penny the claims of those who had suffered by these depredations, and set apart 500,000 acres at the west end of the Reserve for their benefit. This tract, known as the "sufferers' lands," or the "fire lands," was distributed pro rata among the claimants.

At an earlier date, 1788, General Samuel Holden Parsons, of Lyme, New London County, also of Revolutionary fame, had become the grantee of 25,000 acres in Mahoning County, known as the Salt Spring tract. He was an important and influential man in Ohio, was appointed by President Washington as the first judge of the northwest territory, and was engaged by Connecticut to settle the claims of the Indians in the Reserve.

Although this 3,500,000 acres was but a bagatelle in comparison with what Connecticut had surrendered, it was in fact a pretty large white elephant, too large in fact for Connecticut to manage at such a distance. Connecticut owned the soil indeed, but, having yielded jurisdiction over it to the United States, she could not make laws nor enforce them, nor exercise any rights other than such as are common to all owners of land.

What shall we do about it, became a serious question. It was happily answered by the formation of the Connecticut Land Company; which entered into a contract with the state for the purchase of the entire Reserve, with the exception of the "sufferers' lands," and the "salt tract," for the sum of \$1,200,000. Three millions of acres is a good deal of land, but \$1,200,000 was a good deal of money in those days.

It should ever be remembered that the State of Connecticut appropriated this sum to the state school fund, it is said, at the suggestion of General Joseph Williams, of Norwich, New London County, which, under the wise and prudent management of James Hillhouse, another

add the on Wilso Transposed and

A find of after it reconnected broader annual time of the annual time of the annual time of the annual time of the annual time and the annual time annual time and the annual time annual

What shall see do about it, became a serious constront tappilly answered by the averaginal of the Commetter at land Lange, which served fatte a contract with the state fat the purchase of the state fat the fatter, with the parentum of the "suderes" lands," and he "sait tract," for the sum of the cool. Three millions of acre the good deal of fated, but as scooled was a good deal of many in the days

It should ever he remembered that the State of Contact of copie printed this sum to the state achiev (and, it is said, at the time time of General Joseph Williams, of Morwiell, New London County which made the wise and prodest management of James Hillmose, and prodest management of James Hillmose, and the

son of New London County, was increased to \$1,700,000 during his fifteen years of service. Since that time, although the income has been used for the support of the schools, the fund has been increased by judicious investments to more than \$2,022,000.

The Connecticut Land Company, consisting originally of about thirty-eight members, was not a corporation, but rather a partnership. Its members gave bonds to the state for payment of the purchase money in installments, its purpose being, of course, to dispose of the land as rapidly as possible to actual settlers. The company engaged as its general agent and manager General Moses Cleveland, of Canterbury, a graduate of Yale College, who had served with distinction in the war. He was a man of indomitable energy, and under his direction a band of fifty or sixty surveyors and settlers assembled at Schnectady, went up the Mohawk river in barges and so on to Oswego and Buffalo. Then, following the shore of Lake Erie, they arrived at the mouth of the Conneaut river, at the northeast corner of the Reserve, on the Fourth of July, 1796, twenty years after the signing of the Declaration of Independence.

One historian says that on the arrival of Cleveland and his party "they fired a national salute with half a dozen fowling pieces, pledged each other in the sparkling liquid of the lake, and sat down with thankfulness to a good dinner."

General Garfield, afterwards President Garfield, quoting General Cleveland's own journal, says that he and his party "arrived at 5 o'clock in the afternoon on the Fourth of July, lined up on the shore of the lake, fired a national salute of fifteen rounds and one more for New Connecticut, gave three cheers, dined, drank several pails of grog, and, after a good supper, retired in remarkably good order."

These two versions do not conflict. We are at liberty to believe either, neither, or both; but, as General Cleveland said they had "several pails of grog," it is fair to believe, remembering the ancient maxim, "in vino veritas," that he knew what he was talking about.

Leaving a portion of his company, General Cleveland proceeded westward to the mouth of the Cuyahoga river, where he made the son of New London County, was increased to suggested only his distance years of service. Since that time, although the droome bus been used for the service of the schools, the fund has been increased

judicions investments to more than datograpor.

The Connecticut Land Conquery emissions surprised of another thirty-eight members, was not a conquertion, but rather a partnership lits members gave looped to the state for payment or the purchase money in installments, its corpose being, of course, as dispose or the land as insight as possible mental sections. The company concern as its general agest and manager General Moses Cleveland, of Conversion bury, a graduate of Vale College, who had sorved with distinction of the war. He was a man of indiminating concrety, and make his direction a hand of fifty or easily surectors and sailfus a seculated of Schnestady, went up the Mahawk river in barges and so outh Conversional and month of the Connexus over, it the first the shores of the theorem of the flowing of Independence.

One historian says that on the privat of Cleveland and his party "they fired a national salute with half a dozen fowling pieces, pledared each other in the sparkling liquid of the late, and sat down with thankfulness to a good dinner."

General Garfield, afterwards I resident Carfield, quoting Ganara. Cleveland's own journal, says that he and his party "arrived at a clock in the afternoon on the Fourth of July, hard up on the strate of the lake, fired a national sainte of fifteen counds and one more for New Connecticut, gave three chreats, dined, drain arrand failt of group, and, after a good support, petited in remarkably good order."

These two versions do not condict. We are at lineary to believe eliber, neither, or both, but, as General Cleveland said they had "several pails of grog," it is fair to believe, remembering the ancient maxim, "in the receive," that he know what he was taking about.

Leaving a portion of his company. General Cleveland proceeded westward to the mouth of the Cuyanogu river, where he made the

.first beginning of the city named Cleveland in his honor, which is now the chief city in the state of Ohio.

General Cleveland ventured to prophecy that in time the new settlement "might become as important as Windham, Connecticut." Windham County to-day has a population of perhaps 50,000, including the prosperous city of Willimantic, while the city of Cleveland has a population of 400,000. General Cleveland builded better than he knew.

One of the early settlers in the Western Reserve, the first indeed who went there with his family on his own account, was James Kingsbury, a son of New London County, born in Norwich. He made the long journey through the wilderness from New Hampshire, where he had been living, with his wife and three children, a yoke of oxen, a horse and a cow, and at his home in Conneaut was born his son, the first white child born in New Connecticut. After almost incredible hardships from the severe winter, from illness and starvation, he removed to Cleveland, where he filled many offices of honor and distinction, and died at a good old age, having proved himself worthy of the trusts reposed in him.

In 1801, Samuel Huntington, of Norwich, New London County, the nephew and adopted son of Governor Huntington of the same name, went with his wife and family and servants to make their home in the Reserve. Like other Connecticut people, they went with high expectations. They called it the promised land, the land of hope, the new paradise, and best of all, New Connecticut.

He left Norwich in a coach and four, his company all told numbering sixteen persons and ten horses, making the journey to Albany and so through the whole length of New York to Cleveland, where, it is reported, he was attacked by wolves on his entrance to the settlement. He became famous in the annals of Ohio, was a large land holder, was made major-general of the militia, was appointed chief justice of the supreme court, and was elected governor of the state. He complained, however, that it cost him \$1,200 a year to collect his modest salary of \$900.

Another pioneer settler in the Western Reserve in 1800 was John

first beginning of the city named Claveland in his hours, That at now the city in the latte of Ollion

Ceneral Cleveland ventaged in prophery that in the other settlement maight Lecome as important as Woodham.

Windham Courty with the a population of party person of control of the property of Withmania, while me day of a result of population of another the day of a result of the population of another the day of the control of the set of the

One of the ready series in the Western Secretary through a who want there with his landing on his well at month. Western the bury, a sun if were through the country, both in Maryland to country, both in Maryland to country through the wildings, though it was been being, with his value shield the standard the wildings, the second tree, a wilding the same and at me are also the Common to the country the second the same the second tree wildings and thought the bards and there are second the second tree in the second through the second through the second through the same than and the same than a good of a second through the same through through the same through the

In 1801, Samuel Hummigton of Noticet, Man Leannes County, the sephew and adopted your of Governor Huminates of the same resture went with his wife and family and secrems or make their bone in the Kasarye. Like other Connection people, they went with but requestances. They called it the promes a land, the and of hape, the secretarialise, and best of all, New Connecticut.

He left Norwich in a year h and four, his company all told numbering sixteen persons and ten horses, making the juming to Albany and so through the whole length of New Vork to Cleveland, where it is reported, he was attached by welves on his entrance to the settlement. He became famous in the numbs of Optic, was a large land holder, was made major-general of the militia, was appointed chief justice of the sequence court, and was elected governor of the state. He complained, however, that it cost that 51.200 at 90 at 10 collect his modest salary of 2000.

Another pioneer settler in the Western Eeserva in 1800 was John

Walworth of Groton, New London County. He was postmaster at Cleveland when the population was less than fifty, and the receipts of the office for the first three months were only \$2.83. On the arrival of the mails, twice a week, he distributed the letters personally, carrying them in his hat, and thus inaugurated "free delivery." After this arduous task he locked the office door and "went fishing with the boys." He was also collector of customs and judge of the superior court until his death in 1812, and was universally respected and esteemed.

The affairs of the Connecticut Land Company were wound up in 1810, a smaller company, the Erie Company, having been formed by members of the Connecticut Company who desired to combine their several allotments in one large tract, with the purpose of selling at a moderate profit to actual settlers. The agents and trustees of this company were Moses Cleveland, already named, Daniel Lathrop Coit of Norwich and Joseph Perkins of Lisbon, New London County.

They were fortunate in securing the services of Simon Perkins, also of Lisbon, who went to the Reserve in their interest, for the purpose of exploring and surveying and selling their lands. He settled at Warren, where he became postmaster, was the original proprietor of the town of Akron, was a general in the War of 1812, accumulated a large fortune, and was worthy of the respect and honors accorded to him.

Mr. Coit never resided in Ohio, but made five journeys thither, remaining for considerable periods. His first journey in 1801 was on horseback from Norwich, through the mountains of Pennsylvania to Pittsburg, and so north to Warren and Cleveland. His last journey in 1826 was by steamboat from New York to Albany, thence by the newly-opened Erie Canal to Buffalo, and then across the lake by steamer to Cleveland.

What a marvellous change was this in twenty-five years!

He was concerned not only as a land holder by purchase and as an original member of the Connecticut Land Company, but received by inheritance from his father, formerly of New London, an interest in the "fire lands," where the township of Norwich, Ohio, was founded.

Walworth of Groton Mere London Courts. He was perseases at Cleveland when the population was less than dity, and the excepts of the original the office for the first three months were only 20,65. The discretion of the mails, twice a week, he distributed the letters perseably correling them us his bar, and thus inagurated "free delivery." Afreq the arduous rask he locked the office their and "went fishing with the boys." He was also solicutor of coefense and judge of the expectational that his death in 1312, and was oniversally required and court until his death in 1312, and was oniversally required and reemed.

The affairs of the Commettent Land Company or returned up to passes a smaller company, use Lite Company having here torus I company about the company of the Commetter to remise the desired to remise their several allowants to the Commetter to actual several returns of the several profit to actual several returns of the agency of the company were along the Company of the Comment of the Company were along the Comment of the Comment of

largy were fortunate in securing the services of Singar Perking also of Lisbon, who went to the Keserve in their interest for the proce of exploring and surveying and selling their lands. The settled at Warren, where he became postmaser, was the original proportion of the rown of Akron, was a general in the War of lors, accumulated a large fortune, and was worthy of the respect and honors accorded to him.

Mr. Coit never resided in Ohio, but made five journeys thither remaining for considerable periods. His first journey in 1801 was on horseback from Norwich, through the mountains of Prantsylvania to Pittsburg, and so north to Warren and Cleveland. His last journey in 1820 was by steamboat from New York to Albany, thence by the newly opened. Eric Canal to Buffalo, and then across the lake by steamer to Cleveland.

What a marvellous change are this in twenty-five years.

He was concerned not only as a land holder by purchase and as an original member of the Connecticut Land Company, but received by inheritance from his father, formerly of New London, an interest in the "fire Irinds," where the township of Noreich, Ohio, was founded

Writing to Governor Huntington in 1810, he said his policy was to sell his lands at a fair price, not holding for a large advance. He was willing to sell his interests in Norwich (Ohio), which, he said, "had a good name and was a good place, to a good man for a good price, say for seventy-five cents an acre!" He also had a tract at Cleveland, of over a thousand acres, which he was willing to sell for three dollars an acre. What would an acre of land in the heart of Cleveland be worth to-day?

The influence of the Land of Steady Habits and of sons of New London County was not confined to the Reserve alone; it is felt to this day throughout the State. The people in Southern Ohio, many of them of the highest respectability, were for the most part Jeffersonian Democrats, while in the Reserve the majority were Federalists; but however divided they were on the political questions of the day, they were, from the beginning, united in their opposition to slavery and their loyalty to the principles of freedom thoughout the length and breadth of the Northwest Territory; while later on, "the underground railroad," running from the river to the lake, never lacked engineers, agents or way stations.

Glancing at an atlas or gazetteer it is interesting to notice the names of Connecticut men and Connecticut towns, adopted as the names of places in New Connecticut; and to your Society in particular, it must be a matter of no little interest that sons of New London County, only a few of whom have now been named, exerted a powerful influence in shaping the destinies of the Western Reserve.

The men of Connecticut who settled the Reserve, trained in the faith and practice of their New England ancestors, in going to their new home, changed their skies indeed, but not their principles. At the beginning of the century, over a hundred years ago, the Connecticut Missionary Society sent out as pioneer missionaries, Rev. Thomas Robbins, afterwards remembered as the founder and librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society; the Rev. Joseph Badger, known throughout the length and breadth of Ohio, and the Rev. David Bacon, ancestor of a distinguished line of descendants well known in New London County, who, when he was returning from

new home things of a skine trained will one four principles the beginning of the content of a shandless of the content of the home trained of the content of the shandless of th

IIO

Ohio to Connecticut for a visit, "preferred to walk." Those were "times that tried men's soles!"

But the settlers were by no means narrow-minded or intolerant. We read of no laws for the exclusion of Quakers or infidels or heretics. On the contrary, although they did not themselves readily embrace divers and strange doctrines, they gave shelter to all sorts and conditions of men, from Moravians to Millerites and Mormons, to Shakers and Socialists, and even the eccentric itinerant preacher, Lorenzo Dow, had for a brief period hearers who, like those who listened to him in New London County, went away amused if not convinced.

Every historian of Connecticut and of Ohio has something to say about the Western Reserve, but so far as I know, its full history is yet to be written. Mr. Garfield's admirable discourse at Burton, Ohio, in 1873, shows that he was master of his subject, but he, himself, intimated that his work was but a beginning, and urged others to pursue the study, while historic material was still accessible.

Old Connecticut has reason to be proud of her daughter, New Connecticut, and, indeed, the daughter may well be proud of herself. She has furnished two Presidents of the United States, eight generals in the Union Army and a score of United States Senators and distinguished statesmen of national reputation, while her schools, colleges, eleemosynary institutions and churches have maintained the best traditions of Old Connecticut.

So also the whole State of Ohio may be proud of her own history.

To do justice to this magnificent commonwealth, stretching from Lake Erie to "the beautiful river," as the Indian name Ohio signifies, to her lake, commerce and river navigation, her railways, her financial institutions, her schools, colleges and churches, her thriving cities, her manufactures, her mines and her farms, words are inadequate.

She has furnished six Presidents of the United States, two chief justices, one of them Judge Waite, a son of New London County, and five associate justices of the Supreme Court, and not less than twenty-five members of the Cabinet. She claims Grant and Sherman and

on New Constitution of all was the relative to Constitution for the conference of th

But the portion were the marrow entrowed posters or will be in the result of the control of the

None; formation as a manufactor of an extensive passent and a second of the analysis of the an

Old Conjection has send and promise of leve usually lived Conjections, and, indied, the daugner may will be profit to the Conjection has burnished two Versidents of the Conject States, sinth a conjection Array and a some of the leaf States sections and visual pulstical states much at national rejudition, while her achoely, willight successively institutions and distance characong manifest the least transitions of Old Connection.

So also the whole State of Ohio in the groud of her own bistory

To do justice to this pagnithest commonwealth, stretcoing from Lake Erie to "the beautiful aper," as the Iddian name Onto signifies, to her lake, conqueror and river navigation, their railways, her financial institutions, her echools, colleges and obunches, her through cities, her manufactures, her minutes and her farms, words are made quate.

She has furnished six Posicious of the United States, two chief justices, one of them Judge Waite, a son of New Landon County and five associate justices of the Supreme Count, and not loss than twenty five members of the Cabinet. She claims Gram and Successe and

Sheridan, besides more than two score general officers as her most conspicuous representatives in the war for the Union.

Can any State show a more splendid record of public service?

More than all this, the great body of her citizens, strong and stalwart, physically and intellectually, as their own forest trees, are "high-minded men who constitute a state," and the whole sisterhood of states may well arise and pay high honor to New Connecticut or the Western Reserve, and to the noble State of Ohio.

Note.—In preparing this address, I have borrowed freely from many writers to whom, were it possible, I would express my obligations, and also to the Librarians of the Otis Library, Norwich, the Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, and the Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland.

## THE PARENTAGE OF PHEBE BROWN-LEE-LARRABEE-CORNISH.

BY LIEUTENANT-COLONEL C. D. PARKHURST, OF FORT PREBLE,
PORTLAND, MAINE.

Written for publication in the Records and Papers.

Years ago this woman loomed up on the genealogical horizon, and attracted more than passing notice in the various attempts to find her parents. A brief resumé of the discussion, and the reasons therefor, may prove of interest.

1st. Savage says, in his account of Greenfield Larrabee, that he had by wife, Phebe Brown, of *Providence*, widow of Thomas Lee, certain children. Here, therefore, is a definite location given to her by him, on what authority I do not know.

2d. The Lee manuscript, by Rev. Joseph Lee, sometime minister of the Gospel, at Crystal Ponds, Southold, L. I., reproduced in the Salisbury Family History and Genealogy, Vol. 3, p. 7, et seq., has an account of Thomas Lee and family sailing from England, in 1641, accompanied by a Mr. Brown, Lee's wife's father. It finally says, "Mr. Brown afterwards moved to Providence;" then follows:—"The widow of said Thomas Lee sometime after married to Larrabee, who lived in Norwich, and left children by him." Here, then, we have a positive statement that "Mr. Brown afterwards removed to Providence and that "the widow of said Thomas Lee sometime after married Larrabee;" hence the only logical sequence was that she had gone to Providence with her father, and was therefore "of Providence" as Savage says when she became Larrabee's wife.

Austin, in his Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 258, under head of John Brown, son of Chad Brown, says:—

1649, Nov. 3. He (John Brown) and five others drew lots for the home share of Mr. Lea, deceased, whose widow was to receive 30 shillings.

## THE PARENTALE OF PHEMIC RECOVEY - LEE - LARGE VALLE - CORNERS.

POSTERNA SERVICE SERVI

Writer for furthering halls (count-and Univer-

Venes ago this woman homed up on the generious range of the attracted more than about a nutter of the various although to the parents. A head results of the decrease of the decrease, and the decrease may bride of interest.

vst. Savage says, in the account of these field in the post of had by wife, Phebe Brown, at /burnstone wistow at frames time our same time of them there, there is a drifting tocation given to not by him, on that authority I do not know.

ad 'The Lee manuscript by Mar, parch Lee, suncting sear, as of the Gospel, at Crystal Ponds, Boolhoof, L. I., reproduced in the Salisbury Family History and Genealogy, Vol. 3, p. 5, et soc. 655 an account of Thomas Lee and family sailing 'Irono-England', in eact accompanied by a Mr. Brown, Lee's wife's father. In finally sais, "Mr. Brown afterwards moved to Providence;" then follower—" The widow of said Thomas Lee sometime after married to Larabee, who lived in Norwich, and left children by him." Here, then, we have a positive statement that "Mr. Brown afterwards removed to Providence and that "the widow of said Thomas Lee sometime after mattred Larrabee;" hence the only logical sequence, was thint she had gone to Previdence with her father, and was therefore "of Providence" as Savage says when she became Larrabee's wife.

Austin, in his Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 258, under head of John Brown, son of Clerk Brown, says --

1649, Nov. 3. He (John Brown) and five others drew loss for the home share of Mr. Lea, deceased, whose widow was to receive 30 shillings.

## PARENTAGE OF PHEBE BROWN-LEE-LARRABEE-CORNISH. 113

Arguing on this, various genealogists said that here is Mrs. Lee, the widow of Thomas Lee, accounted for as in Providence, under the family of Chad Brown; that it would be natural for a widowed daughter coming over to America to go to Providence, where her father was living, &c., &c. Austin says, as to Chad Brown, "He left a will, as shown by allusions in deeds to his sons." But I do not know that this will has ever been found. Austin gives no record of it, hence it is pretty safe to say that it is not of record on the early Providence Records, and I fail to find it in any of the "Will Books" of the Providence records in my possession.

But genealogists contended that the action mentioned in Austin, under John Brown, in drawing lots, &c., was an action under Chad Brown's will, and that therefore the Widow Lea (Lee) was a beneficiary under this will, and hence a daughter of Chad Brown, of Providence.

To quote from the correspondence in my possession would be to go beyond the limits of this article, and furthermore, would be a breach of confidence. Suffice it to say that I was never convinced by the arguments set forth, and finally filed away the whole matter marked "doubtful," to await developments at some future day.

One reason for my skepticism was the apparent fact that "Mr. Brown" came over in 1641, as shown by the Lee manuscript above referred to, and Chad Brown came over in 1638, and no record exists of his having gone back to England to come over a second time, in company with a daughter, Phebe Lee, her husband Thomas, and her small children. The Lee manuscript was positive in its statement that Thomas Lee and family were "in company with a Mr. Brown, whose daughter he (Lee) had married." This apparently called for another man than Chad Brown, who was already in the country, and living in Providence.

Finally, from somewhere, where now I cannot say from loss of notes, I came across and copied what purported to be an "Extract from the Hempstead Diary," which told the whole story very circumstantially. I filed this away to await the publication of the "Diary," expecting thus to verify the "Extract." I knew the "Diary" was

PARESTAGE OF PRIME TROOTS LEED AND ADDRESS OF STRUCT

Argaing on this, various genealogists said that bere is Mra Leey the widow of Thomas Lee, accounted for as in Profidence under the family of Chad Brown; that it would be cannal for a resioned daughter coming over to America to go to Providence, allere ber father was living, &c., &c. Augin says, as to Chad Brown, "He into a will, as shown by allosions in deeds to his sone." How I do not know that this will have ever been found. Austin gives, no record of the browdence it is greatly safe to say that it is not of record on the carry Providence. Keeprals, and I last so in it was all the "Vill Broks" of the Providence records in my possession.

that generalogists contended that the action mentioned in Action under John flavon, in distring lass, e.g., was an action under Chair Brown's will, and that therefore the Widow kan (Lee) and the theorem charged the Widow kan (Lee) and Proposition and hence a daughter of Chad Brown, at Propositions.

To quote from the correspondence in my passession would be to go beyond the limits of this article, and furthermore, would be a breach of confidence. Suffice it to say that I was never convinced by the negoments see forth, and living filed many the whole matter marked "doubtful," to aven developments at some future day.

One reason for my skepticum was the apparent fact that "Mr. Brown" came over in 1041, as shown by the Lee manuscript above referred to, and Chad Brown came over in 1038, and no record exists of his having yone back to lengland to come over a second time, in company-with a daughter, Phone Lee, but bushand Thomas, and her small children. The Lee manuscript was positive in its statement that Thomas Lee and family were "in company with a Mr. Rown, whose daughter he (Lee) had married." This apparently called for another man then Chad Brown, who was already in the country, and living in man then Chad Brown, who was already in the country, and living in

Finally, from somewhere, where now I cannor say from loss of notes, I came across and copied what purposted to be an "Fatract from the Heinpstead Diary," which told the whole story very circumstantially. I filed this away to await the publication of the "Thary,"

soon to be published, and I could well afford to wait for its appearance to verify the "Extract," and thus have an authentic document with which to set forth the facts as to Phebe Brown's parentage, and to show conclusively that she was not Chad Brown's daughter, but was undoubtedly the daughter of "old William Browne of Long Island."

But lo! and behold! when the Diary came out there was no such. "Extract" to be found between its covers! True enough, on page 530, I found an account of a visit of Joshua Hempstead to some of his relatives on Long Island; the so-called "Extract" was a condensed account of this visit, agreeing substantially with the Diary; but the latter part, entitled "A Genealogy of my Mother, taken from Aunt Barthard, 1723," was not to be found in the book; hence whether it was a "fake" or not I did not know, and set to work to find out.

Copies of the article were therefore made and sent out on a hunt for its origin. These all had negative results. Finally an article was written for publication in the Boston Transcript giving this Extract, and hoping to attract attention, and thus get at its origin and authenticity. After this article had been sent to the Transcript some papers came along, bearing directly upon the subject, and giving new light thereon. An attempt was made to recall the article from the Transcript to rewrite it; but it was too late; the paper with the article printed therein and my letter crossed each other in the mail. This led to a series of articles in the Transcript, of which this article is a condensation.

The original article, "A Genealogy of my Mother," &c., is as follows, as I copied it. I omit the "Extract from the Diary" as of no present interest.

"A Genealogy of my Mother, taken from Aunt Barthard, 1723. The following I took from my father's papers:—

Joshua Hempstead, son of Joshua, son of Robert.

"My grandmother was the daughter old William Browne. He lived in the County Essex, and town of R——, England. Came over to New England in the year 1645. Her grandmother came also, and grandmother died on the voyage with small-pox, and the eldest son,

soon to be published. If I could well plant around not no on appears
ance to exhibit to so forth the first and course to each applicance downsers
with which to so forth the finds of the day of the day of the course of the cour

Health of Sections of the Section of

Copies of the article year thickfor as an extraction of the instance of the in

The original article, "A Genealogy of my Mother," &c. is as (o)lows, as I copied it. I omit the "Limit from the Diary" as of no present interest.

"A Generalogy of my Musher, taken from Aunt Berthald, 1929-The following I took from my Cather's papers:-

My grandmother was the daughter old William Browne. He lived in the County Essex, and town of R ........ England. Cand over to

John. They had three children that came over, viz: — Harmony, Phebe, and Mary. Harmony lived at Providence, had three sons.

"Phebe had three husbands; the first named Lee, the second Larrabee, the third Cornish. Lee died with small-pox coming over and left three children, Jane, Phebe, Thomas. Larrabee had five children, viz:— John, Elizabeth, Joseph, and Sarah. Joseph died young.

"Cornish had two sons, viz:—James, and one still-born. She died in childbed at Northampton, Mass.

"Mary Brown married Robert Marvin, lived at Southampton, L. I., and at Hempstead. Old grandfather Browne died at Long Island with his daughter, Mary Marvin. Their predecessors were ministers ever since Queen Mary's time."

The above is the literal copy of my original copy, and as I sent it to the Transcript.

Among the papers that I received, that threw new light on the subject, was another copy of this same paper, sent me by the kindness of the Genealogist of the New London County Historical Society; comparing these two copies showed at once that they were not alike; but they were so similar as to at once show a common origin, and the existence therefore, somewhere, of a paper from which they had probably both come.

Correspondence followed, and finally what is believed to be the original has been located, and a photograph thereof is promised; the original is too precious to risk in transmission; from the photograph it is hoped finally to decipher the original text, and thus correct the mistakes that have apparently been made in the various copies.

The second copy of this "Genealogy" that I received is as follows:—

"A Genealogy of my Mother, 1723. Taken from Aunt Barthard.

"The following I took from father's papers (Joshua Hempstead); My grandmother was the daughter of old William Browne; he lived in the County Essex and town of Ruppert, in England.

"Came over to New England in the year 1645. Her grandmother came also and grandmother died on the voyage with small-pox, and the eldest son, John. They had three children that came over, viz:—

Harmony, Phebe, and Mary; Harmony lived in Providence, had three sons. Phebe had three husbands, the first child (sic) Lee, the second Lovicia (sic), third Cornish. Lee died with small-pox a coming over, and left three children (viz) Jane, Phebe, and Thomas. Lovicia (sic) had five children (viz) Grandchild, John, Elizabeth, Joseph, Sarah. Joseph died young. Cornish had two sons (viz), James and one still-born, with which she died in childbed at Northampton, Mass. Mary Browne married Robert Marvin, lived at Southampton, Long Island, and at Hempstead.

"Old great-grandfather Browne died at Long Island, with his daughter, Mary Marvin; their predecessors were ministers ever since Queen Mary's time.

"Genealogia to Mr. Robert Hempstead at Southold, Suffolk Co., Long Island."

Now, as said above, a comparison shows that this last copy is not the same as that first given; it begins differently, omits part at the very beginning, supplies the name, "Ruppert," of the town where they lived, and then evidently has misreadings of certain words, and finally, it ends up with a sentence, or phrase, that the first did not have at all; this phrase probably explains the origin and reason for the original paper's existence. Robert Hempstead wanted a record, he asked his father for it. Joshua calls upon his "Aunt" for data, sets it down, and sends it along, just the same as you and I send data now-a-days for preservation. It is this original copy that I hope to have photographed for deciphering.

For it is evident that there have been misreadings of the old, and probably faded, and very likely crabbed and curious handwriting of the original, and it becomes of importance to have a new reading of this original to correct all errors.

It is unnecessary to go into the detail of the genealogical data contained in this paper to prove the authenticity thereof, and hence the authenticity of the paper itself. That may be taken up later on; at present, perhaps, we can settle certain other things, and get them out of the way.

Hardony, Phebe, and Mary; Harmony lived in Providence, but three sons. Phebe had three husbands, the arm child (ait) hee, the second Loyicia (sic), third Comish. Lee died with small year a coming over, and left three children (vis) Jane, Phebe, and Thomas. Invition (sic) and five children (vis) Grandehild, Jöhn, Elicabeth, Joseph. (sic) and five children (vis) Grandehild, Jöhn, Elicabeth, Joseph. Sarah. Joseph died yearly died yearly Comish had two sons (vis), Janes and one still-born, with which she died in childred at Smithampan, Mass. Mary Browne married Robort Maryin, lived at Smithampton, Long Jaind, and at Hompstand.

"Old great-grandfather Browns died at Long leisud, with his daughter, Mary Maryin; their predocessors were ministers ever states. Queen Mary's time.

"Genealogie to Mr. Robert Hempstead at Southold, earlolk Co., Long Tyland."

Now, as said above, a comparison shows that this last copy is not the same as that first given; it begins eitherently, omits, part at the very beginning, supplies the usare. "Kappert," of the rown where they lived, and then evidently has misreadings of certain words, and finally, it ends up with a sentence, or phrase, that the first did not have at all; this phrase probably explains the origin and reason for the original paper's existence. Robert Hempstead wanted a record, be asked his father for it. Joshua calls upon his "Appt" for date, sets it down, and sends at along, just the same as you and I send data now adays for preservation. It is this original copy that I hope to have photographed for deciphering.

For it is evident that there have been misreadings of the old, and probably laded, and very likely crabbed and certain handwriting of the original, and it becomes of importance to have a new reading of this original to correct all errors.

It is unnecessary to go into the detail of the generingless data contained in this paper to prove the authenticity thereof, and hence the authenticity of the paper itself. That may be taken up later on at present, perhaps, we can settle certain other things, and get them our

ist. As to the drawing of lots for the home share of Mr. Lea, whose widow is to have 30 shillings.

An examination of the printed records of the Town of Providence shows as follows:--

Vol. II. pp. 42-43. Early Records of the Town of Providence, Record Commissioners printed edition, 1893.

"The 3d of the 9th m., 1649 (called).

Agreed that the Lot called Mris Lea's shall be given by lot to one of these 6 Psons, (paying presently 30 shillings for the use of Mris Lea aforesaid) viz:—John Browne, Pardon Tillinghast, William Venor, Christopher Smith, John Joanes, and John Elderkin, and that the said Lot shall be instead of a home Lot.

(Note.—Whether the same date or not does not appear, due to blanks in the text before the following.—C. D. P.)

Determined by lot that Pardon Tillinghast shall have the Lot called Mris Lea's, paying presently 30s as aforesaid."

Now this is a town meeting action. It is not that of a Court of Probate. And this is absolutely the first and last appearance of "Mris Lea" upon the records of the Town of Providence.

And no record of any "Mr. Lea" is to be found at all. It is by no means certain that "Mris Lea" was a widow, or for that matter, that she had any tangible existence. The title "Mris" stands for "Mistress," an honorary title given to *single* women of a certain degree in the social scale of the Colonial period. And we simply have "that Lot called Mris Lea's," and that is all. Why so-called I don't know, as I was not there, and there is nothing now to be found to account for it.

That in itself explodes the idea of any action under the will of Chad Brown. The record of this town meeting action is to be found in Austin, under the heading, Tillinghast, as well as under heading, John Brown; any one of the "6 Psons" who drew lots could just as well have been "Mris Lea's" brother as to suppose John Brown alone to have had that relationship. Hence, that argument fails.

2d. This action was in 1649. Before that time Phebe (Brown) Lee

PARCESTAGE OF THE BROWN SERVICE REPORTS OF THE CO. P. C.

tel. As to the demand of the fact the fame that of the large who who demand the contract of th

An examination of the promed requests of the Trees of the Salary as follows:

Percent Commissioners are a gillion of the Trings of the Percent Commissioners are a gillion of the Area of the Ar

The state of the s

Determined by the class Conduct Congliers south language called Mark Leavis, paying a convey of the abuseous.

is no this is a town meaning even it is no that of horse of crossic and this is shoulded all lives, and less say given even with the lives and lives and lives are considered.

And no record of any "U" list " is hone lound at all, it among no means certain that " sing I be made a wings or for the competition that she can any rangillar courses. The run "Missions," an honorary title given to meet women of a certain cirquies in the social acests of the Colonial period. And we simply have "that hot called Miss Ces's," and that 's all. Why so-called I don't know, as I was not there, and there is nothing now to be found to account for it.

There in itself explodes, the idea of any action finder the will of Chad Brown. The record of this town meeting action is to be found in Austin, under the heading Tillinghast, as well as under heading Toha Brown; any one of the "6 Psons" who drew lots could just as well have been " hirs Lee's " brother as to suppose John Brown stone to have hed that relationable. Hence, that argument lade,

ed. This action was in 1619. Before that turn whele the tenes 1 ce

had married Greenfield Larrabee, and was busy, not only with her young Lee children, but with a son, Greenfield, born 1648, April 20th; she was probably living in Saybrook, and not traveling to Providence to raffle off "home lots." The rather savage surroundings of an almost unbroken wilderness were being overcome, and a new home being established, hence the probabilities that she was not in Providence, and very likely never saw the town.

Referring now to the "Genealogy," we see that it rests upon the authority of "Aunt Barthard." The question naturally arises, who was she?

Search has failed to show anyone named "Barthard" as living anywhere in New England at that time. But the names "Birchal," "Burchard," and "Birchard" have been found.

Years ago I got it from an apparently authentic source that Jane <sup>2</sup> Lee, Thomas, <sup>1</sup> m (1) Samuel Hyde, and (2) John Birchal; turning to the Hyde Genealogy, an account is given of the first settlement of Norwich, in 1660, and the names of the first settlers. Among the names of "the thirty-five original proprietors" is found the name, John Burchard.

Turning now to Hemp. Diary, p. 116, there appears:—"1721, Novr. 22. \* \* and went to See Aunt Birchard & lodged at Cuz. Samll Hides at night." Previous entries show that Joshua had been up to Windham, then down to Lebanon, where "we lodged at S. Hides;" the next day he made his visit to Aunt Birchard; and on the 23d he came down to Norwich, and the 24th "I came home near night." So we have not only found an "Aunt Birchard," living in 1721, but have probably found her residence, somewhere near Lebanon.

"Birchard" and "Barthard" are so similar that one could be read for the other without any trouble. Hence, we are probably safe in saying that the first misreading of the original Genealogy was in making it "Aunt Barthard," instead of "Aunt Birchard."

"Aunt Birchard" was Jane Lee, Elizabeth Larrabee's half-sister, and hence Joshua Hempstead's "half" aunt. As she "came over" with her father and mother in 1645, she of course was with her grand-

THE EXPRICATION OF BRIDGE BROWNING AND AND AND AND ADDRESS OF STREET

had married Greenfield Larration and was thing not with the young Lee children, but with a son, Grambell, board 125, then and she was proposily it ing it suppopula, and not nevel began to be a larration as and early thouse loss? The ratios was a surgensitive man and a tree that groundings man to me their early averations and a new to me their early and tent the groundings that also by the interest and tenth in the tree that groundings that also by the interest and the tree that also be a tree to the contract of the second and very likely needs one the tree.

referring now to the "Denesticys" we say think it a spent the controlled a strong of the controlled and the spent the spent that are some some since we are

Scarch-less laded to show anyone the old "thing and " see heling anywhere in New Yangoned at the came. But the games. The case "Burchard" have heen founds.

Lee, Thomas, in its Samuer Hyderetic (2) have a manual traction of the traction of the following the Morwick, in 1650, and the hands of the first versus of the first versus of the thirty-five original propriesure. In found the name, the thirty-five original propriesure.

Turning now to Herny (1931), p. into thems, appears "1171. Nove, 22. " and went to See Aem Eurehrud & ledger at Cue. Samil-Hides at night." Pravious entries show that Josepa had ream up to Windham, then down to Labanam, proper "we recent at S. Hides;" the next day he made his visit to same forchard; and on the 23d he came from to Narwich, and the 24th "I came home near night." So we have not only found an "Aum Birchard," living in 1721, but have probably found her residence, somewhere near

"Birchard" and "Barthard" are so similar that one could be read for the other without any mouble. Hence, we are probably safe in saying that the first misreading of the original Generalogy was in making it "Awat Birthard." material of "Awat Birthard." instead of "Awat Birthard."

"Aunt Blichard" was Jane Lee, Blimbeth Larimber's half mater, and hence Joshua Hempstead's "half" som, As abe "came over" with her father and mother in 1045, she of somes was with her grand-

father, William Browne, and therefore knew him personally in her younger days. She probably lived with him for a short time at Saybrook, probably until her mother married Greenfield Larrabee, and it was probably at about this time that "old William Browne" moved to Long Island, taking his daughter, Mary, with him, to settle down at Southampton. A correspondent, in the Transcript, referring to the articles published, says:—"I found that William Browne was a merchant, and in 1648, a freeman of Southampton. He died in the latter part of 1650, and his son-in-law, Robert, administered on his estate in 1652." This shows, if the date of birth of Elizabeth Larrabee is correctly given, that he died before she was born.

As the record says that Elizabeth Larrabee was born 1653, Jan'y 23, there is the best of evidence why she knew nothing, except as hear-say, as to her grandfather, William Browne; and also a good reason why Joshua Hempstead should go to his "Aunt Birchard" for genealogical data at first hand, from a granddaughter who had known and had lived with him.

Whether the original paper has the phrase, "Joshua Hempstead, son of Joshua, son of Robert," in it or not, an examination of the original, or a photograph thereof, can only tell. It was in the copy from which I copied; it is not in the later copies I have received; hence, it may be a wholly unwarranted interpolation by some copyist, putting in something not in the original.

The next words to be examined are 1st, "Essex," and 2d, "Ruppert;" this comes about in this wise:--

- Ist. I can find no such town as "Ruppert" upon any map of England. It is not given in the Century Dictionary Atlas list of towns shown on the map, and no mention of it is to be found in Encyclopedia Brittanica.
- 2d. Recently I have received a synopsis of a document, showing that a William Brown was a schoolmaster in the town of Rusper, Sussex Co., England; this will be given later. I find a town of Rusper on the map of Sussex Co.
- 3d. Now it would be the easiest thing in the world to read a long "s" as a "p;" in fact, it has been done time and time again. For

Puller Will are property of the property of th

v or the control of a control of the control of the

Western the organization of the characteristic organization or the characteristic organization organi

"The next words to be examined are use "speed," and 2d. Rup-

tal. I can find, no such town as "furpert" upon our map of Tagland. It is not given in the Cantury Discounty Arlas list of towns shown on the sung, and no mention of it is to be found in Euryclopedia Britanuca.

ed. Recently I have received a symptos of a document showing that a William Brown was a schedule-ter in the rown of Aware. Survey Co., England; this will be given later. I find a town of Survey Co., England;

ed. Now it would be the earness thing in the world to read a long

instance, "Hoskins" has been read "Hopkins" to the utter confusion of the genealogist until he "caught on." Hence, "Rusper" was probably misread "Ruppert," a "t" having been added on from misreading the curl to an old-fashioned "r," and Essex and Sussex can be easily interchanged, or perhaps "Aunt Birchard" made a mistake; this would be natural enough, for it must be remembered that she was a very old lady in 1723. Coming over as a child in 1645 would make her 79 if only one year old in 1645; as she was probably older than this in 1645, her age in 1725 is correspondingly increased a year above 79 for every year that she was older than one in 1645.

· The next misreading is "child;" this word in the second copy, and the word "grandchild" further on, simply make nonsense of the text, and we, none of us, believe that Joshua Hempstead was addicted to deliberately writing nonsense. "Child" may be "called" or "named;" "grandchild" is doubtless "Greenfield," the name of Greenfield Larrabee's first child; this word was omitted entirely from the copy from which I made my first copy, which only accounts for four children where five are mentioned.

"Lovicia" is undoubtedly "Larrabee," as agreeing with records and my first copy.

We now come to one of the most important of all the possible misreadings, and that is the name, "Harmony," who "lived in Providence and had three sons."

Turning to the Diary, page 264 (bottom) and 265 (top), we find, "1733, Oct. 8. \* \* \* I set out for Boston on my Little Black Mare in Company mr. Daniel Hubbard, Samil Lee & Samll Green Junr. Mr. Hubbard's Horse proved Lame, wee Left him att Norwich in the Evening & went to Newint about 6 miles & Lodged at Thos. Hutchin's and Tuesd we went to Providence & Lodged. Tuesd. 9, at Capt. Olney's, in the Eve I went to See Justice Richd Brown, one of the 3 sons of my mother's uncle Henry Brown."

Now here is a very positive, and a very important statement of Joshua Hempstead that tallies to a hair with "Harmony" Brown, who "lived in Providence, had 3 sons." Let us stop and examine a little.

An old illiterate way of spelling "Henry" was both "Henery" and "Hennery." Let us see if we can convict Joshua of either spelling. On page 59, first line on top of page, we find:—"Henery Dillemore & Joanna Edgcumbe publisht."

On page 532, near foot of page. "\* \* & I to Brother Henerys & lodged there;" these are two cases; there is at least one more, but lost the mark and cannot stop to hunt it up.

To misread "Henery" into "Harmony" is simple enough, and I think it safe to say that "Harmony" stands for "Henery" (Henry).

Now, the Providence records are clear as to a Henry Browne, having been an early settler and life-long resident there. His will is on record, and in it he mentions three sons, Henry, Richard, and Joseph, and, furthermore, a daughter, Phebe, perpetuating the name either of his mother, or his sister, or both.

The relationship mentioned, "my mother's uncle," makes this Henry Brown (Browne as he spells it in his will) the brother of Phebe Brown, the uncle of Elizabeth (Larrabee) Hempstead, Joshua's mother, hence everything tallies exactly.

Now here comes in a paper, previously mentioned, as the strongest kind of corroborative testimony. It is as follows:

"April 3d, 1627. Mary Worffelde, widow of William Worffelde, of Rusper, Sussex Co., he late deceased, yoeman. Bound in £640—to Wm. Browne, Schoolmaster of Rusper, to faithfully administer and execute the last will and testament of William Worffelde; on her bond are Wm. Browne & William Willett of Horsham, Sussex Co., yoemen. Mentions George, Lord Bishop of Chirchester, signed in presence of Joseph Browne, John Bardine (?) and Wm. Simined (?)."

Now this paper is sent me by a descendant of Henry Browne, who had it among his family papers. He says: "I am a descendant of Henry Browne, the Planter, of Prov., R. I., and have in my possession the family papers to a large extent, running from 1627 down to 1800, consisting of deeds, letters, books, &c." \* \* " the paper most likely to help you I send a brief extract of. I think this is going to clear up the relationship of the Providence Henry Browne to the Wm. Browne of L. I., and show just where they came from in

England. This original document came to me by gift from my grand-mother, a blood descendant of Henry Browne, through Richard <sup>2</sup>, William <sup>3</sup>, &c., &c. It has never been out of my possession."

Now what is such a paper doing in the Henry Browne family except as a family paper handed down by the father, William Browne, schoolmaster of Rusper in 1627, who "came over" in 1645, finally settled at Southampton by 1648, and died there in 1650? To me the inference, if not proof, is absolute, and shows that Henry Browne of Providence, who had three sons, is the "Harmony" Browne of the Hempstead paper, and no other, and here finally we have formed the Providence connection of Phebe Brown-Lee-Larrabee-Cornish.

Space will not permit more than a hint at a solution of the mysterious "Mris Lea," of Providence. It is possible that Henry Browne "took up" a. "Lot" for his sister Phebe Lee, hoping to have her come to Providence to live with him. When she finally married in 1647, and all hope of her coming to Providence had fled, then the Town took action and disposed of "that lot called Mris Lee's." by drawing "Lots" for it, "30 shillings" to be paid to "Mris Lee aforesaid." If we could only chase up this payment of 30 shillings by Pardon Tillinghast, and so find out whether Phebe (Brown) Lee got it, we would know the whole story.

Before this article was finished for publication, the photographic copy of the original paper, "A Genealogy of my Mother," came to hand. As it is of more than passing importance it is given here in fac simile, so that all can read and decipher.

The following rendering is given as my reading of this paper; the original spelling, punctuation, &c., &c., is followed:

A genealigie of my Mother Taken from Aunt Barthard 1723 The following I took from my father's Joshua Hempsteds e/q papers my Grandmother was the Daughter of old William Brown he Lived In the County of Essex and town of Rusper in England Come over to New England in ye year 1645 her Grandmother come also and Grandmother Died with the Smallpox on board and their eldest son John; they had 3 Children that come over (viz) Hennery Phebe &

THE PARENTAGE OF PHEDE BEOWN-LEGISLINGABER CORNISTS.

England. This original document came to me by gift from my grandmother, a blood descendant of Henry Browne, through Richard -

Now what is such a paper doing in the Henry Browner family every as a family paper handled down by the father. William Browner schoolmaner of Rusper in 1617, who "cen'e over" in 1635 mally settled at Southampron by 1648, and and there in 1650. To me the inference, if not noted, is absolute, and shows that Henry Browne of Providence, who had three stone, is the "Harmony Browne of the Hampsoned paper, and no other, and here had be have formed the Providence connection of Place Brown Lee Larrat co Cornish.

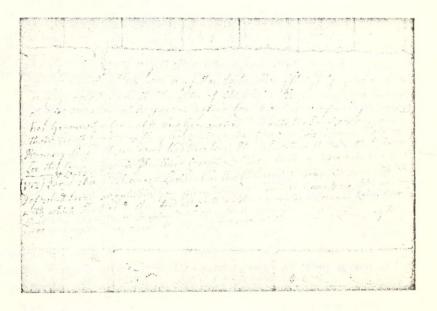
Space will not permit more than a line at a solution of the injure trons "Mare Lea" of Providence. It is jugable that Henry is result took up" at Lea" for his state facing Leas haping to have not come to Providence to live with slam. When she finglify managed in 1647, and all hope of her coming to Providence that finglify managed for that lot called Mare Leas" by drawing "Lots" for it, "50 shillings." to be paid to "Mare Leas after said." If we could only chase up this payment of 50 intillings by Pardon Tillinghase, and so find out whether thebre (Enover) Lex got it, we would know the whole story.

Before this article was finished for publication, the photographic copy of the original paper, "A Genealogy of my Mother," came to bend. As it is of more than passing importance it is given here in fact simile, so that all can read and decipher.

The following rendering is given as my reading of this paper; the original spalling, punctication, &c., &c., is followed:

A generaligie of my Mother Taken from Aunt Barthard 1723. The following I took from my father's Joshua Heropsteds, e. q. papers my Grandmother was the Daughter of old William Brown be Lived In the County of Essex and town of Eusper in England Come over to New England in 3e year 1645 her Grandmother come also and Grandmother Died with the Studiffox on board and their eldest

Mary Hennery Lived att providence had three sons: Phebe had three Husbands the first was Lee the Second Larribie the third Cornish. Lee died with the Smallpox a comeing over, and Left 3 children (viz) Jane (sic) Pheebe and Thomas—Laribie had five children (viz) Greenfield John Elizabeth Joseph & Sarah Joseph Died Young: Cornish had two Sons (viz) James and one still Born—with which She Died In Child bead att Northampton; mary Brown married Robert Marvin Lived att Southampton on Long Island and att Hempsted



Old Great Grandfather Brown Died att Long Island with his Daughter mary marvin their pradissosors were ministirs ever since Queen mary Time.

Comparing this original fac simile with the two so-called copies, shows at once that the latter were not literal, and that the mistakes in deciphering that had been worked out, as shown in the first part of this article are all there except one: the name "Aunt Barthard" is clear and sharp, and no "twisting" could make it "Bischard;" we must therefore accept this name as it stands, and account for it as

PARENTAGE OF PHENE BROWN-LEE-LARRANGENING CONCERNS OF

Mary Henney, Lived at providence had three sons. Pilebo had three Husbands the first was less the Second Larrible the the third controls. Les died with the Smallpax a comeing over, and Laft g children the jaxe (sig) Phesips and Thomas Larible had five children a Corential John Educated Joseph & Sana Joseph Liked Young the risks had two dank twin James and one will sign swith plant to be Died In Child had all Spinbaupton; many Riman married buth o Marvin Lived at Spinbaupton of Long Island and an aum plant of

Old Great Grandlather Brown Died att Long Island with his Daughter mary marvin their pradissosors were ministize ever since Queen mary Time.

Comparing this original for simile with the two so-called copies, shows at once that the latter were not literal, and that the mistakes in deciphering that had been worked out, as shown in the first part of this article are all there except one; the came "Anni Parthard" is clear and sharp, and no "twisting" could make it "Bischard;" we

best we can. We know that there was an "Aunt Birchard;" probably the names "Barthard" and "Birchard" refer to the same woman; either carelessness in writing, or spelling, with some peculiarity of pronunciation may account for the variation. It is known also that this name has had all kinds of spelling; one—"Birchwood"—is to be found on page 251, Miss Caulkins' History of New London, where it appears that "1673. John Birchwood of Norwich, appointed clerk;" this refers evidently to the very John "Birchard" that married Jane (Lee) Hyde, as her second husband.

In the original we find beyond a doubt the town "Rusper" written with a long "f," and a "p" peculiar to Joshua Hempstead's handwriting; to make good sense and clearness, the word "said" evidently should have been in the original so that it would have read, "her grandmother came also and (said) grandmother died with the small-pox on board." We find "Hennery" twice, instead of "Harmony," thus clearing up the mystery as to "Harmony" Brown, and substituting therefore "Henry Brown," the well-known man of the early Providence records.

All the rest is clear and plain, and corresponds exactly with well-known facts and records. Hence we are safe in saying that the whole account is genuine and authentic, forever disposing of the contention as to the parentage of Phebe (Brown)-Lee-Larribee-Cornish, and showing clearly that the father was "old William Brown" of Rusper, Saybrook (?), Southampton and Hempstead, and not Chad Brown of Providence.

And it may be permissible here to write out a complete "copy" of this document in present every-day English, supplying in brackets, such words as are necessary to make the article express just what Joshua Hempstead intended to say:

"A genealogy of my mother taken from Aunt Barthard (Birchard) (in) 1727.

"The following I took from my father's, Joshua Hempstead's, Esqr's. papers: My grandmother was the daughter of old William Brown; he (formerly) lived in the County of Essex (Surrey), and town of Rusper, in England. Come (He came) over to New England in

MADE ROOM OF PHILIPS THAT A SULL TANGENTING OF THE PARTY OF THE PARTY

best we can. We know that there was an "Amar the land woman cities names" Instituted " and "Birchard" refer to the same woman cities carelessness in writing, or spelling, with some pengharity of pronunciation may account to "we variation. It is known also that this name has had all kinds of spelling; one—" Birchwood "— to the bound on page 25. Mass Caultins Halang, of New Loudons where it appears that "1072 John Boxoward at Norwesh appears that "1072 John Whiteland "1072 John Markey John "Hiteland "1072 John Markey John Whiteland "1072 John Markey John Markey John Markey "1072 John Markey John Markey "1072 John Markey Markey John Markey Markey

In the original we find beyond a hools the tops "E span "witten with a long "L" and a "p" recedes to Joshua Hempetrar! hand writing; to make good sense and elements the road! "said the denty should have been in the original so that it would be a said the grandmother came also and (said), grandmother alled with a small pass on load." "He find " (fearery" twice, instead of "Harmony," thus eleming up the value of the well-known may in the early Providence "Herry Erem" the well-known may of the early Providence records:

All the rest is clear and plain, and corresponds exactly with while known hoos and records. Hence we are safe to saying that the withle account is genome and authentic houses disposing of the contentor as to the parentage of Phelic Brown-Lee-Larribee Cantish, and showing clearly that the father was "old William Brown." of Rusper, Saybrook (3), Southemphra and Hempstead, and say Chad Brown of Providence.

And it may be permissible here to write out a complete "copy of this document in present c ony cay English, supplying in brackets, such words as are necessary to make the article sages inst what loshum Hempstead intended to say:

"A genealogy of my mother (aken from Aual Haythand (Birchard) (in) 1727.

The following I took from my lather's, Joshun Hempstead's, Eaqr's, papers: Aly grandmother was the daughter of old Wilsiam Brown; he (formerly) lived on the County of Eases (Surrey), and town the year 1645; her (Phebe Lee's) grandmother came also, and (said) grandmother died with the small-pox on board, and their (William Brown and wife's) eldest son John. They (William Brown and wife) had three-3-children that came over, viz: Henry, Phebe and Mary; Henry lived at Providence, and had three sons; Phebe had three husbands, the first was Lee, the second Larrabee, the third Cornish. Lee died with the small-pox coming over, and left three children, viz.: Jane, Phebe and Thomas; Larrabee had five children, viz.: Greenfield, John, Elizabeth, Joseph and Sarah; Joseph died young; Cornish had two sons, viz.: James and one still-born, with which Phebe (Brown) Lee-Larrabee-Cornish died in child-bed at Northampton. Mary Brown married Robert Marvin, lived at Southampton on Long Island and at Hempstead. Old great-grandfather Brown died at Long Island with his daughter Mary Marvin.

Their (the Browne (?)) predicessors were ministers ever since Queen Mary's time."

From various records of Southampton, too long to quote in full, it appears that there was a William Browne who lived in Long Island. "Long Island Genealogies" by Mary Powell Bunker 1895, p. 249, shows that "Robert Marvin of Southampton, L. I., m. 1648, Mary, dau. of William Browne, who died 1650."

"Robert Marvin settled in Hempstead in 1650, was chosen Townsman in 1650 (1659 (?)), held various offices in the Town and died about 1683" (Robert and Mary Marvin had a son and a daughter).

In 1648, Oct. 7, William Browne, with others, was chosen freeman of Southampton.

1648, Nov. 6, William Browne and Robert Marvin, with others, in division of the "great plaine" Southampton.

1648, Feby. 8 (1648-9), Mr. William Browne, and ten others, are bound to pay for the house which they have bought from John Mulford.

Mch. 8, 1649 (1649-50), William Browne, and others, freeman of Southampton.

1650, July 2, William Browne, Register, Southampton.

1650, July 23, Administration granted to Robert Marvin and Mary

PARENTAGE OF PUBLIC DE INVEGELARIZARIA INCÉDIO SOCIETADA

the grant 1645; has (Probe Larris) grantimother come also, and configurational grantimether died with the annih-pox on herein, at the overland Brown and wile's closed son labor. If as (William Room came are had three gobildree root some even of the Centre Probe and star large lived at Everlander and and three songs Phebe had three hashards, the first want look the second-Larrabay the ties that the hashards, the first want look the second-Larrabay three contacts. The large lived with the small pox consists and her civilized room Thomas, Larrabay and her civilized rooms Count had three interference forms and one still had a short which the best large had three larges and the inflicted at Scotten and Large and Large was fingen metroed to burn to even fived as sombangues of large and and at Hampe with a large was large and at Hampe and at Hampe was large and and at Hampe was large and and the star with his daughter at the grant death at large was large and as the star with his daughter at the grant grant grant grant with the daughter at the grant gra

Their (the Bowns (1) pretions were introduced in leaves and leaves and Control three tiles."

From arious records or South Lington, too long to quelie in full, a appears that there was a William from a fixed in file in filence, appears that "Long Island Concalogies" by Marc Powell Busher 1988, p. 240, shows that "Robert March at Southwardton, E. L. in 1948, March day of William Browne, who shed prog."

"Mobert Marsin settled in Liampeland in 1650, was convent from man in 1650 (1650 (1)), hald arrives utilizes in the Lown and died about 1653, (Robert and Mary Marvin had a son and a daughter).

In 1648, Oct. 7, William linewise, with others, was chosen free-

1643, Nov. 6, William Browns and Robert Marvin, with others, in division of the "great plaine." Scuthampton.

nois, reby, 8 (1648-9), Mr. William Browns, and ten others, are bound to pay for the house which they have bought from John Mail ford.

Moh. 8, 1649 (1849-50). William Browne, and others, freeman of Southampton.

1650, July 2, William Browne, Register, Southampton.

his wife, upon estate of William Browne, just deceased. Evidently then he died quite suddenly, or after but a brief illness, between July 2-23, 1650.

1650, July 24th. Inventory of his estate, total £160-0-8, includes Books £5, suggestive of William Browne, ex-schoolmaster of Rusper, England.

It seems fair to conclude that William Browne was a man of education and superior social rank, measured by Colonial standards, though he possessed but a moderate fortune; that he first appeared in Southampton, L. I., probably when advanced in years, with his sonin-law Robert Marvin in 1648; that since he owned no land in the town, he resided with Marvin; that he was a merchant or trader, Secretary to the Supreme Court and Register. He died in July, 1650, between the 2nd and 23rd day.

We can now compile the following genealogical table of the family of William Brown:

I. William Browne, date and place of birth unknown; date of marriage and name of wife unknown; died between July 2nd and 23rd, 1650, at Long Island, with his daughter Mary Marvin.

Children: "Eldest son John," died of small-pox on voyage over to America, 1645. Henry b. 1625; died 1703, Feb. 20, Providence, R. I.; m. (1) Waite Waterman, dau. of Richard; m. (2) Hannah (Field) Mathewson, widow of James Mathewson, and dau. of John Field, lived at Providence, had three (3) sons (See Austin's Gen. Dict., R. I. for a complete account). Phebe b.—; d. 1664, Dec. 22nd, at Northampton, Mass.; m. (1) Thomas Lee, in England; he died 1645 with small-pox, leaving three (3) children, Phebe, Jane and Thomas; m. (2) about 1657 Greenfield Larrabee; m. (3) about 1661, James Cornish.

Mary b. —; d. —; m. 1648 Robert Marvin, lived at Southampton and Hempstead, L. I.

# FOUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE EARLY NEW ENGLAND CIVIL POLITY.

BY REV. LEONARD WOOLSEY BACON, D. D., OF ASSONET, MASS.

Read before the Society at its Mid-Winter Meeting in Norwich,

January 22, 1906.

### LADIES AND GENTLEMEN .

I invite you to follow me in some studies in the early political history of New England which have, as I conceive, more than an antiquarian interest for us in this later generation and vastly expanded country. I am safe in assuming that the spirit of this Historical Society will not be wholly out of sympathy with my contention that the prodigious changes which these nearly three centuries have brought to pass in our political methods and political principles have not been in all cases, in the direction of progress and improvement. I make bold, in the present paper, to point out four characteristics of the polity of the Founders of New England from which we have departed, to the serious detriment of the republic.

I. The first of these is what may properly be called *The Old Colony Referendum*. There is a certain amount of mild agitation going on in our day, on the part of some doctrinaire publicists, in favor of embodying "the referendum" in our state constitutions; by which is meant the adoption of a somewhat clumsy contrivance of certain Swiss political experimenters, by which on the demand of a prescribed number of voters, any bill passed by the Congress of that republic is submitted to popular assent or veto. It happened to me to be a resident of Switzerland at the time when this constitutional provision went into effect; and from what I then observed, and from what I have since learned, I do not find it to be a particularly valuable working provision—not that it does not work well, but that it does not do very much

# FOUR LOST LEGICIES OF THE CARLY JEWILLIAMS CONTRACTOR

THE PERSONSE ADDRESS OF SECURITY AND AND AND AND AND ADDRESS OF TAXABLE AND ADDRESS OF TAXA

Through the authorite must be provide and the country and a solution that the country and a solution to the country of the cou

Largest and date satural

I forme you so follow me in some streless in the easily poles of history of New England which mayer as I consider them so antiqueness interest for as in this bijer governous and cashes them and country. I am safe in assuming that the spirit or the constant of Society will not be rebolly out of amounting the my consider that the prodigious changes which there nearly think contrasts that brought to pass in our political methods and political principles have not been in all cases, in the direction of progress and ingresserum. I make could, in the present paper, respond our limit characterists of the polity of the Founders of New England from which we have de-

L'The first of these is what may properly the called the title Colony, Reference, There is a certain amount of mild agliation going on in our day, on the part of some doctrophe publicists, in fayor of embodying "the referencium" is dur state constitutions; by which is meant the adoption of a somewhat clumsy contrivance of certain Swiss political experimenters by which on the demand of a prescribed number of voters, any bill passed by the Congress of that republic is submitted to popular assent or vote. It inoppened to me to be a resident of Switzerland at the time when this constitutional provision went into effect; and from what I then absenved, and from that I have since learned, I do not find it to be a particularly valuable working provision, slow-not that it does not work well, but that it does not do very much

work of any quality. A far simpler and more effective provision, worthy, for the wisdom of it, to have survived to our day and to have been imitated in all the constitution-making States, was that requirement in the fundamental law of little Plymouth, that no bill should become a law (emergencies excepted) unless it had lain over from one legislature to the next. The lapse of this most salutary provision is not the least of the losses that civilization suffered in the merger of the little Old Colony with its overshadowing neighbor of the Bay. As compared with the cumbrous piece of mechanism of the Swiss publicists, by which some bills might, if citizens enough should take the trouble to combine, be subjected to a popular vote, it was a simple, automatic general referendum, by which all bills were brought under the purview of the body of citizens. No wiser safeguard has since been devised against the malfeasance of representative bodies. If it could be restored to our State constitutions in some such form as this, that unless passed by a two-thirds vote (this exception would provide for all real cases of urgency) no bill should become a law unless read a second time in one legislature and adopted by the next legislature, think what we should gain by it. To begin with, it would tend to reduce the enormous annual output of new legislation which is recognized in all our states as one of the nuisances incident to popular government. It would certainly mitigate in some measure the extemporaneous crudity of it, which often requires each new legislature to spend part of its time in repealing the work of its predecessor. would hold the legislature in salutary fear, not only of the governor and his veto, but of the people. Distinctly bad legislation—the job bills, the grab bills, the sneak bills, the snap bills—if not impossible, would become immensely more difficult; and that public enemy, the organized lobby, would find its power suddenly curtailed. What an annual anxiety it would lift from a considerable part of the people! Great corporations and great public interests—the railroad companies, the insurance companies, the trusts, the temperance interest, the liquor interest, the Sunday interest, the anti-Sunday interest, and whatever else there is that has hopes or fears from legislation—would no longer be under the expensive necessity of maintaining their pickets at the

State-house to give warning against surprises and ward them off by public pressure or private persuasion. The occupation of the heeler and striker, if not abolished, would become a much less paying business than it is now generally understood to be. But while corruptionists would be discouraged and disgusted, honest citizens would come to their rights. This remanding to the people, so damaging to bad or doubtful projects, would be simply invigorating to such as should have merit enough to bear the sunlight and the breeze of protracted public discussion.

The restoration of the Old Colony Referendum would have even a more beneficent result in the regeneration of State politics. As things now are, our State elections deal mainly with the popularity or the paltry personal ambitions of Jones or Brown or Smith, or, worse than that, with matters of national party politics with which State officers have no more to do than with Mr. Joe Chamberlain's colonial schemes. In most States a state election is not much more than a game to bet on, like a horse-trot or a college foot-ball match. Under the Old Colony Referendum, the pending questions of State and local policy laid over from the last legislature would be distinct, definite issues before the people, inviting the study of intelligent citizens, and provoking debate in every town meeting and every voting precinct. Every State electoral campaign would be a "campaign of education." I do not mean that the measures would be voted on directly by the people;—that is the awkward Swiss way. Neither would they be the subject of formal instruction to the representative from his constituents, which was the French Jacobin way. But these measures would be the points on which candidates would be questioned, and on which elections would turn. Can any reform be suggested which would have a more healthful tendency to accomplish that great political desideratum, the breaking up of the vicious connection between town and State affairs on the one hand, and national parties on the other hand, under which citizens are every year clamorously solicited to subordinate their political home duties to some supposed necessity of supporting the national administration or of condemning it?

This, remember, was a characteristic feature of the fundamental

### POUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE BARLS, S. E. CIVIL ROLLTY- 127

State-house to give warning aignings surprises and ward three and by public pressure or private persuasion. The occupancy of the healer and striker, it not abolished, would become a main to propose business than it is now generally understood to be, thus while or ruptionists would be discounted and disgraphed, houses citation would come to their rights. This remanding to the people so danaging to had as darbital projects, would be simply insignrating to the protest should have merit enough to hear the samingly and the hower of protested public discression.

This remember, was a characteristic feature of the fundamental

130 FOUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE EARLY N. E. CIVIL POLITY.

law of "the Old Colony" of little Plymouth. I am no blind bigot in my admiration of the Pilgrims. I am not prepared to admit that the Separatism of Plymouth was a higher and truer churchmanship than the Nationalism of Salem and Boston. But I am struck with wonder at the high wisdom of the Pilgrims in their founding of the civil state. There were many bold and original strokes of political reform delivered in those early New England days. There was the splendid coup d'etat of the Bay colonists in bringing their charter across the seas and so creating an autonomous state. There was the great law reform of the New Haven men, by which they dropped overboard, as they sailed, the precedents of English law--common law, statute law and canon law-and gave their republic a fresh start from the Pentateuch, resolving, as the historian Knickerbocker puts it, to be governed by the laws of God until they had time to make better for themselves. There was the glory of the Connecticut colonists, framing, with prophetic wisdom, the first written constitution of government in human history. And high over these is the excelling glory of the Pilgrims, that they did nothing of the kind, but just let their feeble republic alone to grow into shape of itself, taking such body as it should please God to give. Their grand deeds were well matched by the grandeur of their not doing. Here we find one of those contrasts that the muse of history delights in. On the one hand are these thoughtful men in the poverty of Plymouth, living all in the future, with every temptation to great schemes and visionary projects, patiently waiting year by year for the slow strokes of Divine Providence to fashion their little State into the mould of a world-wide empire; and on the other hand, fifty years later, beyond the sea, the greatest philosopher and the smartest politician in all England, John Locke and Lord Shaftesbury, sitting in the golden sunshine of a monarch's favor, are putting their sagacious heads together to produce a constitution for the Carolinas that has been the laughing stock of history from that day to this.

II. By far the most important and most original contribution of early New England to the science of polity was the principle of Majority Government. We have lost it now and taken instead the princi-

II. By far the most important and most original contribution of early New England to the science of points was the principle on the jority Government. We have lost it now and taken instead it a prince. ple of Government by Plurality, that is, ordinarily, Government by Minorities. We have traded off our hereditary birthright, and gotten in exchange for it a mess of pottage, and an ill-smelling and unsavory mess at that. How much we have lost, what intolerable mischiefs we have invited upon ourselves, by thus abandoning the wise usage of our fathers, we have had only a limited means of proving in our own experience; for it is only within the memory of this generation that this invaluable muniment of freedom has been thrown away in Massachusetts, and still more lately in Connecticut. But we have only to look beyond the western boundary line, to where the plurality system, in the State and City of New York, has for generations had its perfect work, to see what abuses it is capable of producing. In New York City, in almost every vigorously contested election for many years, until this last year, it has been demonstrated that the majority of the citizens were opposed to the domination of Tammany Hall; nevertheless, with only occasional and brief interruptions, Tammany has held the domination from year to year and from decade to decade. Sometimes its domination has been put in serious jeopardy. In 1886 a powerful movement to overthrow it drove the Tammany wigwam to the desperate expedient of nominating an honest man (Mr. Hewitt) for Mayor. When a corrupt party nominates an honest man, it is a sign of woe indeed. Everything portended a Waterloo defeat for Tammany, for the opposition of good citizens was solid. The only hope of the thieves lay in dividing the opposition. Just then a brilliant and enthusiastic young Republican was induced-no doubt by the best of motives—to put himself at the head of a "straight" Republican ticket; and Tammany was saved! The vote against Tammany was, in round numbers, 130,000, to 90,000 in its favor. But the patriotic young Republican had succeeded in splitting the opposition vote nearly in the middle, and Tammany, condemned by a hostile majority of nearly 40,000, held control of the great city, saved, in its hour of peril, by the sagacious management of Mr. Croker, aided by the undoubtedly conscientious partizanship, I regret to say, of Mr. Theodore Roosevelt.

In 1897 came an even more momentous crisis, which was to decide the fate not only of New York, but of greater New York, and not for

In 1807 came an even more momentum crisis, which was to decide the fate not only of New York, but of greater New York, and not for

· a year only, but for four years. The sole question before the people was: Shall a notoriously corrupt ring, managed by a coarse, odious, and generally detested boss, be placed in almost absolute control of the immense interests of the great metropolis? The people declared, by a majority of 58,000. We will not have this gang to rule over us Whereupon the defeated party mounted gaily to the box, gripped the reins and the whip, and every brothel and gambling hell in the city was illuminated in honor of the triumph of the minority. The conscientious politician who saved Tammany this time by dividing the opposition in favor of a straight Republican ticket was General Tracy. once Secretary of the Navy. If it had not been Tracy, it would have been some one else. Mr. Croker rarely had any difficulty in finding a man, and a good man-no other kind will answer the purpose-to render him this indispensable service. At this election, there were not only two anti-Tammany candidates in the field, but three, all good men—excellent men; the more of them there were, and the better they were, the more Tammany was pleased. Intelligent citizens were at a loss which of the three to vote for, and many saw no use of voting at all in so hopeless a case. It was an easy walk-over for Tammany. Suppose the three opposition parties to be about equal to each other, and the stayers at home who saw no use in voting at all to be another equal share, Tammany had only to cast one-fifth of the votes plus one, and the remaining four-fifths minus one were of no avail. By virtue (if it is proper to speak of virtue in this connection) of a good working minority, the gang of thieves came legally and constitutionally into possession of the city government for the next four years.

Since then we have been witnessing twice over the agonizing periodical anxiety of good citizens of New York over the always doubtful question, can we manage to fuse together the various elements of opposition to the enemies of society? On so risky a question depends the control, for good or evil, of so many millions of people, and so many thousand millions of property!

Now suppose the charter of Greater New York had been framed in accordance with the old New England principle of majority government, with this provision, that no officer should be held to be elected THE REPORT FOR THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY OF

Since then we have been wintered trice over the agonizing periodical anxiety of gued charges of from York over the atwary doubted an question, can we manage to these together the various elements of opposition to the antennies of society? On so risky a question day ones the control, for good or evil, of an many millions of property

Now suppose the charter of Greater New York had been franced in accordance with the old New hard principle of resionly govern ment, with this provision, that no onicer should be held to be decreated

unless receiving a majority of all votes cast, supplemented by this other provision that, failing a majority for any candidate on the first ballot, the matter should go back to the people within eight days, to choose between the two highest candidates; how would these provisions operate?

- I. They would begin operating long before election day. Months before, there would be searchings of heart among all bosses of all parties. The comfortable understanding heretofore subsisting between the two leading party leaders, that whichever way the election goes, they two are, between them, sure of the spoils, is thenceforth impossible; the people have a veto on them both. The caucus would still assemble, as it ought to; but it would be overshadowed by the chilling but salutary consciousness that its action was liable to be reversed at the polls by the free and unembarrassed action of the bolter and the kicker. It would have to nominate in such a way as to prevent disaffection and propitiate confidence. An objectionable candidate on any ticket might be blackballed by the men of his own party, without thereby turning over the election to the opposite party. A corrupt party would not be able to hold together its own men.
- 2. As election day approached, there would be no distressing anxiety among good citizens as to whether this man, or that, or the other, would be most likely to unite all the friends of good govern-Union would be desirable, of course, but not indispensable. Any honest vote would be effective, and no man would have this excuse for staying at home, that there was no use in voting. All parties and factions and fads would have a fair chance. Straight Democrat or Reform Democrat, Republican or Fusionist, Socialist or Prohibitionist or Single-taxer or Knight of Labor, or whatever else, would have the opportunity to show his strength and make his moral demonstration, for what it might be worth, without being scared out of his liberty of suffrage by the party bugaboo and the cry that he was throwing away his vote and giving the election to the enemy. If among the candidates nominated under these severe conditions one was found who, by his personal qualities or the strength of numbers at his back, commanded a clear majority of the voters, he would be elected, and no other man could be.

unders receiving a majority of all ourse card anger as an arrival or the first or the first principle resulted and an including a majority for ally cardle of first and the matter exceeds to the present of the first product of the cardinal and the cardle of first and the cardle of first product of the cardle o

They would be on a graph graph to a decide with the control of the

3. But suppose the other case—that there is no clear majority, and no choice; what then? Why then there has been held, under all the sanctions that legislation can provide, free to every voter without distinction of party, a great nominating convention of the whole people, which has put in nomination two candidates to be voted for that day week. There will be a square fight. That little game by which a knot of adroit intriguers handling a good working minority of votes, has for decade after decade held dominion over the great metropolis in spite of the demonstrated will of the people, the little game of Tammany, which is the game of all the little Tammanies that are to be found the country over, in every town and city, is blocked forever. The individual citizen is rehabilitated, and the people have come to their rights again.

Not the least of the public benefits to be expected from the restoration of majority government is that it would permit the several States to clear their statute books of the caucus laws now so generally in use. Doubtless under the plurality system they are a necessary evil; for it is under this system, and this alone, that the power of the caucus is a public peril, to be guarded against by drastic methods; and these are certainly drastic enough. Instead of abating the power of the party machine, they aggravate it to the danger point, enabling it to intrench itself in the statute-book; giving it recognition before the law with no corresponding responsibility to the law; seeming to give the citizens, so far as they are obedient partizans, power over the machine, but really confirming the machine in its power over the citizens; completing the practical disfranchisement of the non-partizan citizen. Doubtless these laws bring some relief from the impudent frauds that have been common in the nomination business. But the good they may do is more than offset by the adopting of party organization as part of the fixed, legal machinery of government. Perhaps no constitutional amendment that has ever been adopted is of graver consequence than this device of gearing the party machine into the mechanism of the State. It is a thing to beware of.

I am fully prepared to show that the dynasty of Platt in the State

TO THE STREET STREET TO SECURITION OF STREET STREET STREET, THE STREET S

Existing that then the prior charmage is so that the process of th

nearing of majority reversioned is the it seemed party the earth structure to clear their scattle banks of the search class provides and the search party of it is under this system and their times that the received party is a public peril, for he are mind as itser by the after received and these are certainly drustic emongly. Towards a factoring the convert of the party machine, they approved a factor is the party machine, they approved a factor is the law and more resulting it to intreach itself-in the surface code available. It is intreach itself-in the surface code available in the law with no corresponding as approximitive at the factor is the citizens, so far as they are ubedient perturants power over the receives, but really confirming the mochane in its power over the citizens; completing the practical distinactione in its power over the citizens; completing the practical distinactionement of the non-party dent frauds that have been replaced in the nomination having any party organization as part of the fixed legal machinery of general party organization as part of the fixed, legal machinery of general adopted is of graver consequence atom that that has ever been adopted is of graver consequence atom this device of general that has a tring to party machine into the mechanism of the State. It is a thing to

and the should be dependent of Plats in the State

of New York, of Quay in Pennsylvania, and of the den of thieves in Philadelphia are consequences of the same system. But time fails and I must content myself with this one instance of the Tammany despotism, as showing to what abuse a free people is liable, without the safeguard of the New England principle of Majority Government.

How came this political principle to be adopted in all the New England colonies but one, when there was no precedent for it in Old England, nor, so far as I know, anywhere else in history? It is an interesting question on which much might be said, if there were time. But however it originated, here it was, and here it stayed till within the memory of some of us now living. And what it did to save the cause of freedom and human rights in New England and in America, and what it may yet do, if it can be got back into the place which it ought never to have lost, to save all the States from the shame into which Pennsylvania and New York have fallen, are subjects worth your pondering. Let me tell the story from the Massachusetts point of view.

The importance of majority election did not show at first. When there are no parties and only one ticket, one mode of election is as good as another. When there are two parties and no scattering vote, a plurality and a majority are the same thing. But let the time come when grave questions set honest and earnest men a-thinking, and votes begin to scatter, it becomes a serious question whether scattering votes are to be reckoned as of any account, or not.

Well, that time did come. Whig leaders and Democratic leaders, bidding against each other, committed their parties to the compromise of principles of right and justice, in favor of great national partizan interests. Then it began to appear whether a scattering vote was worth anything. Presently, in the election returns, alongside of the Whig column and the Democratic column, each with its thousands of votes, appeared a little trickling rill of a third column—"scattering" ten, or a dozen, or a score. And the party leaders were pleasantly amused, and said: "O, you had better give it up; you are only wasting your vote; you never can get your man in; you will have to choose between the two leading candidates." And birds of

SOUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE SAME, THE STYLE POLICY OF

of New York, of a pay in resonant and of the denor of the terms of Diladelphia are conferenced to the same system. The transformand and I must confer to the Health with this one instance of the Parentry despotism as drawing to what these people is liable women the saleguard of the New Augisma principle of Mathring Convencents.

How came the defined priority to be adopted in all the bingland cotonial but one where there was no precision from an in the fingland note to far at I know, she can be one in his or in the interesting question anomalies are might be said, it there we may be the bowers of the priority of the control of the

The importance or majors a election slid my slow at less "When there are no parties and only one treat, one made of oblinion as a good as another. When there are two parties and go scattering year, a plutality and a majority are the same cling. But let the time come when grave questions set hones and carness ment administry, and votes begin to scatter, it becomes a serious question whether scattering votes are to be residened as of any necessity or not.

Well, that time did come. Whig leaders and Democratic leaders, bidding against each other, committed their parties to the compactation of principles of right and pastitic, in layer of areat national parties of principles of right and pastitic, in layer of areat national parties interests. Then it began, to appear whether a scattering vote was worth anything. Presently, in the election remons, alongside of the Whig column and the Democratic column, each with its themsands of votes, appeared a little trickling rill of a church column—"scatter ing" ten, or a dozen, or a score. And the party leaders were pasts antly amused, and said: "O, you had better give it-up; you are only wasting your vote; you never care get your man in; you will have to choose between the two leading cannidates." And birds of

ill omen, perched along the ridge-pole of the Liberator office, sat simply croaking in a dismal row, "It is of no use; better let politics alone and come and croak with us up here." But that was before the scattering vote had been disfranchised in Massachusetts; and the answer was made-it could not be made to-day-"Perhaps we cannot get our man in; we can keep both your men out." And they did it. One congressional election after another was hung up with "no choice," (it is said that in one district there were no less than forty ineffectual ballotings) until it was forced in upon the minds of the politicians that these obstinate and impracticable people must be reckoned with. So it came to pass that, by the power of the scattering vote, the free citizens of Massachusetts, in spite of Whig, in spite of Democrat, and in spite of the venomous little gang of Garrison anarchists, were able to send to the Senate Charles Sumner and Henry Wilson, and to place in the House of Representatives New England incarnate in the person of Eli Thayer, the man who abolished slavery.

How came this priceless muniment of popular liberty to be lost? The story is worth telling.

The latest of those constitutional conventions which make so noble a feature of Massachusetts history was held at a time (1854) when the growth of a third party caused the inconveniences incidental to majority election to be keenly felt by the two parties which had so long divided between them the supremacy of the State. It was natural enough that some should be eager to cut off the inconveniences at a stroke by disfranchising the scattering vote—counting it, to be sure, and reporting it, but treating it otherwise as of no practical importance. It was demanded that Massachusetts should abandon the most honorable and distinguishing feature of her immemorial polity, and adopt the principle of plurality election, and let minorities govern. The question was freely debated in as able a political assembly as ever sat; and great as were the temptations, the demand was resisted and refused. Even case-hardened politicians, like the two Benjamins, Hallett of Boston and Butler of Lowell, rose, for the moment, to the dignity of a statesmanship worthy of the august body of which they

were members, and declared that, speaking as politicians, they would welcome the change; speaking as citizens, they must reject it. In the spirit of that unknown Roman who planted a rose on the grave of Nero, I tender this humble tribute to the memory of Ben Butler.

How it happened that in that noble body no one had the gumption to propose retaining the vital principle of majority election, while clearing it of the liability to prolonged deadlocks, I do not know. But so it was. The great convention held firmly to the principle of majority government as a safeguard against party tyranny too precious to be lost. But the needed limitations were not provided. Election contests were tediously protracted, till at last the people lost patience and burned the barn to get rid of the rats. What the great convention had held fast as an invaluable muniment of freedom, some later legislature by a snap vote tossed into the scrap heap. It was a revolution.

The story in Connecticut has been different. Here the alternative to a majority election of State officers has been to turn the choice over to a rotten-borough legislature, that could be relied on to defeat the popular will more effectually than even the plurality system could do it. If no other course had been open, the lapse into plurality election and minority government would have been justified.

The hour is approaching when this elect people, whose are the fathers, and whose boast it is that they never were in bondage to any man, will awake to the consciousness that they have ceased to be governed by the free majority of their own votes, and have come to be dominated, not even by a party, but by the faction of a party, by the ring of a faction, and by the boss of a ring. What separates you from the boss tyranny that prevails in New York and Pennsylvania, is only the possible interval of a very few years. The very expedients used for warding off this result are bringing it nearer. Your laws for the recognition, sanction and regulation of the primary meeting give a firmer grip to the professional politician, and give the individual citizen to understand that he may have an effective voice in the affairs of the State only on condition of being broken to the harness and wearing the collar of some organized party.

were member and declared that, speaking as politicans they would be the theory of the speaking as different they must reject it. In the spirit of that unknown stores who planned a rose on the gard of Naro, I tender this humble tribyte to the memory of her these largers at the memory of the their this humble tribyte.

How it happened that in that needle block no one built to sunttion to propose rudding the vital principle of milestify cleric a vectorist to propose rudding to pollonged deadlorts, I do not I; so so it was. The great conveluent held firstly to the minute majority government as a safeguird against party (the minute converse to be lost that the needed limitations here are provided an ton connects one reduce by progresse, till at the people of parisance and bouned the base regarded of the res. It is the people of convention had held fast as an invaluable unwinner; at invalent some later legislature by a sone vote tossed into the copy hund. It nas later legislature by a sone vote tossed into the copy hund. It nas remaining

The story in Connecticity has a filtered to see the control of the majority election of State affects has been to a rotten beyong hopedations that could be selection to the popular will more effectually that even the plansific acress could do it. If no other course has been upon the lapse to the election and minority government would have been justiced.

The hour is approxime when this elect people advote on the fathers, and whose heart it is that they never were in boucker to any man, will awake to the consciousness that they have ceased to be governed by the free majority of their own votes, and have come to be dominated, not even by a party, but by the faction of a party, by the ring of a faction, and by the boss of a ring. What separatuses you from the boss tyranny that prevails in New York and Pennsylvania, is only the possible interval of a very few years. The very expedients used for warding off this result are bringing it never. Your laws for the recognition, sanction and regulation of the sprimary meeting give a firm to the prefessional politician, and give the individual cut centre understand that he may have an effective votes in the affective and the State only on condition of being howen to the harmest and

The way out of these difficulties, present and prospective, is to back out, the way you came in. Returning to the original principles of the Commonwealth, we do not indeed get rid of parties and caucuses; we do not want to. We get rid only of the arrogant and insolent supremacy of them. Thenceforth they would understand their responsibility to the people-not only to the party, but to the kicker, the bolter and the mugwump, whom their souls abhor, but whom then it would be no longer safe to treat as a negligible quantity. At the polls the citizen would no longer be shut up to the wretched alternative, either to make choice between two evils, or to fire a blank cartridge into the air. He would be free to defeat the candidate, without helping elect the other candidate. The disciplined legions of the Pennsylvania Republicans could no longer be marched to the ballot-box in solid column to vote the machine ticket, after they found that they could defeat the ticket without turning the State over to the Democrats. Citizens of New York, whose one desire is so to vote as to rout the den of thieves that has ruled and plundered them these fifty years. would no longer be subject to distraction by the rival clamors of two or three opposition parties, each shouting that votes would be simply wasted that were cast for the other candidate. Given the majority principle and ring rule in New York is dead beyond resurrection. Without it, a ring despotism is impending for Boston and Worcester, for Hartford and New Haven.

I had hoped to speak fully of two other of our Lost Legacies, illustrating the political wisdom of our fathers, and the unwisdom of some of their successors. Let me at least mention them.

III. That noble law reform in which originated the admirable old License Laws of the New England colonies and States. It took the immemorial English abuse of granting money-making monopolies to court favorites, and transfigured it into a wise and salutary system of License Legislation for controlling, in the interest of the public safety, certain necessary but dangerous sorts of business. It was due to this reform that these colonies, and then these States, had, for so many generations, down to the time when the temperance men and the temperance women began monkeying with the statutes, that License Law

PROBLEM OF THE PROPERTY OF THE ENGLY STREET AND THE PROBLEM.

I had hoped to speak fully of two other of our Lost Legaries illustrating the political wisdom of our fathers, and the nawisdom of some of their successors. Let me at least mondion them.

III. That nobic law reform in which originated the admirable oblications I may of the New England colonies and States. It took the immemorial displies abruse of gracing money-making and salmary system of court favorities, and transfigured it into a wise and salmary system of License Legislation for controlling, in the interest of the public salvery certain necessary but dangerous sorts of business. It was due to this reform that these colonies, and then these didners and the temperatures that the temperature of the temperature that the temperature of the temperature that the temperature that the temperature of the temperature that the temper

FOUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE EARLY N. E. CIVIL POLITY. 139 controlling the sale of intoxicating liquors, under which no liquorsaloon or bar-room or tippling-house could legally exist within the Commonwealth—the best prohibitory law that has yet been devised. Through the more or less unconscious co-operation of the temperance reformers with the liquor-selling interest, we have lost, not only the law, but the very idea of sound license legislation. It has suited the policy of the so-called prohibitionists, to represent that license legislation is simply an expedient by which the Commonwealth seeks to collect blood-money by compounding with a business essentially criminal; and that the business of a licensing board is to sell permits for doing mischief to cash customers over the counter; and this definition, that suited the prohibitionist, equally suited the basest elements in the liquor-selling interest. So through the mutual helpfulness of these two antagonistic parties the historic conception of sound license legislation has been lost out of the popular mind, and the ideal of the fathers has been miserably perverted and corrupted. With the connivance of zealous reformers the license laws have been made low and lax; and to the delight of the liquor-dealers the alternative prohibition has been made rigorous and annoying, and the result is what we see it to be to-day. The right use of license laws is indicated on one of the earliest pages of Winthrop's Journal; the working of it is illustrated in a striking passage in the Travels of President Dwight, a hundred years ago, contrasting the orderly New England tavern, controlled by the salutary license law of that time, with the debased and demoralizing character of the taverns across the New York line, where our modern corrupt idea of license as a measure "for revenue only" was already in vogue. It was one of the foremost students of New England history, and at the same time one of the earliest and lifelong champions of the Temperance Reformation, who, at the end of sixty years of public service, declared that, after witnessing the many experiments in temperance legislation from 1825 onward, he was satisfied that the best of all laws governing that subject was a good license law.

IV. Finally the most precious of our lost legacies from the Fathers is the ideal of citizenship as a solemn trust conferred by the

VOUR LOST LEGACIES OF THE TARKY N. E. CIVIL POLISY . ...

IV. Finally the most precious of our lost legacies from the

State upon worthily qualified persons, to be executed under oath, with sole reference to "the public weal, without respect of persons or favor of any man." The admission to the franchise, in the old time, was like the investiture of a monarch; and the Freeman's Oath, "by the great and dreadful name of the ever-living God" consecrating the freeman to his high function, was like the coronation oath of a king. The notion that to have a share in the responsibility of government is a universal and inalienable right of humanity, a harpagma for every one to snatch at for his own behoof, had no place in the New England polity. That high privilege, that solemn duty, was to be conferred on those who would use it worthily, and on no others. Doubtless through the successive generations there has been many a lapse from the realization of this ideal. But it has been reserved to our own time to witness the open abandonment and repudiation of it. We owe the debasement of the moral standard of public life in part, perhaps we ought to say in large part, to that woman suffrage movement which gave such lavish promises of the angelic purification of politics. Its major premise was that everybody had a natural right to vote; and its argument was that if this right should be conceded to women, they would use it to promote their own interests as a class. It was exactly in the line of this reasoning, when the nation, in a disastrous hour, conferred the suffrage at a single stroke, on many myriads of persons notoriously incapable of using it aright, and did this with the openly avowed purpose that they should use it, not "for the public weal," but as a defensive weapon, and for the advancement of their race interests; whereupon they were not slow to better the instruction. From this point it is not so very long a descent, by natural gravitation, to that lower deep of the Delaware idea—an idea which is alleged to be not a total stranger in more northern latitudes—the idea that a freeman's right of suffrage is a snug piece of personal property, having an appreciable market value in cash, that is to be disposed of to the highest bidder. Is this, or is it not, the level to which our political life is settling down? The question is worth our pondering.

THE POUR LOST LEGACIES APPLIES CARLINGS A CYCLE POLITY.

# RECORDS

OF

The New London County Historical Society,

June 17, 1904 — September 1, 1905,

WITH A

LIST OF OFFICERS, COMMITTEES AND MEMBERS.

# RUGORIJA

The New London County Historical Society,

"SOUL I BREEKELENG - POOL 'LI BAR!

D. F. HYTW.

LIST OF OFFICERS, COMMITTEES AND MEMBERS.

#### PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY.

History of the Major John Mason Statue, compiled by Thomas S. Collier, 1889. 1 illustration; pp. 62. (Out of print).

#### Memorial Addresses.

Rev. Edward Woolsey Bacon, by Rev. Charles J. Hill, 1888; pp. 12. Rev. Thomas Leffingwell Shipman, by Rev. W. B. Clarke; 1889; pp. 21. Each, 35 cents.

#### Records and Papers.

- Volume I. 1890-1894. In five parts; 21 illustrations; pp. 407.

  Part I. \$1.00, other four parts 50 cents each.
- Volume II. 1895-1904. In five parts; 19 illustrations; pp. 528. Each part 50 cents.
- Volume III. 1906. Part I; 8 illustrations; pp. 166. 50 cents.

#### Collections.

Volume I. Diary of Joshua Hempstead, published from manuscript, 1901. Large octavo, cloth, pp. 711. Index of names, pp. 39. Price \$5.00.

The Diary covers the years from 1711 to 1758 and is the standard authority for births, baptisms, marriages, deaths and an infinite variety of events which took place in New London and vicinity during the years mentioned. As its author held several town offices and engaged in a diversity of occupations, his daily entries, made for nearly fifty years when records were scarce, and ending during the year the first newspaper in the town was published, make a volume of great value.

#### Occasional Publications.

Volume I. 1903. The Stone Records of Groton, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. Octavo, printed on Strathmore paper, bound in cloth, 10 illustrations, pp. 96. Edited by Miss Emily S. Gilman; preface by Robert Porter Keep, Ph. D. Price \$1.75.

This is the first of Miss Caulkins' manuscripts to be published since her death in 1869, and contains a narrative of Mason's expedition in 1637, and of Arnold's expedition in 1781. An appendix has been added giving the names of the killed, wounded and captured in the Battle of Groton Heights, September 6, 1781. The illustrations are from original drawings, made under the supervision of the Art School of the Norwich Free Academy, and the book was printed and bound in the manual training department of the same institution.

### PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY.

History of the Major John Mason Statue, compiled by Thomas : Collier, 1889. I Illustration pp. 6s. (Our of print).

#### Memorial Addresses.

Rev. Edward Woolsey Bacon, by Nev. Charles J. Mil. 1888; pp. 12.
Rev. Thomas Ledingwell Shipman, by Mer. W. E. Clarke 1880; pp. 22.
Fach, ex. conts.

#### Records and Papers.

Volume I. 1830-1894. In five parts; 21 illustrations; pp. 457.
Part I. 31.00, other low parts 50 cents each.

Volume II. 1895-1904. In five parts, 19 illustrations, 79, 115.

Volume III. 1906. Part I, & Blastations; pp. 160. 20 rents.

#### Collections.

Volume I. Diary of Joshua Hempstead, published from menuscript, 1901. Large netavo, cloth, pp. 711. Index of names, pp. 10. Price 51.00.

The Diary covers the years from 1711 to 174% and is the standard authority for births, baptisms, marriages, deaths and an infinite variety of events which took place in New London and element during the years inentioned. As its author held sweers! town offices and engaged this diversity of occupations, his daily engine, made for resirly fifty sears-when records more engaged and ending during the year the first newspaper in the cown was patituded, make a volume of great value.

#### Occasional Publications.

Volume I. 1903. The Stone Records of Groton, by Frances Manwarieg Caulkins: Octavo, printed on Strathmore paper, bound in cloth, 10 illustrations; pp. 06. Edited by Miss Emily S. Gilman; preface by Robert Porter Keep, Ph.Dr. Prine St.75.

This is the first of Miss Caulkins' manuscripts to be published since ber death in 1869, and contains a sarrative of Mason's expedition in 1657, and of Arnold's expedition in 1761. An appendix has been added giving the names of the killed, nounded and suptured in the limits of Groton Heading. September 6, 1781. The litualistical arc from original drawings, made under the supervision of the New Committee Arc School of the New Committee Academy, and the book was printed and hound in the manual maining department or the same institution.

#### MEETING OF DIRECTORS.

A meeting of the Board of Directors, called for 3 P. M., June 16, 1904, was adjourned to 12.30 P. M., June 17, for lack of quorum.

The chairman, Ernest E. Rogers, said the meeting was called to consider asking the City of New London to improve Winthrop Park, by curbing and grading it, agreeable to the plans of the sculptor of the Winthrop statue. Upon motion of Hon. George F. Tinker, seconded by J. Lawrence Chew, it was

Voted: That the Secretary be, and hereby is, instructed to write His Honor the Mayor of New London, to lay before the Honorable Court of Common Council our request that Winthrop Park, formerly a section of the old Town Square, on which a cornerstone for a monument to Governor John Winthrop the Younger, was laid May 6, 1896, be curbed, graded and a suitable foundation laid for the reception of the Winthrop statue, to be placed by the State of Connecticut, on the pedestal for which this Society is responsible; that the work be done this season agreeable to the specifications recommended by Sculptor Bela L. Pratt, which specifications, together with a map of the Park, shall accompany said communication.

Hon. George F. Tinker and John McGinley were appointed a nominating committee to present a list of officers and committees at the annual meeting.

The following were proposed for honorary membership: Williston Walker, Ph. D., D. D., George Park Fisher, D. D., LL. D., Professor Charles Henry Smith, LL. D., Professor Henry P. Johnston, A. M.

The meeting was adjourned.

#### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

FOR THE YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1904.

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

In the history of societies, as of individuals, there are years when results are not so apparent as at other times, and yet, with duties

# SECRETARY'S REPORT

For you wide take they are now to

Mr. President, 'Members on the New Lordon County District.' Society.

In the filtering of constitue, as it in the desta the source mans when results are not no apparent as at other times, and very orbit during

faithfully performed, none of us would count such years lost. In the year just closing, this Society, while far from accomplishing all that might be desired, has steadily pursued its onward way, and stands to-day, I believe, somewhat in advance of the position it held a year ago, both financially and in the way of achievement. At the beginning of the year the financial problem was assuming a serious aspect, for the rent of this apartment is more than the Society is able to pay. The need of a definite plan for raising the funds necessary to meet the existing deficit, pay rent, and provide for incidental expenses, led to the appointment of the following committee at the annual meeting last September: Ernest E. Rogers, Frederic Bill, John McGinley, Jonathan Trumbull and Carl J. Viets. The plan of the committee to solicit special contributions, to be given for a term of three years toward the running expenses, worked admirably, as the amount pledged in response to the appeal was sufficient to cover the rent of the apartment for that length of time. As a slight recognition of the gifts thus received, life memberships have been given to the following persons: Mrs. J. N. Harris, James W. Bixler, D. D., Alfred H. Chappell, Frank H. Chappell, R. T. Palmer, Jr., Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin A. Armstrong, Mr. and Mrs. Lucius E. Whiton, Elisha Turner, Mr. and Mrs. George F. Tinker, George C. Strong.

Frequent requests for genealogical information have led to the appointment by the Advisory Committee of Miss Lucretia W. Smith, to take charge of that department of the Society's work.

The gift of one hundred dollars from the chairman of the Library Committee made it possible, during the year, to publish Part V. Volume II. of the Records and Papers. The Society was thus enabled to sell the publication to members at half price, and to send out more than the usual number of complimentary copies. As this part completed the second volume, title-pages and indexes for the two volumes were inserted, for binding purposes.

Exemplifies made a good for confidence or material response of the following time for A or platform the confidence of the following time for A or platform the confidence of the second response of the confidence of the confidence

in Slater itall, Norwally February at the program follows:

Address of Nalconne.

Principal North a cree vendence

Response, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . Colin S. Buell
Principal Williams Memorial Institute, New London.

Paper—Governor John Winthrop Jr., of Connecticut,
as a Physician, . . . . . . Walter R. Steiner, M. D.

Paper—The Distribution of the Pequot Lands,

Maj. Bela Peck Learned

Since the last annual meeting, there have been one hundred and twenty-two accessions to the library, including books and pamphlets, and a few relics have been added to the collection.

It is pleasant to report that the final model of the John Winthrop statue has been approved by the Commission, and the sculptor has sent it to the Bonnard Bronze Foundry in New York to be cast in bronze. This will require about six months' time, so that its completion in the early spring of next year is assured. On June seventeenth, 1904, a petition was sent to the Common Council of the City of New London asking to have Winthrop Park curbed, graded, and a foundation laid for the statue. This request received favorable consideration, and it is understood that the contract has been let, and the work will be completed at an early date. In August, the Governor appointed the President of this Society, Ernest E. Rogers, on the Winthrop Statue Commission, to succeed to the position made vacant by the death of the Hon. Robert Coit.

During the year, 1904, four members have died, all of whom were highly respected in the communities in which they lived.

Hon. Richard A. Wheeler, of Stonington, was a life member of this Society, and its only surviving incorporator. He was a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and a life member of the Connecticut Historical Society. His "History of the First Congregational Church in Stonington," published in 1875, and the "History of Stonington, with Genealogies," published in 1900, are well-known books. His last historical work was a paper entitled "Memories," written for the annual meeting of this Society in 1902. This was printed in the Records and Papers issued last April.

Captain James Smith of New London, long identified with this

 Society, was without doubt, the best known sea-faring man in this vicinity.

Robert Porter Keep, Ph. D., for many years principal of the Norwich Free Academy, was in charge of a school in Farmington at the time of his death. He was greatly interested in the work of this Society, and it was largely owing to his efforts that the Academy issued our first volume of Occasional Publications.

Hon. Robert Coit, of New London, occupied many public positions and was well known throughout the State. He was a member of several historical and patriotic societies and, at the time of his death, was chairman of the Commission appointed by the Governor for the erection of a statue to the memory of Governor John Winthrop the Younger. His successful efforts while chairman of the Winthrop Monument Committee of this Society are already on record in the report of the last annual meeting.

Since last September, nine annual members have become life members. The Society now numbers forty-four life, one hundred seventeen annual, and fourteen honorary members.

Respectfully submitted,

. ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

### MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1904.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Society's rooms, Apartment E, Harris Building, September 1, 1904.

The meeting was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Rogers, at 3 P. M.

The minutes of the Board meeting, held June 17, 1904, and the Secretary's annual report were read and approved.

The report of the Treasurer, Carl J. Viets, showing a slight balance on hand, was read by the Secretary. The President explained in detail certain items in the report, after which it was accepted. The following persons were unanimously elected honorary members:

Society was without doubt the best known sexfering area a this vicidity.

Robert Larler R.c.go, Ph. D., for many visits principal to the Norwich Live. Academy, we in charge of a school in Turnipation at the those of this distill. He also greatly interested to the wife of short Seriety, and it was targety enemy to but about the fallowing to be about the seriety.

How higher that, of New Loud is foreigned meny quelly prothing and was nell from a from about the Style. He was not not in the of serviced interested and patricky acception and the result of his daysh, was charange of the vicene cause appears in my lies to a new to the exception of a status to the meaning of transport vice about the Vertices of the Vertices of the American the Younger than acceptable shorts which is almost a street in the form of the last annual meeting.

Since that september, nine named members have become file combers. The Society new manusers for the originalized levels of mounts and fourteen honorary members.

Respectfully sujustified

FEET A LET THE SORT ONLY

1911/032

# MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1904.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Society's rooms, Apattment E. Harris Building, September 1, room

The meeting was called to order by the President Ernest E. Cogera, at 5 v. M.

The minutes of the Board meeting, held june 1911904; and the secretary's annual report were read and approved.

The report of the Transmer, Carl J. Victs, showing a slight balance on hand, was read by the Secretary. The President explained in detail certain tenns in the report, after which it was accepted. The Williston Walker, Ph. D., D. D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History, Yale; George Park Fisher, D. D., LL. D., Professor Emeritus, Ecclesiastical History, Yale; Charles Henry Smith, LL. D., Professor American History, Yale; Henry P. Johnston, A. M., Professor of History, College of City of New York.

Ernest E. Rogers, chairman of Finance Committee appointed at the last annual meeting to devise ways and means for meeting the existing deficit and for paying rent and other running expenses of the Society, gave a report. He said the committee had been called together, and plans made to ask for special contributions to be given for three consecutive years, toward the running expenses. In response to personal appeals, a sufficient amount had been pledged to cover the annual rent of the apartment,—two hundred and twenty-five dollars,—for three years. The work for which the committee was appointed having been accomplished, on motion of Miss Chapell, seconded by P. LeRoy Harwood, it was

Voted: That the report be accepted and the committee discharged.

Miss Chapell, chairman of the Library Committee, said that a large number of pamphlets and magazines which had accumulated for several years, had been sent to the bindery. She thought there would be twenty-five or thirty volumes when completed. For another year, plans were being made to bind the newspapers.

In the absence of Jonathan Trumbull, chairman of the Publication Committee, the President spoke of the work accomplished by that committee in issuing Part V. Volume II. of the Records and Papers, thus completing the second volume.

The Secretary read the report of the Nominating Committee, sent by Hon. George F. Tinker, chairman. During the year three members of the Advisory Committee had been removed by death, and the name of one residing outside the city taken from the list. Four new members were added: Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, Henry A. Tirrell, Colin S. Buell and Richard B. Wall. The name of Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers was added to the Library Committee. The ballot as presented contained the following list of officers and committees:

President—Ernest E. Rogers, New London. First Vice President—Frederic Bill Groton.

### of an Claim Will Advisor and the engineer

William V. Mar. Po. Tr. It. Postgroup of Gorden and Love and Valve Cropped Tr. It. Postgroup of Gorden and Root.

Valve Cropped Track eliber, Delta Line Line State, A. C. Mar. Root.

Smerieda Transp. Valv. Florage P. Talerskin E. M. and J. M. and J. M. and M. Millandy, C. M. and J. And J. Anderson M. and J. M. and J. Anderson M. and J. M. and J. Anderson M. anderson M. and J.

Fire at 1 (course, charges of finance teachers of the core of the fact of the

Marini Condition of the Condition of the

Miss trappell, chairman a the intrary Common and the a large number of pampides and necessary scientification of the common test of the common tes

In the absence of Januarian Trumbully instructions of the Committee, the Prevident spoke of the work accomplished to that committee in issuing Part V. Volume 11 of the Records and Paners thus completing the second volume.

The Secretary read the report of the Nominating Committee, sent by Hon. George F. Tinken, chairman. During the year three members of the Advisory Committee had been removed by death, and the name of one residing ourside the city taken from the list. Four new members were added. Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, Henry & Tirrell. Colin S. Buell and Richard B. Wall. The name of hits bruest L. Rogers was added to the Library Committee. The ballot as presented contained the following list of officers and committees.

President-Renest E. Rogers, New London.

Second Vice President—Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich. Third Vice President—J. R. Warren, North Lyme. Secretary—Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London. Treasurer—Carl J. Viets, New London.

Advisory Committee—Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Charles B. Ware, Hartford; George W. Goddard, Salem, Mass.; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich: Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden; Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich; J. Lawrence Chew, Sebastian D. Lawrence, George C. Strong, Henry R. Bond, Cornelia W. Chapell, Jr., New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, New London.

Publication Committee—Jonathan Trumbull, Miss Elizabeth Gorton, Ernest E. Rogers.

Library Committee—Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, Miss May Kelsey Champion, Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers, Lucius E. Whiton.

Auditing Committee—Lee S. Denison, George Whittlesey, P. LeRoy Harwood.

It was voted that the Secretary cast the ballot, and the officers and committees were declared elected as nominated.

On motion of Charles C. Perkins, the donor of the binding fund was given a vote of thanks for the gift.

The next item of business related to the Winthrop Monument. The President stated that it was sculptor Pratt's plan to use a natural boulder as a pedestal for the statue, and while several photographs had been sent to him, no selection could be made until he came to New London the last of the month. Estimates for moving the boulder would then be obtained. The question was asked if it was the pleasure of the meeting for the Society to purchase the pedestal, or to have the funds raised by public subscription. The Society was responsible for the pedestal, as there was no provision for it in the State appropriation. After a full discussion, it was thought that greater interest would be created by public contributions, and upon motion of Charles C. Perkins, seconded by Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, it was

Voted: That an opportunity be given societies, individuals, school children and the general public to contribute toward the pedestal for the Winthrop statue, and that the subscription be headed by this Society.

The desirability of inviting the Common Council and Board of Trade to co-operate with the Historical Society in making arrange-

ments for the coming celebration,—as they did nine years ago, when the cornerstone was laid,—was considered. The chairman said that a standing committee for securing the Winthrop statue was appointed at the annual meeting held September 1, 1896. This committee consisted of the same members appointed by the Society to plan a celebration for the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of the town.

On motion of Richard W. Mansfield, seconded by Charles E White, it was

Voted: That the Honorable Court of Common Council and the Board of Trade of the City of New London be invited to co-operate with the New London County Historical Society in the celebration attending the unveiling of the Winthrop statue on May 6, 1905.

Voted: That the standing committee of three, appointed at the annual meeting in 1896, consisting of Ernest E. Rogers, Frank L. Palmer and Charles B. Ware be continued, with the exception that the name of Charles C. Perkips be substituted for that of Charles B. Ware, who has removed from the city.

On motion of Mr. Perkins, the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

### MEETINGS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

The Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society met in the rooms of the Society, Apartment E, Harris Building, Thursday, September 13, 1904.

The chairman, Ernest E. Rogers, spoke of sculptor Bela L. Pratt's wish to use a boulder pedestal for the Winthrop statue. For months past, certain members of the Society had been searching for a stone suitable for the purpose, and at length had found one on the farm of John T. Hicks, in Waterford, with which Mr. Pratt was well pleased. A motion was made by Hon. George F. Tinker, seconded by Colin S. Buell, and it was

Voted: That the committee is hereby authorized to procure from Mr. Hicks the boulder which has been approved by Sculptor Pratt, and to have it removed to the city on the best terms obtainable.

means for the coming relationary of mercific size electrons agree on the conservation was laid,—why considered. The electronse is all the committee the security whe translately state with a vice appearance at the security meaning beld September 1, 1906. This country is a visited of the same members appeared by the September 1, 1906 to picture to bration for the morbided and fillight solviersary or the recognition of the town.

Winds to the matter of whether the matter and white the matter and white the matter and white the matter and th

Togge To the Agent Market of the Commence of t

The state of the second of the state of the second of the

On enotion of Mr. Perkins the method was anneaded

1000

# MEETINGS OF BUILD OF BURECTORS.

The Board of Directory of the New London Sounty Historical Society-met in the rooms of the Society, Apareneent II, Harris Buildline, Thursday, September 13, 1904.

The chairman, Ernest E. Rogers, spoke of sculptor Peia I., Fratt's wish to use a boulder pedestal for the Winthrop statue. For months past, certain members of the Society had been scarching for a stone sujerble for the purpose, and at length had loved one on the larm of John T. Hicke, in Waterford, with which Mr. Prair was nell pictared. A motion was made by Iton. Groupe F. Tinker, seconded by Coin S.

Voted of these the committee is hereby authorized to procure from his. Hicks the boulder which has been approved by Sculpter Pratt, and to have the control to the city on the best terms obtainable.

The cost of the work was roughly estimated, but no definite price could be named at that time.

The matter of having the inscription on a bronze tablet, or cut in the stone was fully considered, pro and con. Mr. Bill and others spoke decidedly in favor of the tablet, and it was the general sense of the meeting that the inscription would be much more satisfactory and enduring if put on bronze.

The general location of the statue, its orientation, and other details were discussed.

The last item of business referred to a bill for twenty dollars, for books ordered by the former treasurer. The treasurer, Carl J. Viets, was authorized to pay the bill, after which the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

A meeting of the Board of Directors was held in the Society's rooms, Wednesday, December 21, 1904, at 3.30 P. M.

The meeting was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Rogers, who said the first business of the afternoon was to decide definitely whether to use a bronze tablet for the Winthrop monument, or to have the inscription cut in the boulder pedestal. Expressions of opinion, since the meeting of September thirteenth, when the matter was freely discussed from many points of view, proved that the majority of people were in favor of the tablet. Moreover, since that meeting, Mr. Pratt had generously offered to give such a tablet, with inscription, as his contribution to the work. The committee, before accepting the gift and proceeding with the arrangements, wished to have the approval of the Society. This was most heartily given by the members present.

A letter was then read from the printer of the Hempstead Diary, stating that he had a number of unbound printed copies for sale, and asking for a price upon the same. The legality of his action was questioned, as the edition was limited to a certain number and copyrighted. It was suggested that a letter be sent to Charles B. Ware, who made the contract for the Society, to ascertain, if possible, the exact terms

The cost of the work was roughly estimated, but no definite price could be borned at that rime.

The matter of having the inscription on a broast tablet; or cut in the stone was fully considered, pro and con. Mr. 1811 and others spoke decidedly in layor of the lablet, and it was the general sense of the meeting that the inscription would be much more satisfactory and enduring it put on broase.

The general location of the statue, its orientation, and other details, were discussed.

The last item of husiness referred to a bill for twenty dollars, for books ordered by the larmer brancher. The treasurer, find.) View, was authorized to pay the bill, after which the meeting was adjointed. But when the meeting was adjointed.

Secretary

A meeting of the Board of Universes was held in the Society's rooms, Wednesday, December 21, 1994, in gige 12, 14,

The meeting was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Ergars, who said the first business of the afternoon was to decide delicitely whether to use a bronze tablet for the Windroop monument, or to have the inscription cut in the boulder pedestal. Expressions of opinion, since the meeting of September this tenth, when the matter was freely discussed from many points of view, proved that the majority of people were to favor of the tablet. Moreover, since that meeting, Mr. Frait had generously offered to give such a tablet, with lascription, as his conclination to the work. The committee, before accepting the gift and proceeding with the arrangements, wished to have the approval of the Society. This was most heartly given by the mambers present.

A letter was then read from the printer of the Hennanead Diatry, starting that the hard a miniber of unbound printed copies for sale, and asking for a price upon the same. The legality of his action was questioned, as the edulor was limited to a certain number and copyright; d. It was suggested that a letter be sent to Charles B. Warn, who made the contract for the Society, to ascertain, if possibly, the same terms

specified, and that the matter be referred to the Secretary and President with power. The Secretary spoke of a letter received from Jonathan Trumbull, chairman of the Committee on Connecticut Bibliography, in which he wrote of the desirability of the Society adding its contributions to that bibliography, while the cards were deposited at the New London Public Library. A quotation from the circular which he enclosed will give a plan of the work as outlined:

"The rapid increase in the growth and use of the public libraries of our own state, the sister states, and the libraries of Europe has created a great demand for Connecticut items. The sons and daughters of old Connecticut who are now found in every part of the globe, as well as here at home, are desiring to know more concerning the history of the state and themselves. Such study requires not only a knowledge of what has been written along these lines, but also where the same may be found. What has been written, and by whom? What has been printed, and by whom? When and where were they printed? are the questions now asked and which no one can answer with certainty.

At the meeting of the Connecticut Library Association, held in Derby last February, it was definitely decided to ask the librarians throughout the state to join hands in taking an inventory of what had been printed along the following lines:

- 1. All printed works relating entirely to Connecticut and its subdivisions, industries, and institutions, including the official publications of the same, and all books printed in Connecticut to 1800.
  - 2. Printed works containing important references to Connecticut.
  - 3. Genealogies of Connecticut families living in the state before 1800.
  - 4. Printed biographies of Connecticut men and women.
  - 5. Newspapers and periodicals published in Connecticut.
  - 6. Maps relating to Connecticut and its subdivisions.
  - 7. Occasional sermons and addresses dealing with Connecticut history.
- 8. Pictures of important persons and events in the history of Connecticut.
  - 9. Location of important manuscript material relating to Connecticut.

In order that this material collected from so many sources and by so many individuals may have permanent and practical value, the work must be done according to a common standard. Therefore your committee having this work in hand has prepared a standard card to be used for all items. In filling out these cards, the following directions should be followed:

- 1. Follow the title-page as printed.
- 2. Give author's name as it appears on the title-page.
- 3. Anonymous works should appear under the title as printed on the title-page.
- 4. Note date of copyright, as all editions should be noted. State if a Connecticut copyright.

in the advantage of the surface of the same of the sam

specification and the transmission of the property of the second of the property of the proper

the control of the co

to the fallific path units or anomalization services and analysis and analysis are services and the fall to the services are services and the fall to the services are services and the services are services are services and the services are ser

Petnied works substitute in persons desemble as their clinic

se The collint and the demonstration of a general method.

- Innerth teather a second teather a sec

comment the harton as a mother transfer any group of

6. Steps valuation of a country of the country of t

F. Occasional sermons and neutrons according with Connection Littues

Q. Location of furgorism permanents in the interior selection of the context to the context that this marcrial value from so many supervised by an guary individuals may have permanent and practical value, the work is an interior to a common standard. Therefore your commoditor inviting this work in hand, has proposed a structural rard to be rest for a location of these words, the following draws are already by total to be set to the safe to the sa

Follow the title-page as principle

2. Give author's name as if appears on the title-page.

Anonymous works should spayer under the fille as printed on the

Notes date of copyright, as all editions should be noted. State II = Connecticut converget.

- 5. Books with pictures should be noted as illustrated.
- 6. All maps, pictures, charts, etc., which are not paged as part of the text should be noted and number stated.

It is expected that each librarian will emphasize the lists relating to his own town and county, giving special emphasis to the publications of his town, its church societies, etc., as many of these items do not get into general circulation.

Special notes concerning rare books, pamphlets, or local items are especially invited, but always on the back of the card or cards.

These cards are to be deposited at the Connecticut State Library, Hartford, where they will be arranged and may be consulted until such time as they may be edited and the result embodied in a just and accurate bibliography of Connecticut."

The matter was left in charge of Miss Chapell and Miss Gorton.

Mr. Rogers said that through his orders, the foundation of the Winthrop monument, laid by the city, had been enlarged. When it was found that the size originally given in the Society's specifications was too small, prompt action was necessary, consequently he had assumed the responsibility of changing the orders.

His action was approved by the members present.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

A meeting of the Board of Directors was held in Apartment E, Harris Building, June 21, 1905, at 3.00 P. M., the President, Ernest E. Rogers, in the chair.

The meeting was principally for consideration of details in connection with Winthrop day celebration, which had been arranged under the auspices of the Society.

The first matter brought before the meeting was that of sending a vote of thanks to sculptor Bela L. Pratt, for his gift of the plaster model of the statue, and a bronze tablet for the pedestal.

After expressions of grateful appreciation, it was

Voted: That the Society express its sincere thanks to sculptor Bela L. Pratt for his generous gift of the bronze tablet, placed on the pedestal of the John Winthrop statue; and that the thanks of the Society are also extended to Mr. Pratt for the gift of the plaster model of the statue, which now graces the hall of the Society.

becoming at heren of bloody recuting the stook as

the All this pay pictures, white word process the man payers to the terms of blands from

It is expected that each librarian will suppressive two time of the policy of the control of the

Special methy concerning range brodes, quarefullets, eg lucar there are

These cards are label squared of the Contractive Share 1.15 over 11 or ford, where the cards are the card of the cards of

The finite was left in charge is Jany Chapel who Mill Sounds

Mr. Rogers said that through his orders the laundarian of the Mindarop Brownment, land by the city had been entary. Vive of was found that the size originals go on in the Society are allowed to wash, prompt artitle cas no essait, consecutive has assumed the responsibility of the responsibility of the responsibility of the responsibility.

His action was approved by the mentions present.
The meeting was then adjourned.

FLIZARETE CORTO

Secretary

A meeting of the Poord of the ctors was held in Apartment in Henris Building, June 21, 110; at 100 Provident, bankers, in the Chair.

E. Rogers, in the chair.

The meeting was principally for consideration of details in connection with Winthrop may celebration, which inad/been arranged under the auspices of the Seciety.

The first matter brought before the meeting was that of sending a vote of thanks to sculptor Bela 1. Frant, for his gift of the plaster model of the states, and a bronce tablet for the pedestel.

After expressions of grateful approximation, it was

Voted: That the Saciety express its sincere thanks to semiplor tiels L. Pratt for his generous gift of the bound tablet, placed on the pedestal of the john Winthrop status; and that the thanks of the Society are also extended to Mr. Fratt for the gift of the placet model of the spaine, which now gives the fall of the families.

Voted: That the Secretary communicate to Mr. Pratt the above vote.

The funds on hand after paying the expenses of Winthrop day would enable the Society to issue Part I. Volume III. of the Records and Papers, containing an account of the celebration and other details connected with the Winthrop monument. It was desired to have the work done as soon as possible, but no one had been found who was willing to compile and edit the publication. At the close of the meeting, no definite decision had been reached regarding the matter.

Investigation had proved that the action of the printer of the Hempstead Diary, in offering for sale copies over and above the limited copyrighted edition, was illegal.

After an informal discussion of several matters pertaining to the celebration of May 6, the Secretary was requested to thank John Hopson, Jr., chairman of the Finance Committee, for turning over to the Society the balance left from the expenses of the celebration, and the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

#### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

FOR THE YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1905.

- Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:
- One more year in the life of our Society has closed, leaving behind it the record of continued activity and progress. Much of the work has been of the routine order, and would be uninteresting on paper. Three meetings of the Board of Directors have been held, full reports of which appear elsewhere. The membership roll contains the names of forty-five life, one hundred fifteen annual, and seventeen honorary members, a total increase of two since last year's report. Appreciative letters of acceptance have been received from Professors Williston Walker, George Park Fisher, Charles Henry Smith, and Henry P. Johnston, who were elected to honorary membership at the last annual meeting.

Similar Simular Simula

The obituary list for 1905 contains the names of seven members:

Miss Annie Edgar Beckwith, for many years a member of this Society;

James Lawrence Chew, a charter member of the Society, long on the Advisory Board, from whose pen have come several articles replete with local historical information;

Newton Fuller, an aged and highly esteemed man in the community, long identified with this Society;

Burrell Woodworth Hyde, a banker of Norwich;

Wolcott B. Manwaring, a well-known citizen of New London;

James Swift Rogers, of Boston, compiler of the genealogy, "James

S. Rogers of New London, Conn., and his Descendants;"

Robert C. Winthrop, Jr., of Boston, a life member of this Society, and a descendant of the founder of New London. He was trained for the law, but his environment led him to prefer the study of history to actual legal practice, and he gave much of his time in later years to that branch of learning. He took a deep interest in the work of the Massachusetts Historical Society, of which his father was president for more than thirty years.

The regular mid-winter meeting was omitted owing to additional work in connection with Winthrop day celebration.

The accessions to the library for the year consist of ninety bound volumes and one hundred sixty-three pamphlets, acquired as usual by gift and exchange.

Miss Lucretia W. Smith, who has charge of the Genealogical Department, reports that a small amount has been contributed by members for purchasing genealogies, and adds that she will gladly receive contributions for the object, and see that a wise expenditure is made of the money. The Brewster Genealogy has been added to the library through her efforts, and Major C. D. Parkhurst has given to the Society his manuscript notes on the Crocker family.

A number of miscellaneous manuscripts, which had been piled promiscuously in drawers, have been classified by a trained librarian, the pamphlets have received similar attention and have been placed in pamphlet boxes, the relics have been labelled and catalogued, while The obituary has for rade contains the memoral agree greaters of Mass Annie Edgar Reckwitte, rue many rears of annother of the Society:

James Lawrroce Chew, a charter measure of the Saclamy long on the Advisory Most I note whose you have dome on training a replace with head historical information.

Navian Paller or ages and tipel estaceted and in second manner, but taken and the society.

Morni Victional Hyde, a bander of Marsielly,

Novem 12 38 maning a validation of the market and land-

Some of Winthrop, from the sound members of an enterior man a dear colours of the formular of

The regular initiavinter inecting was animal to any to additional work in connection with Winthing day addressed."

The accessions to the thursy to the year consist of time y nound volumes and one hundred very three pamphiers, acquired as usual by gift and exchange.

Miss Lucretia W. Smith, who has charge of the Generalogued Oppartment, reports that a small amount had been contributed by members for purchasing generalogies and adds that she will gladly receive contributions for the object, and see that a wise expenditure is made of the money. The frewster Generalogy are been added to the library through her efforts, and Major C. D. Purkimirt has given to the Society his manuscrim notes on the Grecker family.

A number of miscellaneous manuscripus, which had been tilled promiscuously in drawers, have been classified by a trained librarian, the pamphlets have received similar attention and have been placed in pamphlet boxes, the relies have been labelled and catalogued, while

many newspapers have been made ready for binding; for all of which work the Society is indebted to the chairman of the Library Committee.

A mere reference to the Society's work in connection with the celebration May sixth will suffice. The statue to John Winthrop the Younger, erected by the State, stands to-day on its boulder pedestal in Bulkeley Square, as a constant reminder of the sturdy character and sterling worth of the man who accomplished so much in the early history of our city and state. An account of the movement for the erection of that statue, and of the celebration attending its unveiling on May sixth, will be given in Part I. Volume III. of the Records and Papers, the publication of which is made possible by the balance on hand after payment of the expenses for Winthrop day.

In acknowledging the Society's vote of thanks sent him by the Secretary, the sculptor of the statue expressed his appreciation of the courtesy extended him, and added that he had taken great pleasure in working for the Society.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON, Secretary.

### MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1905.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in Apartment E, Harris Building, September 1, 1905. The President, Ernest E. Rogers, opened the meeting, and gave the following report for the Winthrop Monument Committee, appointed in 1895:

To the Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The work accomplished by your Committee on the Winthrop Monument has been noted in the annals of the Society from year to year, and having been of a public character, the progress is familiar to you all. Therefore little remains to formally report except a brief outline of the duties pertaining to the specific work of this Committee, the details of which the Secretary will publish in the Records and Papers.

The bronze statue was strictly in charge of the State Commissioners; and the foundation for the monument, the coping and grading of the triangular parklet were in the hands of the Street Committee of New London.

many new spapers have been made ready for binding; for all of which work the Society is indefined to the chairment of the Dibrary Committee.

A mere reference to the Society's work in connection with the celebration May sixth will survey. The statue to John Winthrop that Younger, exected by the State, stands words on its boulder celestration Bulkeley Square, as a constant reminder of the stands character and sterling worth of the main who excotoplished so much in the ratify history of our city and state. An account of the movement for the erection of that statue, and of the celebration extending its involvance on May sixth, will be given in Part I. Volume III. of the Paging of the expenses for Winthrop day.

In schnowledging the Society's vote of tranks sent him by the Secretary, the sculptor of the status expressed his approximental the Coursesy extended him, and added that he had taken great pleasure in worklor for the Society.

Respectfully submitted,

BLUGSTANIA GORTON,

Secretary

### MINUTES OF THE ANSUAL MEETING, 1001

The appeal meeting of the New London County Historical Society, was held in Apartment E. Harris Building, September 1, 1905. The President, Ernest E. Rogers, opened the meeting, and gave the following report for the Winthrop Monument Committee appointed in

To the Henners of the New London County Historical Society is

The work accomplished by room Countinies on the Wignison Linearing has been noted in the annals of the Society has penting year, and being been of a public character, the progress is rapidlas to you all. Therefore little remains to formally report event a brief outline of the duties pertuining to the specific work of this Countine, the death of which the securities will emblish for the Records and Papers.

The bronse states was strictly in charge of the State Commissioners; and the foundation for the monament, the coping and grading of the triancular parklet were in the hands of the Street Committee of New London. It remained for this committee to find a suitable boulder for a pedestal, raise the necessary funds for its removal, procure a bronze tablet and prepare the inscription. It also devolved on this Committee to unite with committees of the Court of Common Council and Board of Trade of New London, in arranging and conducting the celebration of the completion of the memorial.

The Committee takes this occasion to thank all who, in any capacity, aided either with funds or time; and to commend the patriotic spirit exhibited by a grateful Commonwealth and a devoted City, to the memory of that eminent governor and founder, John Winthrop the Younger. And now, on this day which completes just a decade since the Society publicly announced its intention to commemorate the services of that great statesman, your Committee, appointed in 1895, having completed the trust imposed upon it, requests to be discharged.

Mr. Rogers was then excused, owing to sickness in his family, and Frederic Bill, First Vice President, took the chair. Upon motion of John McGinley, seconded by George F. Tinker, it was

Voted: That the report be accepted, and the Committee discharged.

Mr. Bill spoke of the satisfactory manner in which the details of the celebration had been planned and executed, and thought great credit was due the members of the Committee for their efforts in procuring the statue. He considered it all a brilliant success, and expressed his surprise and pleasure at the financial balance. He suggested that a vote of thanks to Mr. Rogers and the Committee he represented would be most fitting, and Mr. Tinker was chosen to formulate such a vote.

It was unanimously voted: That this Society, recognizing his able and disinterested services, covering a period of more than ten years, does hereby tender to Mr. Ernest E. Rogers its profound appreciation of the double accomplishment, First: As the leading spirit for the procurement of the ten thousand dollar appropriation for the erection of a suitable monument to the memory of the first Governor of Connecticut by royal charter, which has proven to be a great ornament to the City of New London, as also an enduring evidence of Connecticut's historical prominence; Second: The tactful and persistent, and never-faltering work, under discouraging circumstances, of the creation of a public sentiment that resulted in raising, from our citizens, the requisite sum with which to celebrate, in the most suitable and appropriate manner, the event, which reflects great credit to the Society of which he is the head, as also great honor and repute to the city, and to the Commonwealth as well.

Voted: That the above resolution be spread upon the records of the Society, and that an engrossed copy of the same be presented to President Rogers by the Secretary.

Supplies the continue of the c

desire regard for the array of process of a regard of the array of the

Vertical. That the chart resolution be agreed upon the records of the Society, and that an verground is up of the came be presented to the design.

The chairman asked if it was the pleasure of the meeting to hear the minutes of the meetings held during the year. As these would be printed, it was voted to omit the reading.

The annual reports of the Secretary, and of the Treasurer, Carl J. Viets, were read and approved.

Miss Chapell, of the Library Committee, sent a statement of the Binding Fund, which was read by the Secretary. She also reported the labelling and cataloguing of the relics as practically complete, while the manuscripts and pamphlets had been classified, a number of magazines bound, and about sixty volumes of newspapers made ready for binding, in addition to a dozen volumes already finished.

Mr. Tinker, chairman of the Nominating Committee, after a few preliminary remarks, in which he spoke of the death of Mr. Chew and the fact that Mr. Viets desired to be released from the office of Treasurer, presented a list of nominees for the ensuing year. The officers and committees were elected as nominated.

Jonathan Trumbull, in his report, said that a meeting of the Publication Committee was held in Norwich in July, and plans partially made for publishing Part I. Volume III. of the Records and Papers.

A statement of the receipts and expenditures for the Stone Records of Groton, published in 1903, was given by the Secretary, who had kept a separate account of the same. To ensure prompt payment for the publication, in June 1903, a member loaned the Society two hundred dollars, without interest, for an indefinite period. The balance due on the loan having recently been paid, all future receipts from sale of books would go directly to the Treasurer in general account.

In appreciation of the bequest of Newton Fuller it was

Voted: That among the gifts bestowed on the Society by citizens of New London it is desired to recognize the Society's appreciation of sundry books having historical value, bequeathed by our late esteemed townsman, Mr. Newton Fuller,

Voted: That the above vote be spread upon the records of this Society, and that a copy be transmitted to the relatives of the deceased, the nearest of kin.

The meeting was adjourned to the Parish House of the First Church of Christ, where William C. Gilman of Norwich read a paper entitled "New Connecticut, or the Western Reserve."

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

The chairman asigned it was the pleasure of the merting to hear the pointes of the memory held during the year. As these would be printed, it was could be omit the reading.

The annual reports of the Secretary, and of the Dressurer, Carl. J.

Mies Chapell, of the Library Committee, sent a slatement of the Binding Fund, which was read by the Societary. She also reported the labelling and oataloguing at the relies as inactically complete, while the manuscripts and pamphets had over disserted, a number of magazines bound, and about sixty valunes of desergances made ready for binding, in addition to a dozen voluntes already thrisbert.

Mr. Tinker, chairman of the Mandraine Committee, after a few greliminary remarks, in which he apoles of the dectu of Mr. Ches and the lact that Mr. Vietz desired to be rejeased from the observed Tous urer, presented a first of nominees for the comming year. The officer and committees were closed as resultanted.

Jonathan Trumbull, in his report, said that a meeting of the Punter carion Committee was hold in Norwick in July, and pinns participly made for publishing Part I. Volume III on the Econds and Supers.

A statement of the receipts and expenditures for the Stone Records of Groton, published in 1903, was given by the Secretary, who had sept a separate account of the same. To ensure prompt payment on the same. To ensure prompt payment on the following a homeless publication, in June 1903, it member loaned she Society two hundred dollars, without interest, for an indentite period. The halance due of the loan having recently been paid, all tuning receipts from sale of books would go directly to the Treasurer in general account.

In appreciation of the because of Newton Euller it was

Votes. That among the gibs hestourd on the scalety by extent of New London is at destroit to recognizer the Society's appreciation of suntier books having thetorical prior, bequestived by our law esteemed tower-main. Mr. Newton Puller.

Voted: That the show vote he spread apon the seconds of this Socials, and that a copy he transmitted to the relatives of the Social the nearest of the

The menting was adjourned to the Parish Mouse of the Visat Church of Christ, where William C. Gilman of Norwich read a paper entitled O-New Connecticut, or the Western Reservo."

ELTENSIER GORTON.

### TREASURER'S REPORT.

### YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1904.

#### \_\_\_\_

RECEIP	15.				
Received from C. B. Ware, Treas., .					\$ 92.99
Annual dues and Publication Account,		•	٠	\$195.69	φ 92.99
Interest,		•	•		
Contributions for Rent and Running Ex			•	85.74	
9	-		•	265.00	
Contribution for Publication Account,			•	100.00	
Drawn from old Publication Account,		•	•	60.00	
					706.43
					\$799.42
EXPENS	ES.				(1))
Stationery and Printing,				\$ 10.65	
Interest,		٠.		31.00	
Miscellaneous Expenses,				25.25	
Rent to July 1st,				225.00	
Binding Fund for 1902 and 1903, .				100.00	
Records and Papers,				191.50	
Hempstead Diary Account,				200.00	
					\$783.40
Cash on hand,					\$ 16.02
LIABILIT	MES.				
Amount due Binding Fund, 1904, .					\$ 50.00
Loan for Hempstead Diary Account,		•	•		500.00
Unpaid Rent for one quarter, -		•	•	•	56.25
empara Rent for one quarter,	•		•		50.25
			CAR	L J. VIETS	;,
				Tre	easurer.
TREASURER'S	SP	EPO	RT		

#### TREASURER'S REPORT.

### YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1905.

#### RECEIPTS.

Sept 1, 1904. Cash on hand,		\$ 16.02
Annual Dues and Publishing Account,	\$124.49	
Interest,	20.20	
Contributions for Rent and Running Expenses,	225.00	
Winthrop Celebration Committee,	473.87	
Winthrop Pedestal Fund,	215.93	
		1,059.49
		\$1,075.51

	Corri on Torone do

Treasurer.

		EXP	ENS	ES.				
Stationery and Printing,	•				1		\$ 7.10	
Interest,							25.00	
Janitor,							9.30	
Miscellaneous Expenses,				•			44.35	
Rent to Oct. 1,	•		•			• 1	281.25	
Binding Fund for 1904,							50.00	
Hempstead Diary Account,							100.00	
Balance due on Stone Reco	rds,						88.54	
Insurance,						•	15.50	
								\$621.04
Cash on hand, .	•	•	•	:	٠	•		\$454.47
		LIAB	ILIT	Y.				
Loan for Hempstead Diary	Acc	ount,						\$400.00
					C	ARI.	I. VIETS	

#### STATEMENT OF BINDING FUND.

### NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

1905.		DR.					
March 15.	To Cash in Savings Ban	k,	. 10			\$151.00	
July 1.	Interest,					2.47	
							\$153.47
d a							
		Cr.					
March.	By Binding Newspapers					\$2.25	
	50 Pamphlet Boxes,					2.50	
	Portfolios					.25	
June.	Binding I Volume,					1.25	
							\$6.25
August 21.	Cash on hand, .		•				.75
							\$ 7.00
Balanc	e in Savings Bank, .			•	•		146.47
							•
							\$153.47

### CORNELIA W. CHAPELL, JR.,

Chairman Library Committee.

e unitrali unitralizzatione del control.

- Centrol.

net majors is even takensist wife

The Confession of the Confessi

So L'a phon is

So L'a phon is

L'arral los

American 21. Cash on band.

in the same and same

COURSELLY IV. CHAPEELS, Inc.

Curtmen Livery Committee

### STONE RECORDS OF GROTON.

### NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

#### RECEIPTS.

	The state of the s	
bales to date,	. 186.82	
		\$386.82
Expenditures.		
	*	
•		
•		
0		
	5-11	
100		
		\$386.82
		+3
STATEMENT OF LOAN ACCO	UNT.	
Dr.		
Co Loan, (above),	. \$200.00	\$200.00
CR.		
By first payment:		
	5.34	
v second payment:		
•	3.91	
Sundries to date,	2.45 31.46	
A STATE OF THE STA		\$200.00
ELIZAB	ETH GORTO	N,
	Academy Press, on account before compublication,	EXPENDITURES.  Academy Press, on account before complepublication,

Secretary.

### STONE RECORDS OF CHOTON

#### New LIMBS COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY

*		

GIFTS.
September 1, 1903—September 1, 1905.

NAME.	RESIDENCE	Books.	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous,
American Numismatic and Archæological	N-V-1 C			
Society	New York City		• I	
Arnold, James N	Providence, R. I			• •
Armstrong, Benjamin L	New London, Conn			
Avery, Helen M	New London, Conn	1		· I
Baker, Mrs. Emma T	Mohegan, Conn			.2
Baker, Henry M	Concord, N. H	1		
Bates, Albert C	Hartford, Conn	1	4	
Beckwith, Miss Annie Edgar (estate)	New London, Conn			
Berkeley Divinity School	Middletown, Conn			
Boston, Registry Department of	Boston, Mass	1		
Brainard, Miss Sarah P	New London, Conn			
Branch, Mrs. Mary L. B	New London, Conn			• •
Bureau of Education	Washington, D. C	1		
Burrows, Russell	New London, Conn	1		· I
Chapell, Miss Cornelia W	New London, Conn			
Chew, Miss Alice	New London, Conn			
Connecticut Historical Society	Hartford, Conn			
Connecticut Chapters, D. A. R		1		
Connecticut State Library	Hartford, Conn			
Dedham Historical Society	Dedham, Mass	1		
Department of Interior	Washington, D. C	1		
Department of State	Washington, D. C	1		
Dimock, Mrs. Susan Whitney	South Coventry, Conn			• •
Edgerton, George A	New London, Conn			٠.
Gorton, Albert	Gilead, Conn			
Hotchkiss, Hobert L	New Haven, Conn			
Hyde Park Historical Society	Hyde Park, Mass	1		• •
Kansas State Historical Society	Topeka, Kansas	i		
Lamb, Fred W	Manchester, N. H	1		
Learned, Major Bela Peck	Norwich, Conn	3		
Lester; Leonard	New London, Conn			I
Library of Congress	Washington, D. C			
Logan, Walter S	New York City	1		
Mansfield, Mrs. Richard W	New London, Conn			
Mason, Lewis D	Brooklyn, N. Y	1		
Middlesex County Historical Society	Middletown, Conn			
Missouri Historical Society	St. Louis			
National Society, D. A. R	Washington, D. C	18		
New England Historic Genealogical Soci-		-	-	
ety,	Boston, Mass		1	
New England Society of Cincinnati				
New Hampshire Historical Society			- I	
New Haven Colony Historical Society	New Haven, Conn		. 2	

HI HAD -

Charles and the form of the contract of the co

NAME.	RESIDENCE.	Books.	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous.
New Jersey Historical Society	Paterson, N. J	. 3		
New York Genealogical and Biograph-		5		-
ical Society	New York City		.5	
New York Historical Society	New York City	• •	· I	
Ohio Archæological and Historical Society	Columbus, Ohio		0	
Parkhurst, LieutColonel C. D	Portland, Maine		.8	
Portland Benevolent Society	Portland, Maine		13	
Rhode Island Historical Society	Providence, R. I		• 2	
Rogers, Ernest E	New London, Conn		11	
Rogers, Miss Florence S	Washington, D. C			1
Royal Academy of Belles-lettres, History	Washington, D. C.			
and Antiquities	Stockholm, Sweden		. 2	
Sag Harbor Historical Society	Sag Harbor, L. I	1		l.
Smith, H. Allen	Brookfield Center, Conn.	1		1
Smith, Mrs. Frederic M	New London, Conn	(		1
Smith, Miss Lucretia W	New London, Conn			
Smith, Mrs. Mary F	Woonsocket, R. I			
Smithsonian Institution	Washington, D. C			
Society of Colonial Wars in the District			1	
of Columbia	Washington, D. C	. I	1.5	
Solly, J. B	Philadelphia, Penn			
State Historical Museum	Guilford, Conn		. 1	
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Madison, Wisconsin	. I	. 2	
Steiner, Walter R., M. D	Hartford, Conn		· I	
Swanson, Andrew	New London, Conn			
Trumbull, Jonathan	Norwich, Conn	. 2		
Wells, Charles T	Hartford, Conn		- I	
White, Charles E. (Ex. Capt. Ebenezer				1
and Thomas Morgan estate)				. 6
West Virginia Historical and Antiquariar				
Society	Charleston, West Virginia		.7	
Williams, Charles A	Salem, Conn	0	34	12
Williams Memorial Institute	New London, Conn		.4	
Worcester Society of Antiquity	Worcester, Mass		.3	, .
Vineland Historical and Antiquarian So-			1.	1
ciety Yale University	Vineland, N. J New Haven, Conn			
Tale University	new Haven, Conn	1	1.0	· ·

	Columbus, Onfo	

### OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

. . . OF . . .

# The New London County Historical Society,

ELECTED AT THE ANNUAL MEETING SEPTEMBER 1, 1905.

PRESIDENT.

ERNEST E. ROGERS, New London.

FIRST VICE-PRESIDENT,

FREDERIC BILL, Groton.

SECOND VICE-PRESIDENT,

JONATHAN TRUMBULL, Norwich.

THIRD VICE-PRESIDENT,

J. R. WARREN, North Lyme.

SECRETARY,

Miss ELIZABETH GORTON, New London.

TREASURER,

LEE S. DENISON, New London.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, New London.
Hon. George F. Tinker, New London.
Charles B. Ware, Hartford.
George W. Goddard, Salem, Mass.
Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.
Walter Learned, New London.
Frederic Bill, Groton.
Frederic S. Newcomb, New London.
John McGinley, New London.
Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.

H. Wales Lines, Meriden.
Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich.
Sebastian D. Lawrence, New London.
George C. Strong, New London.
Henry R. Bond, New London.
Cornelia W. Chapell, Jr., New London.
Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich.
Colin S. Buell, New London.
Richard B. Wall, New London.
P. LeRoy Harwood, New London.

#### PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich, Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London,
Ernest E. Rogers, New London.

#### LIBRARY COMMITTEE.

Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, New London, Miss May Kelsey Champion, New London,
Lucius E. Whiton, New London, Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers, New London.

#### AUDITING COMMITTEE.

George Whittlesey, New London.

P. LeRoy Harwood, New London.

### OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

## The New London County Historical Society,

PLANTED AS THE NEW YORK METTING SUPPLIES I, 1901.

a management

ANNERS E MODERNE, New Yorkson ..

PREDERIC BILL, Game

discount THEM SET MARTANCH

CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY

J. R. WARLES, More Lynn.

STRAINS NO.

Man PLINARIETH CHRYDN, New Landon.

comments a larger

CRE S CHESTON, New London.

#### ASSTRUMENT PRINTINGS

Sment M. Rogers, New London.

Lectes D. Ware, Martined.

Lectes D. Ware, Martined.

Lectes W. Conduct, Indean, Mar
Lectes W. Conduct, Indean, Mar
Lectes W. Conduct, Indean, Mar
Lectes W. Conduct, Mar
Lectes D. Marchan, Mar
Lectes D. Marchan, New London,

Lectes D. Marchan, New London,

Lectes D. Marchan, New London,

Lectes D. Marchan, Marchan,

Lectes D. Marchan, Marchan,

Lectes D. Marchan, Marchan,

Lectes D. Marchan,

Lectes D.

H. Wales Lines, Marries Schmann D. Lewents, Novemb. Schmann D. Lewents, New London. Doorge C. Stower, New London. Henry N. Thorn, New London. Councies W. Guiges, A. T. Lew London. Colin S. Bordt, Novemb. Colin S. Marries, November London. D. Lewent B. Wales London. R. Lewent B. Wales Landon.

#### SETTIMES COMMITTEE

onstina Trembull, Norwich, Miss Elizabyth Gertan, New

Errors E. Rogers, New London.

#### VALUE OF STREET,

Mice Connella W. Chapell, New Loadin, Mice May Melory Chapping, New Loading,

Lucius E. Whine, New London, Mrs. Linear E. Rogers, New London.

#### AUTOMOTO PRITORS

#### LIST OF MEMBERS.

#### LIFE.

Armstrong, Benjamin A., New London.

Armstrong, Mrs. Benjamin A., New London.

Armstrong, Benjamin L., New London.

Armstrong, Mrs. Benjamin L., New don.

Avery, Miss Elizabeth M., Groton. Bixler, James W., D. D., New London.

Benjamin, Miss Mary Eddye, Groton. Bill, Frederic, Groton.

Brandegee, Frank B., New London.

Champion, Miss May Kelsey, New London.

Chapell, Mrs. Cornelia W., New London.

Chapell, Miss Cornelia W., New London.

Chappell, Alfred H., New London. Chappell, Frank H., New London. Collier, Mrs. A. C., New London. Copp, John J., Groton.

Goddard, George W., Salem, Mass. Harris, Mrs. J. N., New London.

Lawrence, Sebastian D., New London.

Learned, Walter, New London.

Lines, H. Wales, Meriden.

Mason, Amos Lawrence, M. D., Boston, Mass.

Mason, Lewis D., M. D., Brooklyn. Nelson, A. W., M. D., New London. Newcomb, Frederic S., New London. Newcomb, Mrs. Frederic S., New London.

Newcomb, James, M. D., New York. Osgood, Mrs. Frederic L., Norwich. Packer, E A., M. D., New York. Palmer, Frank L., New London. Palmer, R. T., Jr., New London. Potter, Miss Fannie, Poquonoc Bridge. Rogers, Ernest E., New London.

Rogers, Ernest E., New London. Rogers, Mrs. Ernest E., New Lon-

Smith, Miss Lucretia W., New London.

Strong, George C., New London.

Tinker, Hon. George F., New London.

Tinker, Mrs. George F., New London.

Turner, Elisha, New London.

Turner, Mrs. Elisha, New London.

Valentine, Herbert, New York.

Walker, Mrs. Emeline Tate, Chicago, Ill.

Ware, Charles B., Hartford.

Whiton, Lucius E., New London.

Whiton, Mrs. Lucius E., New London.

#### ANNUAL.

Amelung, Mrs. Cecilia Lord Spencer, Sag Harbor, L. I.

Barber, O. M., M. D., Mystic. Barlow, Mrs. John W., New London. Beckwith, Cyrus G., New London. Beecher, Edward C., New Haven. Beecher, Mrs. Edward C., New Haven.
Belcher, William, New London.
Belden, Miss Annie, New London.

Bingham, Hiram, Jr., Cambridge, Mass.

Bond, Henry R., New London. Boss, Charles D., New London. Browning, Amos A., Norwich. Buell, Colin S., New London. Bush, Miss Celeste E., Niantic. Chaney, Miss Maria. New London. Chapman, William H., New London. Chappell, Mrs. Hannah, New London. Chester, Walstein R., Boston, Mass. Clarke, Mrs. Augusta, Old Lyme. Coit, Alfred, New London. Cook, Hiram, Norwich. Crandall, Miss Ada L., Norwich. Crandall, Mrs. Charlotte, New London. Crandall, Herbert L., New London. Crandall, Mrs. Herbert L., New Lon-

Danforth, Rev. J. Romeyn, New London.

Denison, Lee S., New London.
Dillaby, Julian R., Norwich.
Dodge, Ozias, Norwich.
Douglas, Miss Emma, New London.
Eggleston, Mrs. Katherine P., New
London.

Ely, George, Old Lyme.

Farnsworth, Frederic, M. D., New
London.

Gates, Benjamin F, New London.
Gilman, Miss Emily S., Norwich.
Gilman, Miss Maria P, Norwich.
Gorton, Miss Elizabeth, New London.
Grint, Rev. Alfred Poole, Ph. D.,
New London.

Griswold, Miss Elizabeth, Groton. Harwood, P. LeRoy, New London. Havemeyer, Mrs. Julia, Hartford. Hewitt, Charles J., New London. Hopson, John Jr., New London. Hyde, Mrs. Burrell W., Norwich. Kingsbury, William, New London. Lane, Mrs. Louisa G., Norwich. Lane, Miss Sarah, Black Hall. Lay, Daniel I., Lyme. Learned, Major Bela Peck, Norwich. Lippitt, Mrs. Charles C., New London.

Lockwood, Miss Mary, New London. Mansfield, Richard W., New London. Mansfield, Mrs. Richard W., New London.

Marsh, Miss Frances A., Norwich. Marshall, Mrs. Andrew, Nashville, \_Tenn.

Mason, Theodore West, Greenwich.
Masson, Charles L., New London.
McGinley, Arthur Bosworth, New
London.

McGinley, John, New London. McGinley, John, Jr., New London. McGinley, Stephen Essex, New London.

McGinley, Thomas Stratton, New London.

McGinley, Winthrop Essex, New London.

Mead, Mrs. Constance S., New London. Meech, Miss Louise B., Norwich.

Mitchell. Alfred, New London. Mitchell. Archibald, Norwich.

Moser, Mrs. F. E., New York.

Newcomb, James, New London.

Olcott, Mrs William M., Norwich. Palmer, Elisha L., New London.

Palmer, Rev. Frank, Norwich. Palmer, George S., New London.

Parks, Frank S., Washington, D. C.

Peabody, Mrs. Maria L., New London. Perkins, Charles C., New London.

Perkins, Miss Mary E., New London.

Phillips, Daniel L., Griswold. Porter, George S., Norwich.

Pratt, Bela L., Boston, Mass.

Pratt, Rev. Llewellyn, D.D, Norwich.

Prince, Miss Harriet A. E., New London.

Reynolds, Mrs. Henry Lee, Norwich. Ripley, Miss Hannah Lathrop, Norwich.

Robbins, Z. R., Norwich.

Robinson, Mrs. F. W., Norwich.

Saltonstall, F. G., New York City. Sherman, Mrs. Caroline, New London.

Bond Hone, R. New Landen,
Bosse Charles D. New Landen,
Brewning, Areas A., Nacridia,
Buell, Colla S., New Landon,
Hush, Mile Celeare E., Nicolic,
Hush, Mile Client E., Nicolic,
Chappella Mr. Villian No. New Lordon
Chapter, Walstele R., Thorium, Mas
Chapter, Mr. Landen, Mr. Clienter, Mr. Chapter,
Chapter, Mr. Landen,

Cook, Hiram, Typesish, Crandell, Mist Ann L., Sareine, Crandell, Mr. Charlette, New Lands, Crandell, Britany L., New Lordon

Craudall, Bright L., New London Craudals, Mr. Herbert L., New Lond

Danfords, Rev. J. Romeyn, New Lon-

Denland, Lee St., New Location Dillocar, Jolian R., Norwich, Dodge, Orias, Norwich, Dr. other Mass Standa, Norwich, o

Eggledon, Mrs. Entherine Iv. New Lygledon, Mrs. Entherine Iv. New

Shy, George, Ond Lynne,

Farnsworth, Producto, M. D., New London.

Gares, Enjanin P., New Lemian, Oliman, Miss Emili S., Norwich, Gilman, Miss Maria P., Norwich, Gorcan, Miss Elizabeth, New London Griff, Rev. Affred Pools, Ph. D.

New London.

Girtswolff, Miss Elizabeth, Groton,
Harwood, P. LeRoy, New London,
Mavoneyer, Mrs. Julia, Hartfacel,
Hewitt, Charles J., New London,
Mopson, John, B., New London,
Milys, Mrs. Burrell W., Narwich,
Kingebory, William, New London,
Lane, Mrs. London, G., Norwich,
Lane, Mrs. London, Black Hall.

Law, Daniel L. Lyme. Learned, Major Belts Peck, Norwich. Limits, Mrs. Chycles C. Novel, and an

Und word, Mrs. sant. A or London, Managed, Chemes W. A control Menadeld, Mrs. Richester London

Mark Mark Andrew Comment of The Comm

Maken Thesone Vest Income Maken Control of Maken Control of Maken Maken

Mediates of the control of the contr

Andrew Samuel Tomores and American

Mark males of Manager Country States and American

More, Mark Community, a principle of Market, Missell of Market, Missell of Market, Market of Mar

Mose of Mrs. P. E. North No. New York, Mrs. Mrs. 400 lines Mr. New York, Mrs. 400 lines Mr. New York, Mrs. New

Palmer, Rav. Frank, Town Lindon, Palmer, George S., Von Lindon, Perke, Frank S., Washington H.C., Penhada, Mrs. Maria L., May London, Perkins, Charles E., New London.

Perhips bires Mary E., New London, Phillips Daniel L., Griewold, Funer, George S., Noraleh.

France, Mins Harden A. E., Norwich, France, Mins Harden A. E., Now Lon-

Reynolds, Mrt. Henry Lee, Norwich Xipley, Norwich Luthrop, Norwich when,

Robbins, R. R., Norwich, Robinson, Mrs. F. W., Norwich, Schoonfall, P. G., New York City, Sharoman, Mrs. Cambing, New London Slocomb, Mrs. Cuthbert H., Groton. Smith, Mrs. Frederic M., New London. Stark, William M., New London. Stoddard, Miss Sarah A., New London. Sturdy, George A., New London. Tirrell, Henry A., Norwich. Totten, John R., New York. Trumbull, Jonathan, Norwich. Turner, Luther G., Torrington. Turner, Miss Mary J., New London. Tyler, Col. Augustus C., New London. Tyler, Mrs. Augustus C., New Lon-

Viets, Mrs. Carl J., New London. Wall, Richard B., New London. Warren, J. R., North Lyme.

Warren, W. W. J., New York. Weaver, Miss Louise B., New London. White, Charles E., Groton. Whittlesey, George, New London. Whittlesey, Mrs. George D., New London. Wickwire, Arthur M., New York City. Willard, S. P., Colchester. Williams, John Oliver, New York City. Woodard, Frank L., Norwich. Woodward, P. H., Hartford.

#### HONORARY.

Bates, Albert C., Hartford.

Utley, Herbert D., New London.

Viets, Carl J., New London.

Briggs, L. Vernon, M. D., Hanover, Mass.

Dexter, Prof. Franklin B., New Haven. Fisher, George Park, D. D., LL. D., New Haven.

Gilman, Daniel Coit, LL. D., Washington, D. C.

Godard, George S., Hartford.

Hart, Rev. Samuel, D. D., Middletown.

Hazard, G. S., Buffalo, N. Y.

Johnston, Prof. Henry P., A. M., New York City.

Larned, Miss Ellen D., Thompson. Lines, Rev. Edwin S., D. D., New Haven.

Love, Rev. W. DeLoss, Ph. D., Hart-

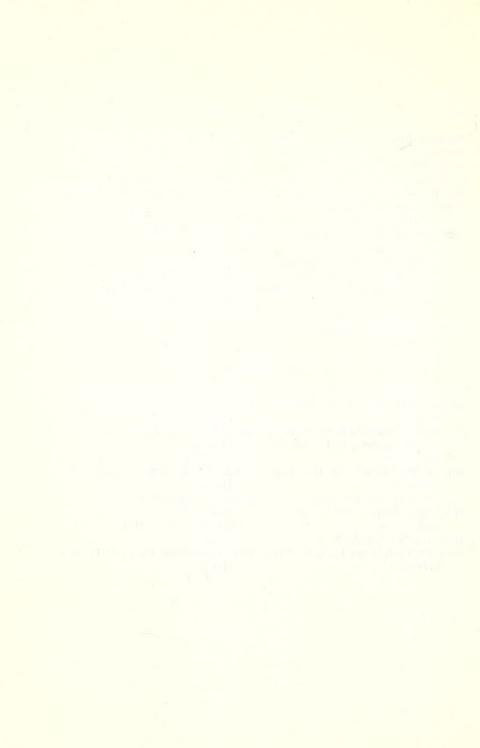
Mitchell, Donald G., Edgewood.

Smith, Charles Henry, LL. D., New Haven.

Stedman, Edmund Clarence, New York City.

Tucker, Rev. W. J., D. D., Hanover,

Walker, Williston, Ph. D., D. D., New Haven.



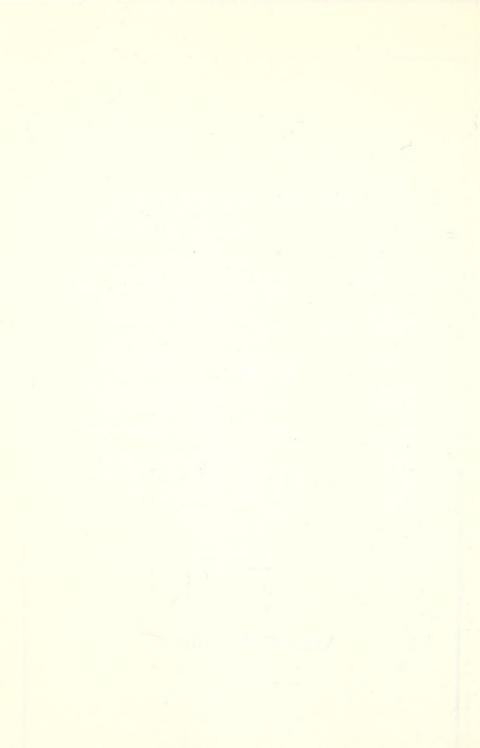
# RECORDS AND PAPERS

--- OF THE ---

# NEW LONDON COUNTY

# HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

VOLUME-III. PART II.





SHAW MANSION, HOME OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

### RECORDS AND PAPERS

---- OF THE ----

## NEW LONDON COUNTY

# HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

VOLUME III. PART II.

COMPILED AND EDITED BY THE SECRETARY.

PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY

THROUGH THE KINDNESS OF MRS. CORNELIA W. CHAPELL.

NEW LONDON, CONNECTICUT.

## RECORDS AND PAPERS

3511, 30 ---

## NEW LONDON COUNTE

# HISLOKICVE ZOCIELV

VOLUME III EXICT IL

COMPRESS AND SUCCESS THE SECURED.

Pumisues by the Sousty

Trigorou The Empires of Mrs. Cornella W. Chapelly

NEW LONDON, CONSTICUT

F 846518

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JONATHAN TRUMBULL, ELIZABETH GORTON, ERNEST E. ROGERS.

COPYRIGHT, 1912, BY
THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

BINGHAM PAPER BOX COMPANY, PRINTERS,
NEW LONDON, CONNECTICUT.

PERMITTED CONSTRUCT

IONATHAN TRUMPULL. HILLARDEN GORDON ELESSEE E HOURES

CONTRACTOR STEELS SOURT

# CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
A BACKWARD GLANCE, BY ELIZABETH GORTON	167
CORNELIA WETMORE CHAPELL PORTER, AN APPRECIATION,	
BY ELIZABETH GORTON,	175
FISHERS ISLAND, ITS HISTORY AND DEVELOPMENT, BY	
F. E. HINE,	178
LEDYARD, THE TRAVELLER, BY HENRY A. TIRRELL,	205
COMMEMORATIVE SKETCH OF JOHN P. C. MATHER, BY CHARLES W. BUTLER,	217
IN MEMORIAM: EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN, DANIEL	
COIT GILMAN, DONALD GRANT MITCHELL, BY JONATHAN	
Trumbull,	220
THE STUDY OF GENEALOGY, BY COLONEL C. D. PARKHURST,	232
SAMUEL CHESTER REID, BY HENRY A. TIRRELL,	<b>24</b> 9
A FORGOTTEN SON OF LIBERTY, BY AMOS A. BROWNING,	257
Publications of the Society,	282
RECORDS OF THE SOCIETY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1905—SEPTEMBER	
1, 1911; AND MINUTES OF ANNUAL MEETING, SEPTEM-	
BER 28, 1911,	283
APPEAL FOR FUNDS TO BUY SHAW MANSION,	329
LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS FOR SHAW MANSION,	330
FINANCIAL REPORTS, SEPTEMBER 6, 1905-SEPTEMBER 1, 1911,	334
GIFTS, SEPTEMBER 1, 1905—SEPTEMBER 1, 1911,	340
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES, SEPTEMBER 1, 1911—SEPTEMBER	
1, 1912.	344
NECROLOGY OF THE SOCIETY, SEPTEMBER 1, 1905—DECEM-	
BER 31, 1911,	345
LIST OF MEMBERS, JANUARY 1, 1912,	346

## CONTENTS.

Francis - Commence - C
rearrand agents of the average of the arms Market agents.

# ILLUSTRATIONS.

Shaw Mansion, Home of the Society,		· Frontispie		piece
PERKINS GREEN,		Facing	Facing page	
SHAW MANSION, REAR VIEW,		. "	"	174
OLD EAST END HOUSE, FISHERS ISLAND,		. "	"	192
Mansion House, Fishers Island, .		. "	"	202
EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN,		. "	"	220
Daniel Coit Gilman,		. "	"	224
DONALD GRANT MITCHELL,		. "	"	228

The Act of Incorporation allows the New London County Historical Society to hold property, and bequests may be made for specific objects, as a fund for endowment, for printing, or for any desired purpose.

The form of such bequest is as follows:

I give and bequeath to the New London County Historical Society, the sum of dollars, the same to be applied to the fund of said Society to be used under the direction of the officers of said Society, for the purpose named.

#### A BACKWARD GLANCE.

Written for the Records and Papers, by the Secretary of the Society, May, 1911.

In these days, when so much is being said about a larger, better and more beautiful New London, one is indeed willing to "let the past dead bury its dead," and to hail, with joy, whatever tends to bring in the new and better New London, rejoicing that this fair city seems to be arousing from the lethargy, into which she had fallen, and about to grasp some of the opportunities with which Nature has so eminently endowed her; and yet, there is an indescribable charm about things ancient, which does not attach to the new.

It has been truly said, that "many of the nations of Europe have a dim twilight, lying back of authentic records, where legends and mysterious adventures may be found, and it is sometimes a matter of regret that the New World has no dim traditionary period, pervaded by romance and stirring ballads, no ruined castles and old grey fortresses decaying in woodland gloom, or frowning upon the top of almost inaccessible promontories, to which we can resort for the manufacture of thrilling tales of romance and chivalry. Many of the attractions of the Old World are lacking here, the ancient cathedrals that have stood for centuries, artistic treasures of the old masters, and numberless other things that come to our minds." And yet, the words of our local historian\* are true when she says of this place: "The whole region where we dwell is historic ground. Here the ancient Nameaugs, a branch of the Pequots, lived, hunted, fought and wasted away. This was not purchased land, but a conquered territory, and the English settlers, taking possession of the wilderness, planted it with towns, schools, churches and harvests." Old London, no doubt would laugh, should she hear her namesake exulting over a brief two hundred and sixty-five years of existence, and presuming to call anything ancient, erected within that period of time. Although appreciating the truth of the words spoken by the Oxford guide when he remarked, pointing to a portion of one of the college buildings, "that is modern,

<sup>\*</sup> Frances M. Caulkins.

#### A PACIEWARD GLANCE

Written for the Records and Papers, by the Secretary of the Scriery, May, 1911.

In these days, when so much is being said about a larger, better and more beautiful New London, one is indeed willing to "let the past dead bury its dead," and in hall, with joy, whatever tends to bring in the new and letter New London, rejoicing that this fair city secure to be arousing from the lettsarge, into which she had fallen, and alson to grasp some of the opportunities with which Nature has so opiniously endowed her, and yet, there is an indescribable charm about things ancient, which does not satach to the new.

<sup>\*</sup> Prances M. Caulkins.

it was built in 1735," yet in this New World the view-point differs somewhat, and while everything, connected with its history, is but a tale of yesterday compared with that of the Old World, it is equally true of this beautiful little spot bordering the American Thames, that generations have come and gone since those early days when the Red men held undisputed possession of the place, and their white brothers were just awakening to the possibility of forming a new settlement.

The coming of the English, and the consequent extermination of these simple children of the forest and stream, forms an interesting page of history, but it brings forth a tear of pity to learn that the first advance was made through bloodshed. The Mohegans and Pequots, Uncas and Sassacus, seem like myths to us; and the familiar story of Winthrop and his little band of pioneers in the infant town, reads like a tale that is told. In this anniversary month of the beginning of that settlement, one can readily picture the beauty of the scene, as it must have greeted those early comers, when all Nature was awakening from the long sleep of winter, and putting on the inexpressibly beautiful garments of spring-time. The simple life of the Indians was in keeping with their rural surroundings, and their wigwams, dotted here and there along the river-bank, or in the forests, and their canoes, gliding silently through the waters, added beauty to the scene, although their presence presaged danger and opposition to the English. These "first settlers were strong-hearted, practical men, well adapted to the exigency of the times. Their simple habits, puritan principles, and stern, unbending integrity, united with a deep religious feeling, have left their impress upon their descendants."

The New London of those early days is past, and there is no desire to bring it back. In the vicissitudes of its later history, the ceaseless hand of time has brought changes, many and varied, leaving but little that outwardly attests the existence of the primitive town of Pequot, or Nameaug, as it was then called. Here and there, scattered through the city, may be seen an occasional building which escaped the traitor's torch, and now serves as a silent reminder of colonial times; but, one by one, most of them have disappeared, the Winthrop homestead. ideally situated near the old town mill, among the number, until the

It was built in trace," we in this New Winful the respect of the somewhat and utility is explained, connected without money or an tale of years they also not ed with marked the 11th Martin, is not to true to the of this beautiful heat, into hardroidge the American trace of this beautiful heat, into hardroidge the American trace of the American trace of the Secretarious hear course and grine enter thuse each not a man to the result of the parks and region white analysis of the parks and the parks are regionally and the parks are regionally and the parks are the continued.

the corotage of the English, and the conveyers of the surface of the configuration of the torust area cores and be large based of cores are no core and cores and be large based of cores are the cores and be large based of cores and core

The New London of those early days is past, and there is no desired to bring it back. In the vicissitudes of its later history, the remarked hand of time has brought changes, many and varied. Evelog but little that outwardly attests the existence of the primitive turn of Foquot, or Nameaug, as it was then called. Here and there, conferred through the city, may be seen an occasional holiding which escaped the region to torch, and now serves as a silent remainder of colonial times, but, one by one, most of them have manapeared, the Winthrop homestead; the distinct humber, until the ideally situated near the old town mill, among the number, until the

ones now worthy of preservation are few and far between. Among the most interesting of those extant is the Shaw Mansion. Certain members of the New London County Historical Society, realizing that the fate of this beautiful old colonial house was in the balance, and that it would surely be utilized for business purposes, unless steps were taken for its preservation, determined to take the initiative in the matter, and preserve for future generations, this place so closely associated with colonial and revolutionary times in the town's history, and, at the same time, secure a much needed, permanent home for the Society. Thus it was a two-fold opportunity which presented itself; - an opportunity not without its serious problems, it is true, but subsequent events proved that the time was ripe for their solution, although, at first, the purchase price of thirty-three thousand dollars, seemed a prohibitive one. After this price had been named by the owners, an option was secured on the property, for three months, commencing February fifteenth, 1907. A subscription paper was then prepared, and given, by request of one whose identity was not revealed, to a lawyer in the city. With one signature and a pledge for ten thousand dollars, that paper was promptly returned to the President of the Society. Never will the writer forget the memorable dinner of that day, when, for a first course, was laid at her plate, that bit of paper with its cheering news for this Society. On the twenty-first, six days after the option was secured, this gift was publicly announced in the press, and immediately following, came other subscriptions, among them, a second, duplicating in amount the first one. On April fifteenth, one month before the expiration of the option, a public appeal for funds was printed in the local papers, and on the twenty-seventh of the month, a circular letter was mailed to each member of the Society, affording an opportunity for small gifts. The response was prompt and generous, and the total amount of thirty-three thousand dollars was pledged before May fifteenth, the date on which the option expired.\*

The land on which the Shaw Mansion stands, was purchased in

<sup>\*</sup>The Records at the end of this publication, contain a detailed account of the purchase of the property, and a list of the contributors.

E. G., Secretary.

The land on which the Shaw Mansion stands, was purchased in

The Hacords on the continuous and this publication, coursin a dentital according to the proposes on the contributions.

1734, by Captain Nathaniel Shaw, who resided in a frame dwelling until the winter of 1755-56. On January twenty-first of that winter, a vessel, containing three hundred French Acadians, arrived from Nova Scotia. The story of their capture, by the English, reads like a heartless page of fiction, which is not pleasant to contemplate. This bit of Acadian life which has entered our very doors, lends an added charm to Longfellow's poem, with its portraiture of the happy homelife of "these simple Acadian farmers," who were borne into exile,

Exile without an end, and without an example in story. Far asunder on separate coasts, the Acadians landed.

Friendless, homeless, hopeless, they wandered from city to city, From the cold lakes of the North to sultry Southern savannas,—From the bleak shores of the sea to the lands where the Father of Waters Seizes the hills in his hands, and drags them down to the ocean.

It is an interesting fact, that more of these people were probably disembarked in New London than at any other port in New England. It was an inauspicious time for this large band of exiles to earn a livelihood, and Captain Shaw graciously came to the rescue, by allowing them to remove a large portion of the granite ledge from his property, and build him a substantial stone residence. One going into the cellar to-day, finds a concrete illustration of a house literally founded upon a rock. At the outbreak of the Revolution, this house\* was the home of Nathaniel Shaw, Ir., a man of great wealth and influence. His loss, at the burning of New London, estimated by himself, was more than £12,000 sterling. His heirs, however, in 1793, when the General Assembly of the State partially recompensed the sufferers, possessed no documents to show his exact loss, as his business account books of that period, kept in the store owned by him near the corner of Brewer and Bank Streets, were burned with the building. The naval papers had been secreted in the house, which, in spite of the fact that it was set on fire five times by the British, was not burned. These documents were the property of Mr. Nathaniel Shaw Perkins until his death, February eighth, 1905.

One cold February afternoon, some fifteen years ago, seated in the pleasant library of the old stone mansion, with the crackling logs in

<sup>\*</sup> The few historical facts given in this sketch, unless otherwise specified, were obtained, in 1896, from Nathaniel Shaw Perkins, who then occupied the house.

E. G., Secretary.

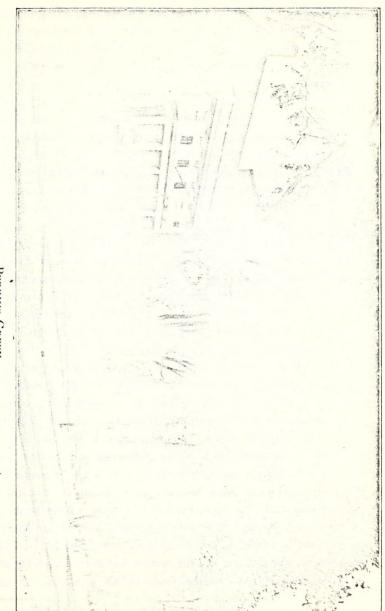
trial and winter of the state o

The fact of the second second

If you are not to the training of the second of the second

One cold February afternoon, some fifteen years ago seared in the pleasant library of the old, stone manshay with the crackline torus on

<sup>\*</sup> The low hardword Levi-govern as the models unforceflowed inputation, once cleaning, but the retion Nathing State Petricks, while the models the higher.
1. 10. 20. Sections



PERKINS GREEN.



the open fireplace sending out their cheer and warmth, bidding one forget the chilling winds without, the owner brought forth many of these interesting manuscripts, and showed them to a member of this Society. One was there, written by the hand of Benedict Arnold, from West Point, August tenth, 1780, a month previous to his treason. In it, he requested Mr. Shaw to act as his attorney for the disposition of his property in Connecticut, and to transfer the funds to him at West Several of Washington's letters were produced, as treasured mementoes of the past. These formed a part of the correspondence between Nathaniel Shaw and his Commander-in-Chief. A special interest attaches to the documents received from the Marine Committee of Congress, with which Mr. Shaw kept in close touch. These letters are signed, not only by the chairman, but by every member of the committee. As the committee changed from year to year, during the progress of the war, they contain the signatures of thirty-two signers of the Declaration of Independence. Mr. Shaw was absent on a fishing trip to Montauk Point "when Arnold burned the town," else the story of the burning of the shipping might have been different.

Miss Caulkins, in her description of the burning of New London, says in part: "Here\* the work of destruction was commenced at the stone dwelling-house of the Shaw family, in different parts of which ignited combustibles were placed, and left to do their work; but after the troops had passed on, a near neighbor, who had remained concealed in the vicinity, entered the house and extinguished the fires. An ancient dwelling-house of wood, adjoining the stone mansion, and used by Shaw as an office and storehouse, was burnt to the ground, and in it a chest of valuable papers was consumed. The flame from this building caught the roof of the stone house, but was extinguished by the same adventurous neighbor who quenched the fires within the house. Finding a pipe of vinegar in the garret, he knocked in the head, and dipping from this fountain, poured the convenient liquid from the scuttle, down the roof, till the fire was subdued."† The neighbor to whom reference is here made was Mr.

<sup>\*</sup> In Bank Street.

<sup>†</sup> History of New London, by F. M. Caulkins, page 555.

the open fireplace sending out their chest and warmth, bidding out forget, the chilling winds without, the owner brought forth many of these interesting manuscripts, and showed there to a member of this Society. One was there, written by the band of Senedier Arach, from West Polot, August reath, 1780, a month previous to his treasur. In it, he requested Mr. Shaw to not as his attordey for the disposition of his property in Connecticut, and to bransfar the funds to him at West Polot. Several of Washington's letters were produced, as treasured mementoes of the pass. These formed a part of the correspondence between Nathaniel Shaw and his Commanderin-Chief. A special interest attackers to the documents received from the Marine Connected for Congress, with which Mr. Shaw kept in close touch. These letters of Congress, with which Mr. Shaw kept in close touch. These letters are signed, and only by the chairmen, has by every member of the progress of the committee. As the committee changed from year to year, during the progress of the-war, they contain the signatures of thirty-two signers of the Dockaration of Independence. Mr. Shaw was absent on a calling trip to Montauk Point "when A mold herned the tawn," else the stary of the burning of the shipping might have been different.

Miss Caultins, in her description of the barning of New London, says in part: "Here" the work of destruction was commenced at the stone dwelling house of the Shaw family, in different parts of which ignited combustibles were placed, and left to do their work; but siter the troops had passed on, a near neighbor, who had remained concealed in the vicinity, entered the house and extinguished the fires. An ancient dwelling house of wood, adjoining the stone mansion, and used by Shaw as an office and storehouse, was burnt to the ground, and in it a chest of valuable papers was consumed. The flame from this hudding caught the roof of the stone house, but was extinguished by the same adventurous neighbor who quenched the fires within the house. Finding a pipe of vineger to the garret, he knocked in the house, from the scottle, down the roof, till the nice was subdued." The neighbor to whom reference is here made was Mr.

greens land at "

the same and the Child and assembly the control of

Christophers, who lived in the adjoining house, at the corner of Brewer and Bank Streets. Like bread cast upon the waters, Mr. Shaw's acts of neighborly kindness, previously extended to Mr. Christophers, returned to him, multiplied many fold. It is interesting to note, in passing, that by the will of Mr. Thomas Shaw, a brother of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., all the household slaves were liberated and given houses and annuities.

Mr. Shaw's untimely death, caused by the discharge of his own fowling piece, occurred in 1782, sometime before the welcome news of peace. Four months previous to his death, his wife, Lucretia, from whom the local Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution is named, died as the result of a fever contracted from the sick and friendless prisoners landed under her husband's supervision. In the "towne's ancientest buriall-place," they were laid side by side, and the place is marked by a double tombstone, bearing the inscription:

The
Dust of
Nathaniel Shaw EsqR
who died 15th April
A. D. 1782
Aged 47 years
and
of his wife
Lucretia
that died 11th Decemr
A. D. 1781
Aged 44 years.

They lived in stirring and crucial times, and well deserve the local fame they have acquired.

The Morning Telegraph of March fourteenth, 1896, contained these words concerning the house in which they dwelt: "It is with a feeling of reverence that one, acquainted with the history of the Shaw Mansion, ascends the brown stone steps and passes through the portal darkened by the shadows of Washington, Trumbull, General Lafayette, General Greene, Admiral Hopkins, Nathan Hale, General North, General Huntington, General Burbeck, and a host of others distinguished in the revolutionary service. The Shaw residence was a center of importance, and hardly a day passed that people of note were not guests of Mr. Shaw and his noble and patriotic wife, Lucretia.

Christophers, who lived in the adjoining house, at the country of hunwer and Bank Streets. Like bread cast upon the easure, his slawer cere of mighborly kindense, previously extended to Mr. Christophers, returned to him, multiplied many fold. It is interesting to note, in passing, that by the will of Mr. Thomas Show, a biother of Nanisated Shaw, Jr., all the household slaves were literated and given houses and annotices.

Mr. Shaw's notherly death, gaussi by the discharge of his own towing piece, occurred in 1/82, sometime before the actrone news of peace. Four months previous to his death, his wife, furrette, from whom the local Chapter, Daughters of the Amelican Revolution is named, died as the runtil of a lever contracted from the sick and friendless prisoners handed order her husband's supervision—in the time friendless prisoners handed order her husband's supervision—in the peace is marked by a double temptone, bearing the inscription:

Warhan of Shaw Esque who died arch April April

They lived in stirring and crucial times, and well deserve the local fame they have acquired.

The Morning Telegraph of March fourteenth, 1896, contained these words concerning the house in which they dwelt! "It is with a resing of reverence that one, acquainted with the history of the Shaw Manuton ascends the brown stone acros and passes through the portal darianced by the shadows of Washington, Trumbull, General Lainyette, General Greene, Admiral Hopkins, Nathan Hale, General North, General Humbeck, and a host of others distinguished in the revolutionary service. The Shaw residence was a center of importance, and hardly a day passed that people of note were not importance, and herdly a day passed that people of note were not general and suests of Mr. Shaw and his noble and patriotic wife, Lucreia, guests of Mr. Shaw and his noble and patriotic wife, Lucreia,

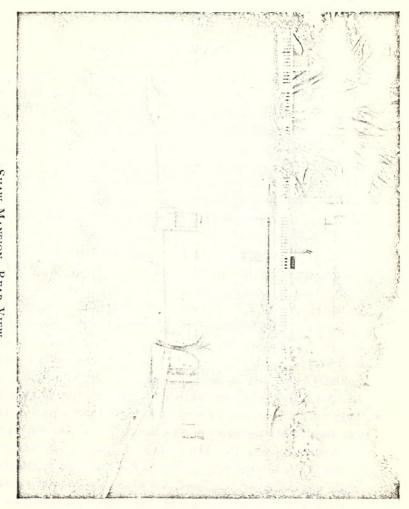
Governor Trumbull was invariably entertained by Mr. Shaw when in New London, \* \* \* \* and the correspondence passing between them was voluminous. In the large library are ancient and rare books, a delight to the historian."

One of the interesting incidents connected with the Shaw Mansion is Washington's visit to it. Miss Caulkins, in a newspaper article of November twenty-fourth, 1858, wrote:

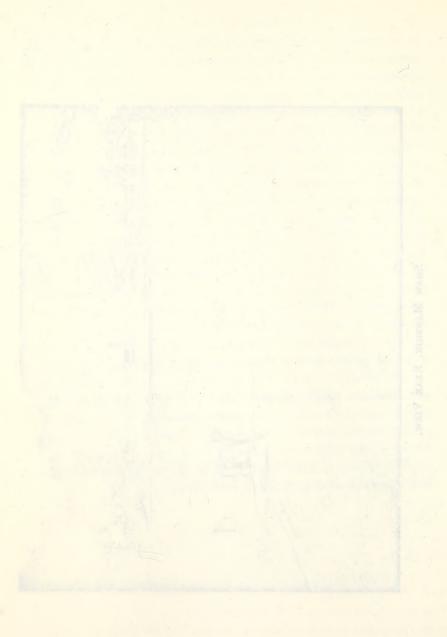
"There is certainly a superadded value attached to whatever has been connected with the person and life of Washington. Certain localities that he is known to have visited, acquire new interest. The articles he wore, and implements that he used, the books he read, the words he wrote, the things that he merely touched and beheld with complacency, become thereby worthy of preservation and admiring regard." After describing one of his visits to New London in 1756, when a young man of twenty-four years, she goes on to say: "Washington was again in New London twenty years later, just after the British had evacuated Boston, and while the American army was on the march from that place to New York. He came this time also on horseback, not with the army, but almost alone, in a quiet, unpretending way. Though holding the office of Commander-in-Chief, he made no display whatever. \* \* \* \* The late Colonel John Raymond of Montville was at work upon the road, between Norwich and New London, with a team and several assistants, when General Washington came riding with a rapid pace, over the Mohegan hills, attended by two officers and his faithful colored servant. \* The workmen threw down their implements, and, standing aside with deference and respect, waved their hats and gave a loud huzza. Washington bowed his head, and without slacking his pace, gave them, in passing, a silent but courteous salute. Raymond and his men leaped upon fences and rocks to gaze after him, and to keep him in sight as long as possible. This was on the ninth of April, 1776. New London wore a lively aspect that day and night. Commodore Hopkins had just returned from an expedition against New Providence, one of the Bahama Islands. A part of his fleet lay in the harbor, and he was landing his prisoners and the military stores

he had captured. General Greene, with a part of his brigade, on their march from New York, arrived the same night and encamped in and around town. Washington was the guest of Captain Nathaniel Shaw, at his stone house in Bank Street, and met some of the members of the Council of Safety in Connecticut, and conferred with them respecting their future operations against the enemy. The chamber which Washington occupied that night at Mr. Shaw's, has acquired from the circumstances an enduring interest. The owners of the mansion have endeavored to keep it unchanged in appearance. No alteration has been made in size, or by way of adornment. The bed, the curtains, and the other furniture are the same. It looks now as it did then, When the Marquis Lafavette made his celebrated tour through the United States, forty years after the revolutionary struggle in which he had borne a part, was over, he visited New London and was a guest, for a few hours, in the Shaw house, then owned by Honorable Elias Perkins. While there, he was conducted to the Washington chamber. After surveying it with tearful eyes, he knelt for a few moments at the bedside, communing, no doubt, in reverential silence with God, and the spirit of his departed friend, and then withdrew."

That article was written over fifty years ago, but the beautiful old stone mansion, with Washington's room still undisturbed, stands there to-day, rescued from the greedy commercial spirit which would seek it, and bearing over its front entrance the name of the New London County Historical Society, bidding a silent welcome to all visitors. Could the house, so quiet to-day, be given the faculty of speech, what interesting tales of bygone days it could divulge!



SHAW MANSION, REAR VIEW.



#### CORNELIA WETMORE CHAPELL PORTER.

#### AN APPRECIATION.

#### BY ELIZABETH GORTON.

Cornelia Wetmore Chapell Porter was born in New London, Connecticut, July third, 1865, the daughter of Cornelia Wetmore and Richard Haven Chapell. There was a mingling of old and new world blood in her veins, as her father was a native of New England, and, on the maternal side, she was descended from the sturdy Dutch, a fact in which she took just pride. Her early education was obtained in the public schools of her native city, after which she took a four years' course in the school at Ogontz, Pennsylvania. With leisure to indulge her fondness for reading, she was constantly adding to her education, becoming unusually well informed on a variety of subjects, with the passing of the years. Although not a musician herself, the highest class of music appealed strongly to her nature, and it was not unusual for her to visit the larger cities to listen to specialists in the vocal or instrumental art. Extensive travels in the Old World, including Europe and the countries bordering the Mediterranean, gave her that breadth of view and extent of knowledge, which comes from contact with other lands and peoples; and yet, with it all, there was an innate modesty, amounting almost to self-depreciation, which ever kept her from displaying that knowledge. She was not, it seemed to me, one with whom it was easy to become intimately acquainted, for the quiet waters of her life ran deep; but when once penetrated beneath the surface, she was a friend true and loyal. It needs not this slight appreciation, of one who learned to know and love her as a friend, to bespeak the loss that was felt in the community, when she was taken away, for practically her whole life was spent among us, and it has spoken for itself. To me, she seemed to possess, in a marked degree, the happy faculty of quietly giving pleasure to other people.

#### CORNELIA WETHINKS CHAPELL PORTER.

#### MOSTATORISMA MA

#### RODDON BUSINESS AT

In her work for this Society, it was my privilege to be very closely associated with her. From her own lips, I know that all she did was a real pleasure to her; she had time at her command, more than many, and the necessity for actual toil had never been hers. To work as she did here, was a new experience to her, but the pleasure gained was commensurate with all the time and labor given, and, as she said, she hardly knew what she would have done without it. She furnished the supplies for cataloguing the books, helping much on the actual work; listed the relics; brought order out of chaos among the newspapers, making them accessible for reference, and helped in many ways which will never be publicly heralded.

A more unostentatious dispenser of one's bounty cannot be imagined. If the donor of the ten thousand dollar gift, with which the fund for the purchase of the Shaw Mansion was started, could have remained unknown to the public, I am sure, it would have brought more happiness to her, in the giving of it. A goodly sum from the same generous hand formed the nucleus of an endowment fund. For her little work room, in our former home in the Harris Building, she paid fifty dollars a year, ostensibly that she might have it for her own use, but some of us knew that it was her characteristic way of giving financial aid, as if the pleasure were entirely her own. Many pleasant memories cluster around those simple rooms, for we frequently met there, or found awaiting us in our individual room, a written message, or some reminder of each other's thought.

But her interests were much broader than the narrow bounds of this Society. From the opening of the Public Library until her death, she was one of the trustees. She was closely identified with the activities of the United Workers, an organization whose object is benevolent work among the needy and destitute of New London, and through its channels came ample opportunities for quiet and helpful work. She was also a valued member of one of the literary clubs of the city. As a member of the Second Congregational Church for more than twenty-three years, her life was redolent with sweet Christian service, and will long be cherished as a fragrant memory.

In her work for this dometry, it was my privilege to be very closely associated with har firm her own lips, I know that all so, that was a real pleasure to her she had time at her command more than many, and the necessity for arthur toil had never been here. To work as she did here, was a new seperioses to her, but the absorber caption was commensurate with nat the time and inhort gives, and result said ahe hardly knew that she could have dothe without a said furnished the supplies in cataloguing the books, helping most on the actual work; fland the valiest brought; porter out or containing the resonance of the resonances, making their accessible for the religious height in thank ways which will be to helpfullent the allowed in thank ways which will never helpfullent the allowed.

A more discrepantages dispenses of one's beamy content imaging if the forms of the sentimental missesses it the following of the sentimental in the purchase of the Shew Maneson was sented and the the purchase of the Shew Maneson was sented and have being the more imprines to beautions in the giver of the strongly sum from the same generous hand formed the nacional in an and animal failable that little work room, in our formed has a fine in the Harris Baildings she paid fifty dollars a year, ostensibly that the might have it for her own one; but some of us have that it was her characteristic way of giving brancist aid, as it the placeure were antirety her own. Trapple share there, or found areating, as in our individual rooms, articles message, or some reminder of each other's thought.

But her interests were much broader than the narrow bounds of this Society. From the opening of the Pablic Library until her death, she was one of the mustees. She was closely identified with the ectivities of the United Workers, an organization whose object is benevolent work among the needy and destitute of New London, and through its channels came unple opportubities for quier and height work. She was also a valued member of one of the literary clubs of the city. As a member of the Second Congregational Church for more than twenty-three years, her life was redolers with sweet Christian service, and will lone by cherished as a formant sweet Christian On August seventeenth, 1907, she was married to Doctor George Porter, of Orlando, Florida. In her new southern home, the cup of her happiness seemed running over. After a winter spent there, she came to New London the following summer. Soon after her return to Orlando, with the approaching holidays, came reports of her failing health, but with her usual bravery, she seemed determined to live until they were past, that the joyous season might not be saddened for others. Standing on the borders of the unknown land, with full consciousness that she must soon pass over, she said on that last Christmas day, that it was the happiest one of her life. On December twenty-seventh, 1908, at the close of a beautiful Sabbath day, her triumphant spirit, with great peace, returned to its Maker. In her life and in her death, she was an inspiration to those who knew her. We miss her presence, and wonder why a life so useful was taken, but sometime

"When we shall clearly know and understand
I think that we will say 'God knew the best.'"

On August are intended, floridation of the second particular of Orlando, Floridation for new southern bome, the dop of her happliness seemed ramping over. After a winter special training over the country of the second for the second country of the second for the second for the second or second for the second of the second for others. Standing on the borders of the manners had also been second for the second for the second for the Christmas day, that it was the barrand offer the life. On the entire twenty-severally, that it was the barrand offer the life. On the entire tramphant spirit, with great peace, interfed to its Maker. In fact the and in her death, she was an inspiration to those who made had. We make her presence, and wonder why a site so mediatives that. In fact the miss her presence, and wonder why a site so mediatives that the

When we shall clearly browy and understand.
I think that we will say God knew the beauti

## FISHERS ISLAND.

## ITS HISTORY AND DEVELOPMENT.

BY F. E. HINE.

Read before the Society at its Annual Meeting, September 10, 1907.

#### CHAPTER I.

Fishers Island was discovered and noted in 1614 by Captain Adrian Block, a Dutch navigator, who sailed from New Amsterdam through Hell-gate into Long Island Sound, and examined the coast as far east as Cape Cod. He made his voyage in a yacht called the "Onrust," or "Unrest," forty-four and one half feet long, by eleven and one half feet wide, "the first decked vessel built within the old United States." This vessel was constructed on the banks of the Hudson to replace the "Tigress," destroyed by fire.\*

Fishers Island may have been named after Visscher, one of Block's companions on this voyage, as he had named Block Island after himself. On the earliest maps no name was given to the island.\*\* Miss Caulkins says in her history of New London: "Montauk Point he called Fishers Hook from the employment of the natives, who gained their chief sustenance from the sea."† Fishers Island probably received its name on the same account, or from its being in a good position for fishing. Hollister in his history of Connecticut, says, "In the absence of any positive evidence on that point, the probabilities seem altogether to favor the generally received opinion, that the island was named from the chief occupation of its aboriginal inhabitants, or from the quantity of fish with which the water abounded." ‡

The island which Block thus discovered is about nine miles long, with a width varying from half a mile to a mile and a quarter, and contains about five thousand acres of land. It is irregular in form, with many projecting headlands and small bays, and from the nearest

<sup>\*</sup> Broadhead's Hist. State of New York, Page 48.

<sup>\*\*</sup> Thompson's Hist., Page 247.

<sup>†</sup> Page 22.

t Hist. of Conn. Vol. I., Page 126.

point of the mainland it is distant about four miles. At the time of its discovery the island was a noted fishing ground of the Pequots, the most powerful tribe in Eastern Connecticut. While this tribe was in the height of power, it was a great resort for them during the summer season, when they feasted on the fish and clams which abounded in its waters. Tradition also says that the island was well wooded, and the woods were stocked with deer and other wild animals. After the destruction of the Pequots by the united forces of English, Mohegans and Narragansetts under Captain John Mason, which occurred at the head of Mystic River in 1637, "this island lay deserted, unclaimed, waiting for a possessor. Winthrop seized the fortunate moment, and became the possessor of one of the richest gems of the Sound."\*

To John Winthrop, Ir., then we give honor, not only for the founding of New London, but for the first settlement on Fishers Island, one year previous to his venture on the mainland. It is impossible in this paper to do justice to the life and achievements of a man like Winthrop pioneer, traveller, scholar, statesman, diplomat, lawyer, physician, man of science, magistrate and governor. Born in Groton, England, February twelfth, 1605-6, educated at the University of Dublin, he proved as his powers developed and expanded by education and travel to be a worthy son of his great and gifted father after whom he was named. On November second, 1630-1 he arrived in Massachusetts with his young wife, who died two years later. He returned to England, where he spent some time, and was married again in 1635 to Elizabeth Read, a step-daughter of the celebrated Hugh Peters. To appreciate Winthrop's lofty spirit and devotion to the work he had undertaken in the settling of New England, we quote from a letter written to his father, upon his return from a trip to continental Europe when only twenty-three years of age. On August twenty-first, 1629, he writes this memorable letter to his father: "For the business of New England, I can say no other thing, but that I believe confidently that the whole disposition thereof is of the Lord, who disposeth all alterations by His blessed will to His own glory, and the good of His; and therefore do assure myself that all things shall work together for the best therein. As

<sup>\*</sup> Miss Caulkins' Hist.

point of the maioland it is distant about four rules. At the target of its discovery the island was a noted deling ground of the (square, the most-powerful tills in Eastern Connecticut. While the frier was in the height of power, it was a sensor for them during the account season, when they leasted on the lish and thank which photonom in waters. Tradition this says that the till and a well among and its waters. Tradition the deep and there will account as a selection of the Sequence by the united forces of Marilan State and destruction of the Sequence by the united forces of Marilan State and and Narray and its trap, "this land has a secret and and bead of Myour States is may, "this land hay described including the possessor. Whether proceed the furture and and became the possessor of one as the target and and became the possessor of one as the target of the furture of the second.

<sup>&</sup>quot;Most Carellane" Plot.

for myself, I have seen so much of the vanity of the world, that I esteem no more the diversities of countries than so many inns, whereof the traveler that hath lodged in the worst or the best, findeth no difference when he cometh to his journey's end; and I shall call that my country where I most glorify God, and enjoy the presence of my dearest friends. Therefore, herein I submit myself to God's will and yours, and with your leave do dedicate myself (laying by all the desires of other employments whatsoever) to the service of God and the company therein, with the whole endeavors both of body and mind." True to the spirit of this letter we find that he devoted his life with untiring energy to this great work, and became to the colony of New London, and Fishers Island, what his father had been to the Massachusetts Bay Colony.

In October, 1635, Winthrop returned to this country, with a commission to begin a plantation at Saybrook, which he thus saved from the Dutch. It is probable that while in this region, he further explored Fishers Island, and realized its advantages for a safe retreat.†

October seventh, 1640, Winthrop obtained from the General Court of Massachusetts a grant of Fishers Island, so far as it was theirs to grant, "reserving the right of Connecticut, if it should be decided to be theirs." About the same time, in order that there might be no flaw in his title, he applied to the Connecticut General Court for a similar grant, which was given him in the following words, taken from the records of a General Court, held at Hartford, April ninth, 1641: "Upon Mr. Winthrop's motion to the Court for Fysher's Island, it is the mind of the Court, that so far as it hinders not the public good of the country, either for fortifying or defence, or setting up a trade for fishing or salt, and such like, he shall have liberty to proceed therein."‡ After obtaining this grant, Winthrop appeared in no hurry to occupy it, for he left later in the season for England to organize a company for the manufacture of iron, and returned with them in 1643 to Lynn and Braintree.

In 1644, so states the patent which he later received from the Duke of York, Winthrop purchased of the Indian proprietors the right to

<sup>†</sup> Miss Caulkins' Hist

Colonial Records of Conn., Vol. I, Page 64.

October servery to the first of help a large story of the servery of Music streets a great of help a large story of the servery to the open the servery because the servery of the servery

in reast, so states the patent which he later received from the Daile of York, Winthrop purchased of the Indian proprietors the Lett to

Miss Cardina, Nin.

Fishers Island. It would be most interesting to know the precise nature of the transaction which took place between Winthrop and the Pequot chiefs, as many of the earliest settled towns in New England contain in their records an account of the purchase of their town plot for a certain quantity of wampum, knives, hatchets, belts, beads and other articles prized by the Indians of those times. Research however has failed to bring to light anything further concerning the purchase of the Island than the statement given above, but we may readily assume that Winthrop being a just and honorable man, gave due satisfaction to the original owners of the Island. At this time he commenced building and planting at the Island, as he intended to make it his head-quarters. The house that he built here was the first house in the Pequot country. The following summer of 1645 we find him engaged in clearing up the land, and laying out a new plantation at Pequot Harbor.

In October, 1646, Winthrop with a part of his family—his wife and children; Fitz-John and Margaret—set sail for Fishers Island. His brother, Deane Winthrop, also accompanied him. Shortly after his departure on October eighth, his father writes: "To my very good son, Mr. Jo. Winthrop at Fishers Island, n'r Pequot River:

My good son: The comfortable season God was pleased to send after thy departure from us, and the fair S. E. wind the last day of the week, gives me hopethat you are all safe arrived at your new habitation."\*

November sixteenth, 1646, the elder Winthrop writes to his son, addressing him at "Fishers Island n'r Pequot River," as in the previous letter. We quote the first part of this letter:

"My good Son,—I received your letter, etc., from Rhode Island and returned another to you by Mr. Crowley; and having another opportunity by Capt. Melborne I thought fit to write again. We bless God for good hope we have of your safe arrival at your own place, which we much desire a further confirmation of."

Again on November nineteenth, 1646, he writes the last letter addressed to Fishers Island:

"To my good son, Mr. Jo. Winthrop at Fishers Island, nr. Pequot River.

My good Son:—I have written two letters to you by Wm. Crowley

<sup>\*</sup> Life and Letters of John Winthrop, Page 355.

Inshers Island. It would be most interesting to know the precise nature of the transmister which took place here seen thoughtern and the Pequal chiefe, as many of the sarthest would receive in the precise of the carthest would receive in the precise of the carthest would receive in the precise of the carthest form and the content of the precise of the carthest prized by the impants of the carthest recite been and other extreme prized by the impants of the carthest according to prize the last facility of the trends of the carthest carthest according to the prized of the trends of the trends of the carthest carthest and the carthest of the carthest carthest according to the carthest carthe

In the contract of the Windship with a part of the Senate Title, and confidence for John and the contract of the Senate Title, and interfered also accomplished trial trial to the senate when the parties will be with the Windship at Vision Files with the Windship at Vision Files and a Vision Files with the Windship at Vision Files and a Vision Files with the Windship at Vision Files and a Vision Files with the Windship at Vision Files and a Vision

My good and The contourning gauson food was plaused to send after any deporture from us, and the date S. E. wind the last day to one week, gives on hersefrancymum all and troved at your new halo salow.

November elacement, roto, the alder Windows writes to he som addressing him at "Fishers Island n'r Pequet Elver," as in the previous letter. We quote the first part of this letter

"My good hou, I received your leaver, pt., from Elacde I dand and returned another to you by Mr. Crowley, and having another opportunity by Capt. Melborne I thought fit to write again. We then Good for good hope we have of your sale arrival as your own place, which we much desire a further confirmation of."

Again on Nuvember nucleonia, 1610, he writes the last litter addressed to Fishers Island;

"To my good son, Mr. Jo. Winthrop at Fishers Island, or Pennor River

Mr good Son - I have written two letters to road by Wm. Crowley

Alle and Levines or John Wantages, Page 124.

and the other by New Haven. I received your letter from Rhode Island and do bless God for your safe arrival at Fishers Island. I think before long to hear certainly from you, for the tempest was most violent. Some hurt was here, especially by the tide the second day after, which was the greatest we ever had, much fish and salt lost at eastward, and terrible loss here about is feared. We are all in good health, I praise God. Wait is with sister Truesdale and Mary at Sister Child's.

This gentleman, Mr. Melbourne can inform you of all, or in my other letters you may meet with more. So with your mother's and brother's and sister's salutes to yourself and wife and children and Deane, I commend thee to the precious blessing of the Lord.

Jo. Winthrop."

This last letter mentions a violent tempest, which they weathered, and reached in due time the sheltered harbor which the island afforded. New London could afford them no sufficient shelter, whereas a house had been standing vacant and ready here for two years. Walworth's history says: "It was sheltered on the north and west by the banks and woods, encircling a bay in which it nestled, and the air above it was softened by the warming influence of the surrounding ocean." This description seems to refer to the present location of the Mansion House "Here also was comparative safety." "The Island afforded less range to dangerous beasts of prey, and was less accessible to them."

The only alarm in the Winthrop family that winter was caused by the Mohegans. Nowequa, the brother of Uncas descended on the island, destroyed a canoe, and alarmed the Winthrop family. For this and other insolent acts and threatening bearing by the same band, Uncas was forced to pay one hundred fathoms of wampum.

It is probable that Winthrop and his family remained on the island until May, 1647, as is shown by the letters of the elder Winthrop to his son. After this date, the address is "To my very good son, Mr. John Winthrop at Nemeauge upon Pequot River."

The island was not as large as his ambitious spirit wished, or the work to which he had dedicated himself called for, so we find him building a house on the town plot, the present site of Winthrop school,

New London, and removing his family there. The children, Elizabeth, Wait-Still, Mary and Lucy who had been left in Boston with their grandparents during the winter, joined their parents in the new home in New London.

### CHAPTER II.

## THE GRANT FROM THE DUKE OF YORK.

Fishers Island was included in the boundaries of the Duke of York's patent to Richard Nicolls in 1664, and John Winthrop, who had been elected Governor of Connecticut Colony in 1657 and again in 1659-1676, procured a patent of confirmation in which he speaks of the Island as an "Intire Enfranchised Township, Manor & Place of itself & shall always from tyme to tyme & at all times hereafter have hould and injoye like and Equall priveleges & Immunityes with any Town Infranchis'd Place or Manour within this Govern't & shall in no manner of way be subordinate or belonging unto, have any dependance upon or in any wise be under ye Rule order or direction of any Ryding, Towneship Place, or Jurisdiction within this Governm't & by fealty onely, vielding Rendering & Paying yearely & every year unto his Royall Highness ve Duke of York & his Heires, or to such Governour or Governours as from tyme to tyme shall be by him Constituted & appointed as an Acknowledgmt One Lamb upon ye first day of May if the same shall be demanded." To prove the payment of this, we quote the postscript of a letter written by Gov. Andros to Fitz-John Winthrop on June eighth, 1680:

"Capt Hall asking me, ocasions this postscript, to repeate & acknowledge the receipt by him of ye lambe you paid him (as authorized) for acknowledgmt of ye tenure of Fishers Island and is in full to this time. Yours E. Andros G."

While he was Governor, Winthrop realized the insecurity of the Connecticut title and was delegated by the General Court in 1662 to obtain a charter from Charles II.

John Winthrop's father was a good friend of Charles I., who had given him a seal ring. This ring he gave to his son, when he went on his mission, as a means of identification to Charles II., and to further show his good will and friendship.

New London and removing his formly there. The children Williabeth, Whitebeth, Wait-Still, Many and Lings who had been left in Restan with their granul-parence during the winter, in red their garents in the new home in New London.

### THE REST LAND

## THE CHARL PROPERTY OF THE PERSON WHICH

Photocs In soch was reclaided in the boding arises of the Hole of Next, partent to Hisbard Nicolis in 1984, and folio Vicolis of Six his occur element Common of Commontant Colors; in the second was a state of a second as produced a sate of the second was an "Tooms to his reduced to the second of the second of

"Capt Hall asking me, ocusions this postscript, to repeate & ack nowledge the receipt by him of ye lambe you paid him its authorized; for acknowledgent of ye renure of Pishers Island and is in full to this time. Yours E Andros G."

While he was Governor, Wintherspreadured the insecurity of the Connecticut title and was delegated by the General Court in 1052 to obtain a charter from Charles 11.

John Windusp's father was a good friend of Charles L, who had given him a seal ring. This ring he gave to his son, when he went on his mission, as a means of identification to Charles II, and to further short his read will and friend show

The charter was secured through Winthrop's tact and diplomacy and preserved to the colony by being hidden in a hollow tree—the famous Charter Oak.

Immediately after Connecticut received her charter, she claimed a complete jurisdiction over Fishers Island, and the towns on Long Island, and the General Court of Hartford on May twelfth, 1664, adopted this resolution: "We declare that we claim Long Island expressed in our charter, except a precedent right doth appear approved by his Majesty," and took upon itself the appointment of all the officers to the towns not permitted by the charter to be chosen by the people. This union with the colony continued until the conquest in 1664, when it was reluctantly abandoned, but was hastily renewed on the recapture of New York by the Dutch in 1673. The Dutch Governor undertook to reduce them to obedience, but by the restoration of New York in 1674, several towns were anxious to continue under Connecticut jurisdiction. The island towns sent deputies over to solicit their co-operation, and on June thirteenth, 1674, Southold, in conjunction with South and East Hampton sent a petition to the king for permission to remain under the jurisdiction of Connecticut. But Sir Edmund Andros, the new Governor of New York took effective measures and wrote in 1680 as follows to Wm. Leete, the Governor of Connecticut:

"Hon'ble Sr.—Being advised by an order on warrant from your-self and some assistants sent to ffisher's Island, I am much surprised att your Intrenching upon his MajTies Letters Patent to his Royal Highness, as well as the grant by Governour Nicolls to the Honoble John Winthrop, Esq. (late Governor or Connecticut) for sd Island; which Island and Grant it is my Duty to assert, as much as this or any other part of the Governt; and therefore desire that you will, without delay, recall sd warrant or order, and forbear any the like proceedings for the future, to prevent great Inconveniencys; and remaine your Effectionate Neighbour and Humble Servant E. Andros.

To the Honble William Leete, Esq.

Governour of his Maties Colony of Connecticut."

The Connecticut Court resolved that they would exercise govern-

The charter-was recured through Winthrop's race and colormes and presented to the colory by leaner histories in a hollow has extended former Chartes Oak.

impossible invaling one release laboration and and and and a fine countries countries in the feature of the post of the adopted and and the features. We exclaim that the instance of the approved by his high Majoray," and their upon itself the resonances of the object of the object

"Horbits St.—Reing advised by an order on warrant turn your self and some assistants sent to fisher's Island. I am much sorreited at your Invertebing apon his Martins Letters raped to his Royal Highness, as well as the great by Coorbook Micells to the Horolds John Whithrop, Esq. (late Governor or Congesticuly for ad Island; which Island and Great it is ray Davy to assert, as much as this or any other part of the Governor; and therefore desire the you will, whome delay, recall ad warrant or order, and forbear any the like precendings for the future, to provent great Inconveniences and romaine your for the future, to provent great Inconveniences and romaine your Effectionale Neighbour end-Humble Servant E. Andros.

To the Honbie William Leeby Esq.

Cournous of his Maries Colony of Commedical

The Connectical Court resolved that they would exercise cover-

ment over the Island, and prohibited obedience to Sir Edmund's request, but Major Fitz-John Winthrop, the eldest son of John Winthrop, felt obliged to recognize the jurisdiction of New York. dissatisfied, Connecticut did not raise the unsettled boundary question until in 1878-9, when both states appointed Commissioners, for New York, Messrs. Allen C. Bead, Augustus Schoonmaker and Horatio Seymour, Jr., and Messrs. Origan S. Seymour, Lafayette S. Foster and Wm. G. Miner for Connecticut, to establish the boundaries. An agreement was made whereby the western boundary of Connecticut was fixed as the ex parte line surveyed by New York in 1680, which was the old line of 1731. Connecticut therefore gave up her claim to the twenty-six hundred acres in dispute, in exchange for which her Southern boundary was extended into the Sound, "beginning at a point in the center of the channel, about six hundred feet South of the extreme rocks of Bryan's Point, thence running in a true Southeast course three and one-quarter statute miles true South of New London lighthouse; thence through Fishers Island Sound and on so far as said states are coterminous."\* The above agreement was ratified by both states. The only fast land gained by Connecticut in moving the Southern boundary was Mystic Island, which New York had claimed. The Connecticut Commissioners said, "In regard to Fishers Island, it ought by reason of its nearness to our coast to belong to Connecticut. It belonged to us, we think, under a fair construction of the charter of 1662, which by express words gave us the islands adjacent to the mainland; but upon familiar principles of law, New York has now the title, having had actual possession of it for more than a century."

John Winthrop thus retained his island possession during his life, although it is interesting to note in this connection that at one time he had some thought of selling it. Wm. Roswell wrote to him from New Haven, December, 1669:

"You were pleased some time since to inform me that you have some inclination to dispose of Fishers Island. One Capt. Anthony Lane, a gentleman in the Barbadoes hath written unto me concerning it, desiring to know whether it is to be sold."

It is probable that Winthrop spent little time on Fishers Island

<sup>\*</sup> Bowen's Conn. Boundary Dispute.

Cloba Winthrop thus retained his island possession during his life, although it is interesting to note in this connection that at one time he had some thought of selling it. What it aswell wrete-in him from New Haven, December, 1660

"You were pleased some time since to inform me that you have some inclination to dispose of Fishers Island. One Capt. Anthony Lane, a geotlemen in the Parbadnes both written unto me concerning it, desiring to know whether It is to be sold."

It is probable that Wintlerop spent falls time on Fishers Island.

The second second

after this, as his interests on the mainland were various and scattered. When Winthrop was Governor he was urged to move to New Haven, where the town had purchased a house near the corner of Court and State Streets for him, but which he refused to take as a gift, agreeing to pay one hundred pounds in goats from Fishers Island. From this letter it is evident that goats were used to subdue the island, and must have been very profitable. We find no later reference to them.

Adam Winthrop writes to John Winthrop, Jr., as follows:

"I have sent a hogsd of salt by Captain Smith, which he will deliver to Fishers Island. I thought you might have some need of it."

It is evident that Winthrop also claimed the small islands lying near, now known as North and South Dumpling and the Hummock, for we find from a letter of Roger Williams to John Winthrop, at Nameaug: "He prays you not to lose your right, but send for a skin of a moose, which was killed upon one of your hummocks by Fishers Island lately and carried to Wequashcuck."

After a full and noble life in carrying out the work to which he had dedicated himself, John Winthrop passed away in 1676, leaving a most noble heritage in landed estates, among which were Fishers Island and its Hummocks and Goat Island.

### CHAPTER III.

## EARLY WAR SCARES AND CAPTAIN KIDD.

• It will be of interest to note that Fishers Island was encumbered for the sake of the Connecticut colony, from the following letter written by Governor Leete to Stephen Chester, April seventh, 1677:

"I would entreat of your Honor and your associates to take into your worthy and serious consideration the affairs of the heirs of the aforesaid Gov. Winthrop referring to Fishers Island, which was encumbered for the sake of this colony (Conn.)." This island descended to Fitz-John and his brother Wait-Still and was possessed by them conjointly and undivided during their lives. Fitz-John having no sons, it was understood between the brothers that the principal part of the land grants should be kept in the name, and to this end preserved for John, the only son of Wait Winthrop. In 1662 we find Fitz-John and Wait-Still Winthrop regular inhabitants of the New

after this, as his interests on the mainland overs various and scattered. When Winthrop was Governor he was urged to mure to New 1101 early been the town had purchased a house near the orders of Court and State Streets for him, but which he refused to take as a gift, agreeing to pay one hundred pounds in goals from Poshers Island. Trult this letter it is evolunt that goals were used to subduct he industrial and much letter it is evolunt that goals. We find no later refused as them.

Adam Windows writes to John Windows, in, as follows

"I have sent a bogod of salt by Capain Sanny stant, a sould deliver to Frahers Island. I thought you might have sould need on a

It is reident that Winterer also debased the small a manylong near, now known as North and South Thempling and the Limitary of the property of Regen Williams to luin Wanterop, at Namesuga 4 He grays you not to have your right has sent to be sent to be another of a moose, which was killed upon one or your numerous by when it later had not and carried to Wequatherold.

After a tail and mobile ille in carrying and the work to oblight he had dedicated himself, John Whattrop passed away in tave, leaving a most noble heritage in landed estates, among which were Fishers bland and its Hummocks and Goal Island.

# CHATTER III.

# EARLY WAR SCARES AND CAPTAIN BIRDS

It will be of interest to note that Tablers Island was encumbered for the take of the Connecticut colony, from the following letter written by Governor Leete to Supplen Chester, April seventh, 1007.

"I would entreat of your blower abover associates to take into your worthy and serious consideration the adjairs of the heirs of the aloressid Gov. Winthrop referring to Fishers Island, which was encumbered for the sake of this colony (Comply This island descended to Fitz-John and his brother Walt-Still and was possessed by them conjointly and andwided during their lives. Fitz-John having no sons, it was understood between the heathers that the principal part of the land grants should be kept in the name, and to this configurative for John, the only son of Wait Winthrop. In toos we that Fitz-John and Wait-Still Winthrop regular inhabitants of the New

London colony. Fitz-John received his military training in the English army, and was Governor of Stirling Castle and a general in Monk's army. When the Dutch recaptured Manhattan in 1673, and made an expedition up the Sound, Captain Fitz-John Winthrop raised troops at Stonington and New London to meet them. There was a bloodless encounter at Southold in which a few harmless shots were exchanged, the English being left in possession of the town, while the Dutch, after making threats which they could not put into execution, sailed away. At this time he resided chiefly in New London, where he busied himself in raising stock on Fishers Island and in looking after his father's property, but he had a house at Fishers Island where he spent some of his time as is shown in a letter addressed to him at Fishers Island, by Edmund Andros, in 1680.

Labor troubles are usually referred to as of modern date, but we find that Fitz-John Winthrop had many, and for various reasons, in 1690, when there was an alarm caused by the anchoring of four sloops between the Hummocks and the harbor. They had been at New London for a considerable time flying the English colors, then French. Several shots were fired at them. Gurdon Saltonstall writes to Fitz-John Winthrop as follows:

"That night there came over from Fishers Island a small number of indians, who give an account of a skirmish that they had with a small number of French. They have brought over a scalp with them and say they have left one dead there whose scalp they had not time to take. It is presumed (upon your report) that your house is rifled at your Island. What credit may be given to it I know not. The reports we have are very uncertain." Later he writes: "When I got home I found all your Islanders but Jonathan in a very great fright hurrying to Boston ve very next morning, and so could by no means come to a speech with them. You will percieve by this letter wt his inclinations are: I have used all the arguments I can think of with him, but cannot alter them. Your Honrs presence here would doe much, or (if that is not likely to be attained) your directions unto him. \* Whether you would have any of ye creatures removed from ye island? If they must stay there, how ye should be

London colony, Fitz John received his military traming in the English army, and was Governor of Silving Cratle and a general in Monk's army. When the Unich recaptured Manhattan in 1672, and made an expedition up the Sound, Captain Pitz-John Winibioto uneed troops at Stopington and New London to thest them. There was a bloodless encounter at Southold in which a few harmless shots were exchanged, the English being idt in possession of the town, while the cochanged, the English being idt in possession of the town, while the Dutch, after making threats which they could not put into execution sailed away. At this time he resided chiefly in Vaw London-where he besied bloods if in raising stock on Fishers Island and in toniung after his father's property, but he had a nowee at Fishers Island and in tonium he spent some of his time as a shown in a lotter addressed to thin it

Labor troubles are usually referred to as of modern dain, but we find that little-John Winthrop but many, and for various restons, in 1600, when there was an alarm caused by the anchoring of four sloops between the Hummocku and the harbor. They had been at New London for a considerable time flying the English colors, then breach Several shots were fired at them. Gurdon Salioustall writes to Fitclohy Winthrop as follows:

"That hight there came over from Fishers I fland a small number of indians, who give an account of a stirmish that they had with a small number of French. They have bringht over a scalp with them and say they have left one dead there whose scalp they had not time to take. It is presumed (upon your report) that your house is rifled at your Island. What credit reay be given to it is know not. The reports we have are very uncertain." Later he writes: "Mhen I got home I found all your Islanders but Jonathan in a very great fright hurrying to Boston ye vely next morning, and so could by no means come to a spaceh with them. You will perfeve by this letter with him, but cannot after them. Your Hours presence here would doe much, or (if that is not likely to be attained) your directions unto thim.

Whether you would have any of ye creatness thim.

provided for in ye winter? 'I have urged Johnathan to mow & make wt hay will be needful for their keeping, and he tels mee he will doe whatever he is able. His negroe is still with him & he expects Peter up again dayly." A week later some English ships in pursuit of the enemy landed on Fishers Island, "which hath scared Johnathan & Peter off; Johnathan as Mrs. Betty tells mee, offers his share of graine to anybody that will secure ye rest, but will not venture himself upon ye Island without a guard."

Two weeks later Saltonstall writes as follows: "The news of the French fleet designed upon this coast made me think you would be here to take some order about Fishers Island. If the French intend for York (which may I think be supposed) that Island will be convenient for them: and methinks it would not be amiss to draw off what stock might be fit for market this summer before they come."

Another account says: "Some French vessels came to Block Is. determined to attack New London-found New London harbor too hot for them and drew off to Block Is, to receive plunder and spoils Some of their company went on to an Island called Fishers Island lying near New London and among others this treacherous fellow-Trimming-upon which 17 men went from Stonington. There was but one house on the Is. though about nine miles in length where this party of Frenchmen were at that time. The Englishmen came near the house before they were discovered. Trimming came out to them in a pretended friendly manner, drawing his gun behind him. They demanded whence and who they were. He replied they were castaway men. One of the Englishmen replied: 'If you are friends lay down your gun and go behind us.' Immediately Mr. Stephen Richardson as was supposed through surprise shot him dead on the spot, for which act he was much blamed. Thus he that delighted in a falsehood in his life died with a lie in his mouth and received a just reward of his perfidious villanous and multiplied treacheries."

These war scares and labor troubles evidently caused so much annoyance to Fitz-John Winthrop that he induced Wm. Walworth, a family friend, to come here from near London to introduce the English system of cultivation, with which Walworth was known to

provided for in 50 winters. I have angled johnwiken i active each but had but hap will be needed for their bearing and he rate need to will one whatever he is abled. His negrous is sufficient him blue to active any again digity. A new later some English sings in gravita at the guern; lauded in Fishers Island, "which hash seed remaining to general lauded in Fishers Island, "which hash seed remaining to Fermi off; inhardness as Mrs. theny tells now there the some offer any grains of grains or any active that will secure by rest, but will a require a negative and appears to a grant."

Two weeks larer Schonsoll mines are the power of the power of the french their designed again this case made are a series of the formal of the

Another account says. "Some legal wasels remeate they determined to attack from Landon-Social New Landon States and determined to itleam and drew on to State to receive plandor and social react, Some of their company want on to an Island called Solven Island lying near New Landon and arong others this mastlerous Island lying near New Landon and arong others this mastlerous relation—Trimming—apon which is man went train Standards. There was but one house on the Is-though about thin miles in length where this party of Frenchman were at that time. The Englishmen cannon near the nouse before they were discovered. Trimming come on to near the nouse before they were discovered. Trimming of the come of the them in a presented friendly manner, drawing his pur behind then them in a presented through manner, drawing his pur behind they were lay down your gun and go behind us. Immediately Mr. Stophen lay down your gun and go behind us. Immediately Mr. Stophen Richardson as was supposed through surprise shot him dead on the spot, for which act he was much blanded. Thus he therdelighted in a tast taleshood in his life died with a lie in his mouth and received a not reward of his perificious villanous and multiplied mascheries."

These war scares and labor moubles evidently caused so stuck annoyance to Fitz-John Winthrop that he induced War. Walworth, a family friend, to come here from near London to introduce the English system of cultivation, with which Walworth was known to

be well acquainted. Thus Wm. Walworth became the first lessee. To this place he brought his young wife and here his four eldest children were born, the first white children born on the Island. The feelings of this young wife and mother in this lonely place, exposed to the danger of Indians and French privateers, can only be imagined. Of greater dread than either was Captain Kidd, who at this time frequented the coasts of Gardiner's Island and Fishers Island opposite. Here in the sheltered harbors and coves they would wait in their low, black schooners, until some merchant vessel appeared in sight, when they would pounce upon her and seize such parts of her cargo as they Fishers Island has its share of traditions regarding the wished buried chests of gold, for which many a spadeful of earth has been turned. Divers have even been employed to search some of the numerous ponds. The terror which Captain Kidd inspired at this time along the New England coast seems out of proportion to the length of his career, which was terminated in 1699. That the terror existed is certain, and caused Walworth to move his family and household property to Groton. These being made secure, he was left free to work his farm on the Island as well as a new one on the mainland

The war between England and France which was being waged at this time was felt also by their respective colonies in this country. French privateers harassed the New England coast, and interfered greatly with the commerce of those early days. Miss Caulkins says: "New London in this war suffered considerably in her shipping, several of her merchant vessels being cut off by French privateers."

Thus was seen the necessity of New London's being warned of the approach of an enemy, then as in more recent times. The location of Fishers Island became of great stragetic advantage, and the necessity of placing a beacon upon Mt. Prospect, the highest hill lapped by the waters of the Atlantic between Maine and Florida, was realized at this time. The importance of this point was first called to the attention of the Connecticut colony by Major Plumes Gurdon Saltonstall writes to Fitz-John Winthrop, in 1690, as follows: "There hath been proposal made concerning a beacon to be placed on Mount Prospect on your is-

this clare at the many modern's and the second state of the country of the countr

Figure 2. It is not the necessity of New London's large warned at the approach of an element theory as in more received times. The location of Fishers Island became or on an element, the myles hill lapped by the waters of the Nicoland and March of Foundary, was realized at this time. The imperious of the artist of the March of March of March of the March

land, and that a watch and ward be kept there, which I would desire your judgment of, if you think meet." Apparently nothing was done about the beacon at this time, but in 1704 when Winthrop was Governor of Connecticut, Richard Christophers and G. Saltonstall of the Committee of Safety of New London make the following petition to him: "It is humbly offered for the safety of this Port of New London it is so much exposed to an enemy in the time of the present imminent danger." "That care may be taken by Beacon or otherwise to have notice from Fishers Island, or otherwise of approaching danger." In a later letter dated June nineteenth, 1706, to Fitz-John Winihrop, Governor, appears the following: "And whereas there is a former order of council for the keeping a ward upon Fishers Island for the discovery of an approaching enemy in order to give a more timely notice to New London by fixing one or two beacons made on said island for that account it is now ordered that the Beacon made on the west point of Fishers Island shall be fired upon discovery made from Mount Prospect of one ship, or two other topsail vessels standing in towards said island from the southard or northard of Block Island or upon discovery of five ship standing in from the southard or five from the northard of Block Island, and that both beacons on Fishers Island shall be fired upon the discovery of a greater number of vessels standing in as aforesaid."

During the latter part of Fitz-John Winthrop's term of office as Governor of Connecticut, little attention seems to have been paid to his island property, at least we find no reference in any letters to or from him during this period.

#### CHAPTER IV.

### IN THE DAYS OF MADAM WINTHROP.

After Fitz-John Winthrop's death in 1707, he leaving no male descendants, and the landed estates which they had inherited from their father having never been divided, Fishers Island descended to his younger brother, Wait-Still Winthrop. He was Chief Justice of Massachusetts Bay Colony, and Major-General of the militia of that province. We know little about his connection with the island, except that he visited it occasionally, but from papers in the posession of one

During the latter part of First jobs. Wintingp's term of office a. Governor of Connecticut, little atmention seems to have been pute to his island property, at least we and no reference in any letters to entroit him during this period.

# CHAPTER IV.

# IN THE DAYS OF MAILSH WINTEROP.

After Fitz-John Winthrop's death in 1707, he leaving no male descendants, and the lauded estates which they had inherited from their father having never been divided. Fishers Island descended to his younger brother, Weit-Sull Winthrop. He was Chief Janice of his younger brother, Weit-Sull Winthrop. He was Chief Janice of their Massachusetts. Hay Colony, and Major General of the militia of their province. We know little about his domacolion with the island, except that he visited it occasionally, but from pagets in the poression of one

of the later Winthrops, it appears that an attempt was made by him or his son John in the year 1712 to transport a pair of moose deer from the island to England, as a present to Queen Anne, which failed by reason of one dying and the other breaking its leg, and Her Majesty was finally presented with the horns only. It is evident that he had trouble, in 1712, with the tenants on the island over the delivery of stock, and in 1714, George Havens hired a part of the island.

In a letter of Wait Winthrop, at Boston, to his son John, at New London, in 1717, he writes: "I have some red cedar bengles which I gathered at Fishers Island; they say Mr. Brenton sowed some at Rhode Island and has a young grove of cedars now on his farm. Many people hereabouts carry them in their pockets and eat them as being very wholesome and strengthening they say to the vitals, and good for all sorts of ails the indians say." This was the writer's last letter. He had long suffered from occasional ailments, but was on the whole a vigorous man for his advanced age. Only a few years before, his son describes with pride his father's activity of limb and accuracy of aim during a day's shooting on Fishers Island. In 1717, John came in active possession of Fishers Island after much litigation in the Connecticut courts with his sister, wife of Thomas Lechmere, Esq., of Boston. His sister claimed an equal share of their father's landed estate, which claim was sustained by the Connecticut courts. Winthrop went to England to plead his cause, and before going, in July, 1726, made the following will:

"I give and bequeath unto my faithful kind and most dear wife £100 per annum out of the rents of Fishers Island during her natural life with her living in my mansion house at New London." To his eldest son John-Still he leaves Fishers Island "forever to be and abide to him and his heirs male forever."

In England he was well received, and succeeded in obtaining a favorable decree from the king in council, which grounded this decision on the English law of primogeniture. In Connecticut this decree was considered a public calamity, inasmuch as it involved the abrogation of the colonial law respecting interstate estates. By the intervention of friends and agents of the colony, a decision was finally obtained

of the later Winthrops, it apposes that an attempt was made by him or his son John in the year tyre to train port a talk of moose does from the island to England, as a present to Govern Anne, which tailed by reason of one dying and the other breaking its loss, and Her Marsen, was finally presented such the horns only. It is evident that he had trouble, in 1712, with the training on the island over the delicery of stock, and it are a fixed presented standard training of the island

In a letter of Wait Winthron, at Bostom to his son holm, at New London, in 1717, he writes: "I have, some red certae heaples which I gathered at Fishers Island; they say his. Brenton sowed some at Khode Island and has a young prova of cedars now on his fram. Many people hereahouts carry them in their problems and attentions being you wholesome and strengthening they has being your wholesome and strengthening they has being your wholesome and strengthening they has wisher the wide of all sorts of all side indiana say." This was the wide has being the had long substated from occasional allments, but was on the whole a vigorous man for his advanced age. Only a few years before, his son describes with pride his father's activity a letter active possession of Fishers Island after much freguence in active possession of Fishers Island after much freguence in the Connecticut courts with his sister, wife of Thomas Lecturers Islands estate, which claim was sustained by the Connecticut courts with his sister, wife of Thomas Lecturers Islands estate, which claim was sustained by the Connecticut courts. Winthrop went to England to plead his cause, and before going, in July, tyze, made the following will:

"I give and bequeath unto my faithful kind and most dear wife \$100 per annum out of the rents of Fishers Island during her natural life with her living in my mansion house at New London." To his eldest con John Still he leaves Fishers Island "forever to be and abide to him and his heirs male forever."

in England he was well received, and succeeded in obtaining a favorable decree from the long in council, which grounded this declaion on the English law of primogeniture. In Connecticut this decree was considered a public calamity, luasmoon as it involved the abrogation of the colonial law respecting interstate estates. By the intervention of friends and agents of the colony, a decision was thank obtained

confirming Winthrop in his possession, but allowing the law of inheritance in the colony to remain as before. Winthrop was so estranged from the colony that he never returned, and died in England in 1747. During Winthrop's absence in England, his wife, Madam Winthrop, as she is called, managed the island affairs from New London. On February twenty-eighth, 1726-27, Joshua Hempstead says: "In the afternoon I was at Madam Winthrop's writing a lease for Fishers Island." And on April twentieth he says: "I was sent for to Mrs. Winthrop to go to the Island & receive ye stock, but ye wind & tide not suiting Peter Williams did not go." The next day he writes: "I went to the Island & we drove it & got up the sheep." The following day, Saturday: "we drove the Island again, we drove out the sheep & stock of Cattle & Horses kine & I gave her a rectt." Monday he returns home with Sam Rogers. In November of the same year, Hempstead again writes that he went to Fishers Island in Madam Winthrop's boat with Madam Winthrop, Mr. Wanton, Molly, Kate, Peg., Ino. & Bazill. The following day they drove about the Island to east end and found things in good order. Mr. Wanton killed a young Buck in the forenoon which we brought over.

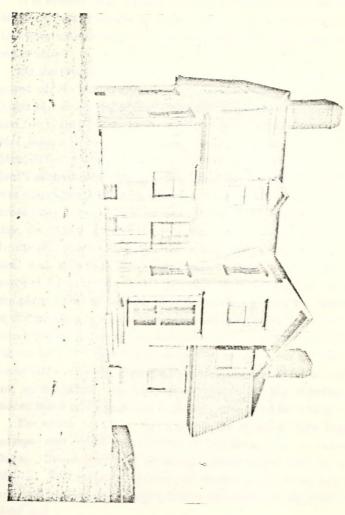
The island was again leased to Chas. Dickinson, Sr, in 1728, upon his giving new bonds. In 1731, Hempstead says he went to Fishers Island with justice Richmond to receive the stock of Mr. Dickinson, and that Mr. Mumford was also there. "We got over there before eight o'clock and counted out 1350 sheep and 42 cows and 20 swine 16 of them sows and 1 boar, 8 mares with foal 4 oxen etc. All the rest of the stock is in good order and lodged there." On Saturday: "I went to Fishers Island with Mr. Mumford and I received all the stock and gave a receipt. I viewed the house at the East End and finished." This is the first reference we have to a house at the east end. Tradition says that the bricks for the main portion of the house were imported from Holland, which is partially confirmed by judges of brick, who claim they are different from any made about here.

George Havens, a former tenant of Fishers Island, died here March sixteenth, 1734, and was buried in Groton. Joshua Hempstead says: "I borrowed and received of Jasper Latham £20 in bills of

Continued to the country of the state of the

The Charles of the second level to Charles to Company and the second particles and with pasters but the content of the second of the second of the content of the content out 150 since of the second of the content out 150 since of the content of the content out 150 since of the content of the c

George Havens, a former texapt of Fishers Island, died acte March sixteenth, 1534, and was buried in Groton. Joshua Hempsusad mays: "I burrowed and received of Jasper Letham &com bills of



OLD EAST END HOUSE, FISHERS ISLAND.

Built of brick, covered with wood.



credit to be paid upon demand, but if I can get him Fishers Island for £600 a year or as others will give, then I am to have this £20 gratis and more also."

It is evident that Joshua did not get his promised fee of £20, as Mumford was a tenant in 1738. "Here we staid all night with him and were entertained very courteously and he would take nothing of me or mine."

On the third of October, 1739, a sailing party was organized, composed of Madam Winthrop, wife of John Winthrop who was then in England, her son John, and daughter Ann, Col. Saltonstall and wife and two children, Col. Browne, of Salem, with his wife and child, and Mr. Joshua Hempstead. They were entertained by Mr. George Mumford, the lessee of the island. The whole party crossed in Mumford's sailboat, and remained four days on the island. The first day was diversified with an excursion to the east end of the island. The second day a fierce storm confined them to the house. On the third day, they had a morning drive to the west end and a visit to the woods. In the afternoon, a famous deer hunt. Saltonstall brought down a doe, and Mumford two bucks, one of which was immediately dispatched by a carrier to Mr. Wanton, of Newport, as a present from the party. On the seventh of October they started for home at nine in the morning, but were becalmed, the flood failed them and they ran into Mystic. Landing near the house of Mr. Burrows, all walked from thence to John Walworth's, where they obtained horses, and reached home in the evening. The good shooting above referred to is accounted for, as the island was kept as a preserve by the Winthrops. Just before this a white man and an Indian were fined for killing a deer.

The winter of 1740-41 was noted in the annals of New England for intense cold which commenced at Christmas with a violent snow storm. The intense cold continued uninterrupted until the middle of March. The ice extended into the Sound toward Long Island as far as could be seen, and Fishers Island was united to the mainland by a solid bed.

On the seventeenth of November, 1744, Joshua Hempstead called on Madam Winthrop and found the sheriff of Suffolk county there for taxes of Fishers Island for 22 years. credit to be not upon demand, but if I can get him Fishers Lland by 5000 s year or as others will give, then a am to have the 500 grades and more also."

It is a nitrate that justing did not get his promised for of the malest was a remain in 1735. "Here we staid all not the form and were entertained very courteensly and he would excee not one or mine."

On the their of October, 1799, a sailing pict, ever organized to skillam Windursp wide of John, Windursp winers a them to posed of skillam Windursp with his wife as them to and the person of the property of the property of the standard of the person of t

The winter of 1740-41 was noted in the annals of New England for intense cold which commissed at Christmas with a violent snow storm. The intense cold continued uninterrenced until the middle of March. The ice extended into the Sound toward Long Island as Car as could be seen, and Fishers Island was united to the mainland by a solid bed.

On the seventeenth of November, 1744, Joshua Hempstead cailed on Madam Winthrop and found the aberill of Sulfolk county there for taxes of Fishers Island for 22 years.

The first accurate measurements of the island, of which we have record, were made in 1752 by Joshua Hemptsead. He says "we began at the west point and measured six miles toward the east, and made heaps of stone at the end of each mile, also measured the distance from the house to the west point and to the East End."

In 1756, John-Still Winthrop leased the island to Benj. Brown, of Rhode Island, for £500 per annum. The inventory of stock at that time shows 42 cows, 33 calves, 14 two-year-old & 12 yearlings, 8 breeding mares, 1 three-year-old bull, 1 steer, 1 heifer, 4 large oxen, 2 five-year-old steers, 4 four-year-old steers and 20 swine and 1350 sheep all in good order.

Miss Caulkins says Wm. Walworth and his son John, together with the Mumfords and Browns, drew a large income from the lease of the island, "which has been the good fortune to enrich many of its tenants." On the fifth and sixth of August, 1775, a fleet of nine ships and several smaller vessels gathered around New London harbor and appeared as if about to enter. Expresses were sent forth to alarm the country, but it was soon ascertained that the object of the fleet was to secure the stock that was owned upon the fertile islands of the Sound. From Fishers Island alone they took 1100 sheep, besides cattle and other provisions for which they made a reasonable compensation to Mr. Brown, the lessee of the island; but from Gardiner's and Plum Islands, they took what they wanted without payment.

#### CHAPTER V.

## CHANGE IN OWNERSHIP.

On the death of John-Still Winthrop, the island passed to his eldest son John, who died a bachelor, in New York, November, 1780. By his will he leaves the island to his brother, Francis Bayard Winthrop.

We quote from The Allen Family and Their Connections.

"In April, 1793, Thomas Allen, Jr., hired Fishers Island, New York, of Francis Bayard Winthrop, paying for it an annual rent of twenty-six hundred dollars. The island was nine miles in length, and contained five thousand acres. He had twelve families, who were his tenants; he also had five or six girls to spin and weave, two dairy women, a cook, and a colored boy to help her. They made two sixty

n and the second of the second

# A Markov

# CHARLEST IN DESCRIPT

On Te disarb of John Still Wintler p. the four 1 passed to vis entert son John, who died a bache'd, in New York, November, 1730. By this withing leaves the island to his brother, Francis Bayard Winthrop, We come from the province of the come of t

Situation 1793. Thomas Allering to the berefeliams. New and Product Hayard Winnerup paying for it an annual rent of the six heading dollars. The island was nine miles in length, and contrained fire abousand acres. The line fueler lamilies, who were his remains; he also had five or six gifts to spin and weave, two dairy women a cook, and a colored buy to help her. They make the sixty

pound cheeses per day. They also made butter. Mr. Allen kept one hundred cows and two thousand sheep; he bred horses and mules, and raised rye, wheat and oats. He hired a man named William Westcore, to be both teacher and chaplain for his own and his tenants large families. He was much beloved by all under him; one man worked for him twenty-eight years, and others nearly as long.

Mr. Allen attended St. James Church, New London, Conn., with as many of his family as could conveniently accompany him. They went in his sloop Betsey, on Sundays and Christmas Day. During the holidays he always invited all his tenants and their families to visit him, providing an excellent dinner and supper for them, and afterwards sent to the aged, sick and those unable to be present, a liberal portion from the feast. All looked forward to the Christmas gatherings, for they had a nice time; a dance and games for the young people occupied the evening, when Jack (the colored boy) played on the violin. Mr. Allen lived nineteen years on the island. When he moved away all his tenants also left, as they said they did not wish to live there without him.

Five of Thomas and Amelia Allen's children were born on the island; three, Samuel Taber, Pardon and the youngest, died and are buried there.

Thomas Allen, Jr., was made justice of the peace while he lived there, and was always called either Squire Allen, or Captain, as he had been to sea, in 1775, as supercargo; their trade was with the Island of Madeira, where his father made a large fortune. He was also, I believe, a captain of the militia."

By the will of Francis Bayard Winthrop, Fishers Island was left to his four sons in common. William H. Winthrop in 1818 purchased his three brothers' interests and thus became the sole owner of the island. The character of the island was changed very much by the great September gale of 1815, which swept down the great oak and the little birch alike. While the island was probably not very densely wooded, except in protected places, we know that Clay Point was covered with oak, which is recalled by aged persons still living, and evidences of which appear on the edges of swamps and marshy

pound choses no day. They also made burge. Mr. Allen here conbagdred cows and two chosesaid sinep; he bree forces can now asand raised my gloss and outs. The lifted a man maned Witcom Westcore, to be both reacher and chaplain for his own and his tename large tagallies. The was-much beloved by all ander hims as possworked for him swenty eight yours and others nearly as large.

My. Allian extended So James Church, New London Corollary as many of his Jamily as could not containing accompany him. Vier went in his shoot, heavy, on Soudays again; hat the loss of his shoot, heavy, on Soudays again; hat the loss of him providing on escession dimer and supported messages to sixthin, providing on escession dimer and supported messages a time of the feast. All hooled forward to the present a time of the late of the feast of the country of the feature o

Five of Thomas and Amelia Alten's children were how at the island; three, Samuel Tuber, Pardon and the youngers died are are buried there.

Thomas Alken, Jr., was made justice of the peace while he lived there, and was always called either Squire Alken, or Capazir, as he had been to sea, in 1975, as supercargo; their made was noth the Island of Madeira, where his father made a large tortune. He was also, I believe, a captain of the militia."

By the will of Francis Bayard Winthrop, Fishers I sland was left to his four sons in common. William H. Winthrop in 1818 purchased his three brothers' interests and thus became tite sole owner of the bis three brothers' interests and thus became tite sole owner of the island. The character of the island was rhanged very much by the great September gale of 1815, which swept down the great calc and the fittle birch alike. While the Island was probably not very densely wooded, except in protected places, we know that Clay Point was covered with oak, which is recalled by aged persons till living, and evidences of which appear on the edges of swamps and marshy

places. In 1838 we find Ruel R. Strickland in charge of the island for Mr. Winthrop, where he remained eight years. The stock at this time consisted of 100 cows, 5 yoke of oxen, 1 driving horse, 25 horses and colts, 1200 sheep.

William H. Winthrop, Jr., lived in the east end farm house in 1843, and later in the Mansion House, in all a period of eleven years. Several of his children remember distinctly the wreck of the steamer "Atlantic," which went ashore on North Hill, in 1846.

The island had remained in the Winthrop family for a period of more than two hundred years, and through eight generations.

The first tract disposed of was the small island called North Dumpling to the United States of America, for the purpose of a lighthouse, in 1847. William H. Winthrop had been in the descending financial scale for some time, and when he died, in 1860, it became necessary for the heirs-William H. Winthrop, Jr., Thomas P. Winthrop, and Francis B. Winthrop, and two daughters, Jane P. Chester and Mary T. Pratt—to dispose of the property, after the death of their mother, who died in 1863. The property was deeded to George F. Chester, who immediately reconveyed the property to Robert R. Fox. Fox had disposed of his business as a ship chandler and manufacturer of cotton duck, in New York city, in which he had been very successful and accumulated a small fortune. The island for many years had been cultivated but little, and Mr. Fox had in mind to develop it in an agricultural way. He erected a grist-mill for grinding corn and purchased improved agricultural implements, in New York, which he transported to the island in his sloop "Richard Smith." spring of 1864, there were some two hundred acres under cultivation, much of which was of a rugged character. Mr. Fox was making many improvements in the property when a sudden illness overtook him, and he passed away in the summer of 1871. He was buried on a little knoll south east of Union Chapel, but his remains were afterwards removed to Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y. By the will of Mr. Fox, Joseph S. Fay became the executor of the Fishers Island estate, which was transferred by him to James H. Lyles, in 1875. Mr. Lyles acted as trustee for the heirs until 1889, when the island with all its

places. In register and Total R. Struckton his excuses of the istance for Mr. Williamsp. where he remained night means. The object is trucked to consisted of roc court, a pokerul area, a directing acress, a present and rolls, area sheer.

William to Windreys had in the cest and functions to and well and an additional to an and an an additional to an additional to the cest of the cest of

The island for a comming to the Window Strain on the comment was and through a to a comment of the comment of t

small contiguous islands was sold to Edmund M. Ferguson, with one hundred and one exceptions, which tracts had previously been sold by Mr. Lyles.

Mr. Ferguson was a prominent citizen of Pittsburg, Pa., who with his brother, was one of the pioneers in the coke industry. He was also president of the Merchants & Manufacturers Bank of Pittsburg and interested in many other large enterprises. Mr. Ferguson continued his interest in the development of the island until his death in June, 1904. Shortly after the purchase of the island, E. M. Ferguson deeded one half undivided interest to his brother Walton Ferguson, and it continues in these names to the present day.

Mr. Walton Ferguson is a New York banker and broker, in addition to which he has extensive manufacturing and railroad interests. His residence is at Stamford, Conn. By the terms of his brother's will he was made trustee, thus leaving him the active proprietor of the island's interests.

#### CHAPTER VI.

### DEVELOPMENT.

Little had been done to improve the natural conditions of the island until after its purchase by the Messrs. Ferguson. The roads were much as nature had left them, and as Joshua Hempstead says in his diary of 1727, it was a day's journey to the east end of the island and return. Fences were built in such places as to take advantage of the fresh water ponds across the island, and to allow free range within these limits to the cattle. The five gates that had to be opened by anyone taking the island drive were a source of revenue to the small boy during the summer time, who never let slip the chance to close a gate, which perchance had been left open, should he espy a team in the distance.

The town of Southold took little interest in the island except to collect the taxes, from which it had always derived a good dividend. This fact still remains true, and the island receives little benefit from belonging to a town so distant that its own tax payers hardly know where it is located.

It has been the interest and purpose of the Messrs. Ferguson to give a high, substantial character to the island by gradual development and by making restrictions in all deeds against undesirable occupations and nuisances. When they took possession of the island, they realized the importance of regular boat communication with the mainland, which had always been irregular and uncertain. Some of the old residents still have cause to remember the old steamer "Fishers Island," the first steamer to make regular trips to New London. Many others have pleasant memories of the "Skip-Jack," a relic of the island, and of Capt. Nash, who never failed to entertain his passengers with stories from a fertile brain. These steamers had their day like the sloop "Fave Fox." and were succeeded by the steamer "Munnatawket" in 1890, which is still the winter boat of the island. To meet the needs of an increased population and the larger number of summer visitors, the steamer "Restless," named after the "Onrust" in which Block discovered the island, was built in 1904. What used to be an afternoon's sail to New London on the "Faye Fox," has been reduced to one of thirty minutes on the "Restless."

Grazing has always been one of the island's chief industries, and on the level tracts at West End, Middle Farm and East End, dairy farms have been carried on for many years. New farm houses and buildings for housing cattle were constructed to provide for the increased stock. A creamery was also erected at Middle Farm where now is made the well-known Fishers Island butter. Within the last few years sheep raising has again been revived as a profitable industry.

An interesting place to visit is the Poultry Farm, where between three and four thousand chickens are raised annually, besides a smaller number of ducks and turkeys. Many prizes have been taken at the principal shows, though for several years attention has been devoted almost entirely to market poultry.

Aside from the agricultural interests of the island, clay in abundance is found suitable for the making of brick, and these were manufactured during the early days of the island. There were many evidences of brick having been made here before 1800, judging from the excavation in the clay banks and the brick chips found near-by.

aving a plant of the property of the state o

The second of th

The first contract to the set of

or the large and the common scholar are a specific terms for the common scholar are an expression of the common scholar are a specific as a specific to the common scholar are as a specific to the common scholar are a specific to the common scholar are a specific to the common scholar are as promisible industry.

An interesting place by visit is the vighty fields where bettern three and tour (nousens emisters a wormsty authors a smaller number of ducks and tracters. Many prices have been later as at the principal allows, though to a smaller will easy assenting to be devoted almost entirely to make a country.

Aside from the agricultural materies of the identically in alternations is found suitable for the material of brick, and these were manufactured during the cast, days of the inland. There were many evidences of brick having been must be a Corone rises, judging from the exceptation in the clay banks and the brick chire tound near-ty-

The original part of the Mansion House and the Brick Yard house were constructed from the local manufacture. The first brick on the island of which we have definite information, was made by Eugene Strickland. He sold to D. C. Sage, from whom the interests passed into the hands of the Fishers Island Brick Manufacturing Co., who made an excellent brick, with a yard capacity of sixteen and one-quarter million per annum.

In the last few years, the Messrs. Ferguson have erected twenty-five summer cottages, and large additions to the Mansion House for the accommodation of the increasing number of summer visitors. About twenty other cottages have been built for the employees on the island. Many own their own homes and find it a most delightful place, restful and quiet, free from many of the temptations incident to a larger population.

Until seven years ago the people of the island had been dependent on wells for their water supply. The agent of the wind-mill considered this a fertile field to ply his trade, and nature always supplied a breeze to pump the necessary water. In 1904 a company was organized for the purpose of supplying water from the chain of fresh lakes near the central part of the island, by pumping to a large reservoir on Bell Hill, and giving all the west end of the island a gravity supply. The water is of excellent quality, and an analysis shows it to be soft and very desirable drinking water.

In the spring of 1899 the Fishers Island Electric Light, Heat & Power Co., was organized, and lines were run to reach all the houses on the west end of the island. The increasing summer population at the hotels and cottages created a demand for electric light which was almost a necessity.

From the Poultry Farm a macadam road has been built to the east end of the island. This road generally follows along the center of the island, and gives a most excellent view of both shores. To obtain a better view of the south shore a road has been constructed east of Wilderness Point, running along the shore by Isabella Beach to Middle Farm Beach. From the vantage points along these roads may be seen Watch Hill, Stonington, Noank, Block Island, Montauk Point, and more than twenty lighthouses and lightships.

The original part of the Mansion House and the fines Vare house were constructed from the local institution. The first brick on the island of which we have definite information was made in Engence Strickland. He sold to D. C. Sage, from whom the interest, passed into the hands of the Piahers Island Brick Manufacturing via , who made an excellent brick, with a yard capacity of sayes a rathona quarter million per annum.

In the last few years, the Mesers Ferguson have areated twenty five summer cottages, and large additions to the Manmon Transfer the accommodation of the increasing number of summer various. About twenty other cottages have been half furthe employees on the island. Many own their own homes and find it a word delightful place, resultd and quiet, free from many of the tempiations inclined to a larger population.

Until seven years ago the propie of the island had been dependent on waits for their water apply. The agent of the wind mill considered this a faction plant of the plant of the necessary water. In too, a company was organized for the purpose of supplying water from the chain of fresh lakes near the central part of the island, by pumping to a large reservoir on Bell Hill, and giving all the west and of the island a gravity supply. The water is of excellent quality, and an analysis shows it to be soft and very desirable drinking water.

In the spring of 1500 the Pishers Island Electric Light, Hear & Power Co., was organized, and lines were run to reach all the homes on the west end of the island. The increasing summer population at the hotels and cottages created a demand for electric light which was almost a necessity.

From the Poultry Farm a macadam road has been built to the east and of the island. This road generally follows along the center of the island, and gives a most excellent view of both shores. To obtain a better view of the south shore a road has been constructed east of Wilderayss Point, running along the shore by Isabella Beach to Middle Farm Beach. From the vantage points along these roads may be seen Watch Hill, Storington, Noank, Block Island, Montank, Point,

#### CHAPTER VII.

## STORY OF WRECKS.

An account of the disasters that have occurred here would form a long chapter of accidents. The first wrecked vessel of which we have record, foundered on the rocks of Race Point, March fifteenth, 1669. The English ship "John & Lucy" was lost in 1671, and the bark Providence on November twenty-eighth, 1679. The first vessel sent out from New London on a whaling voyage was lost here on January thirteenth, 1753, and in 1775 a ship sent out by Captain Biddle as a prize, met here the same fate. In 1788, Captain John Chapman and nine other persons, chiefly immigrants from Ireland, were drowned within twenty rods of the shore of Fishers Island by the capsizing of two boats.

The most notable of all the disasters was that of the steamer "Atlantic," which went ashore on North Hill on Thanksgiving night, November twenty-seventh, 1846, when forty-two lives were lost. The "Atlantic" left New London in a blinding snow storm for New York, and when near Bartlett's Reef the steam pipe broke, leaving her at the mercy of the waves, gradually drifting to our shores. The survivors were carried to the Mansion House, where they received all the comfort and relief possible in such a harrowing scene. Long after the wreck, the ship's bell remained suspended in its frame, and continued to toll in mournful tones, as told by Mrs. Hemans in a poem,—"The Atlantic"—so familiar to every school boy and girl.

"Toll, toll, toll,
Thou bell by billows swung,
And night and day thy warning words
Repeat with mournful tongue.
Toll for the queenly boat,
Wrecked on yon rocky shore,
Seaweed is in her palace hall,
She rides the surges no more."

On a snowy, squally day in January, 1875, two schooners went ashore on Race Point, and were seen by Mrs. Fox, who had gone to Race Point to watch the surf. Both schooners were on the rocks,

## SA CERT TO PROPER

All accounts of the desired have accounted by a such consideration of the part was been desired as a control of the part for the part of t

The man statute of the contract of the contrac

"Tod, tell, tell,
Thou ball by billows Sweing,
And night-and day thy warsing words
Repeat with mountal tongue.
Toll for the queenly boat.
Wrecked on you rocky shore.
Seaweed is in her palace hall.
She rides the success to more.

On a snowy, equally day to January, 1875, two schooners went ashore on Race Point, and were seen by Mrs. Fox, who had gone to Race Point to watch the surf. Bush schooners were on the rocks.

with fourteen of the sixteen men of the crews half frozen in the rigging. Two of the men had succeeded in reaching the shore after losing their boat. Mrs. Fox, with the assistance of her tenants launched the lifeboat from the near-by Life Saving Station, and succeeded after great effort in saving the crew.

Isabella Beach is named after the schooner "Isabella Blake," which went ashore there some years ago.

At the extreme western end is Race Rock, a most serious menace to navigation until the erection of a lighthouse in 1878 by the Government. After many fruitless attempts in this fierce passageway of waters, Captain T. A. Scott of New London was successful in its construction, the story of which has been immortalized in F. Hopkinson Smith's "Caleb West."

The Government purchased a small tract of land on the extreme western point in 1870 and erected a life saving station, and furnished equipment, which could be used by the volunteers on the island.

In 1902, the Messrs. Ferguson deeded to the Government a tract on East Harbor for a life saving station on which has been erected suitable buildings for this purpose. This station ranks as one of the most important along the Atlantic coast.

## CHAPTER VIII.

#### PLACES OF INTEREST.

Fort H. G. Wright—One of the greatest changes noticed by people who have resided here for ten years, or more, is the wonderful growth and development of the west end of the island, in which a tract of land of two hundred and sixteen acres has been converted into a large army post, Fort H. G. Wright, the headquarters of this military district. In 1898, the United States acquired this land for fortification purposes, thus realizing what the colonial Governor saw and utilized 250 years ago.

This fort was named after Horatio Gouvernour Wright, who was born in Clinton, Conn., in 1820, and graduated from West Point in 1842. He rose rapidly in rank during the civil war, and after General Sedgwick's death, was in command of the Sixth Corps, which he led

with fourteen of the dever men of the creat half fract in the record Two of the men had succeeded in resolute the same attachment instruction of the boot. Mrs. Fox, with the assistance of her tensing hundred the plabout from the nearby Life Saving Stations and succeeded after the effort in string the rew.

Isabella Boach is named after the selection Clasticus insta-

At the gatteine mercan end is knee Rock, a most serious mores to navigation until the attention of a lighthmere in this form, the many dividing attention in this flares plan typically attention. A flest one of the flares plan typically waters, Laukalo T. A. Semilol New London new more pain in the constant struction, the story of water has been entered in a 1 to sentence small the first transfer.

The Covernment parcisored a small tract of land up the extreme weaters pour in algo not increased waters pour in algo not increased with a strain could be used by the bolishest on the specific

In 1995, the Mesers. Ferguson decided to the Covernment of the on East Flarbor for a life saying arction on which has been estable to this purpose. This station ranks as one of the most improved the along the Atlantic court

## MIN DITTING

# THE RESTRICT OF RESTRICT

Fort A. G. Weight—One of the greatest changes noticed by people who have resided here for ten years, or more, is the wonderful growth and development of the west end of the island, in which a tract of land of two hundred and sixteen acres has been converted into a large army post, Fort M. G. Wright, the headquarters of this military district. In 1898, the United States acquired this land for increasing purposes, thus realizing what the colonial Governor saw and utilized to years ago.

This fore was named after Horatid Convernour Wright, who was born in Clinton, Conn. in 1820, and graduated from West Point in 1842: He rose rapidly in rank during the givil was, and after General Sedgwick's death, was in command of the Sixth Corps, which he led

in the Richmond campaign, and was in the final military operations which ended with the surrender of Lee. On June thirtieth, 1879, he was promoted to the grade of brigadier-general and chief of engineers, and was retired March sixth, 1884. He died in Washington, D. C., July second, 1889.

Some fifty buildings have been erected on this reservation, and emplacements for some thirty guns of all sizes, including twelve-inch calibre. Four companies of coast artillery are now stationed here, and it is the plan to make it a seven company post. During the sham battle of 1903, it was discovered that Mt. Prospect was indispensable for proper military protection, and this was subsequently purchased by the government. This post being the headquarters of this military district, it is the residence of the commanding officer and his staff. To this post are sent the National Guard of this and neighboring states for their annual target practice.

Hotels—Near the entrance to Fort Wright, on a summit overlooking Race Rock and Hay Harbor, stands the Mononotto Inn, erected in 1893 by Mrs. M. B. Hoppes of Bethlehem, Pa. Adjacent to the hotel are several cottages which have been added later for those who prefer home life.

Reference has already been made to the historical associations of the Mansion House, which is still the leading hostelry of the island. Within recent years it has received two large additions, the whole being shaded by the large elm and fruit trees planted many years ago. This hotel is the center of the Mansion House group of cottages.

Another hotel, the Munnatawket, is located near the wharf of the same name, where the boats make their summer landing.

Churches—The denominations are well represented by three churches, of which St. John's Episcopal Church was the first. This church occupies a pleasing site, which was selected by the original trustees, Henry Bowers, George H. Bartlett and Richard H. Chipman. The first rector was Josiah W. Bartlett, the father of George Bartlett, who preached his first sermon Aug. twenty-first, 1881. Mr. George H. Bartlett is still a large property holder here and resides in one of his cottages overlooking Hay Harbor.

in the Richmond compliant and was in the Pool multiplications which guided with the outroided of Lee. The Lord devices in a size was promoted to the grant of large devicement and close of regular and was retired blue a south, 1882. He wish in Washing of the grant fully second, 1884.

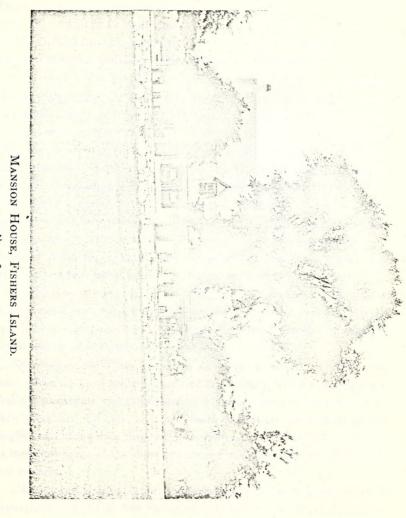
Some thing buildings have been counted on the receivable employments for reachild grown of all some state of the capitines. For requirements of the state of the

About Near the cut worsen but a second or a second or a second or a lizate. Such and IIsy Horses and IIsy Horses and IIs and I

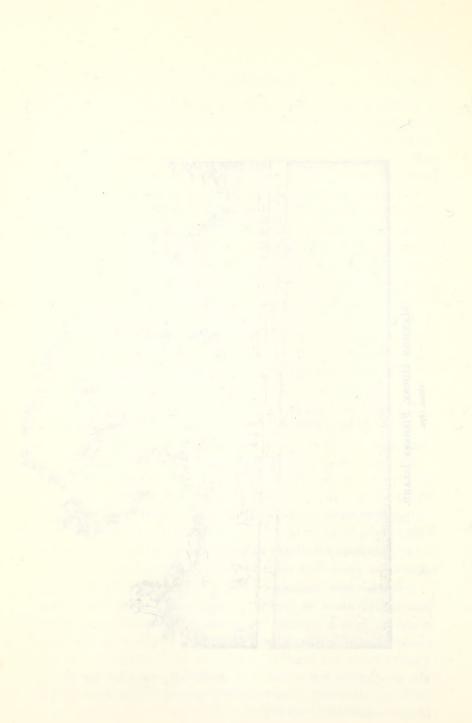
Reference has airred, men at a distrible heardest association of the Mansion House, which is a difference partially of the cloud. Within meent years to has abstract the deep additions or whole being shaded by the large class and heat trees planted many years ago. This hotel is the easter of the Hanston House group of corages.

Another hotel, the Munnarawket, is located near the what of the same arme, where the boats make their sunner landing.

Cherikes, of which St. John's Equacopal Church was the first Churches, of which St. John's Equacopal Church was the first from church occupies a pleasing site, which was selected by the original trustees, Henry Bowers, George H. Bartlett and Richard H. Chipman. The first rector was Josiah W. Bartlett, the Jather of George Bartlett, who preached his first sermon Aug. (wenty-first, 1881. Mr. George H. Bartlett is still a large property holder here and resides in one of his cortages overlooking Hay Hagion.



About 1870.



As the population increased, other churches have been formed—the Union Chapel, erected in 1898, and a Catholic Church in 1905.

Schools—The first school was held in the Brick Yard house and the pupils from the west end of the island were given free transportation. The present schoolhouse was built under the supervision of Abram Gifford in 1888, and to this another room was added in 1903, the present school building seating about sixty-five pupils.

Post Office—The first Post Office was in the rear of the Mansion House with Elizabeth Hood, daughter of Mrs. Fox as postmistress. Her duties were not arduous, as the mail came only twice a week on a small sailboat from Noank. The first regular mail was instituted when the steamer Munnatawket was put on the route to New London. Later the office was transferred to the basement of the Murdock cottage. It was soon found that more commodious quarters would be needed, and the present Administration building was erected in 1898, large enough to give necessary quarters for the Post Office and the business offices of the Messrs. Ferguson. On the second floor is a hall and room for a State Library, which was incorporated in 1904, and now has four thousand five hundred volumes in circulation.

Golf Club—A very attractive golf course has been laid out on Durfee meadow, a beautiful rolling tract facing the ocean, with drives over Mount Prospect ridge. A small club house stands adjacent to South Beach, where there is most excellent surf bathing.

Sportsman Club—The presence of large numbers of quail and numberless flocks of ducks suggested the formation of a sporting club. English pheasants were introduced and four pairs of Belgian hares were liberated. Of late, a special feature has been the raising of the English and Mongolian ring-neck pheasants. The club numbers among its members some of the most prominent business men in New York and vicinity.

Chocomount—Chocomount, 136 feet high, is located about midway between Middle Farm and East End. At the foot of the eastern slope is the largest grove of trees on the island in the midst of which is a spring of clear sparkling water.

<sup>&</sup>quot;Lone Grave"-On the south shore east of the Life Saving Station

As the population furrenaed, other carpenae have lean furrent the Union Chapel, steered in 1868, and a Caricolla Charge manage.

the pupils from the west and, of the Island werd gives feet transported than. The prevent schoolsons was built notice the source, & Abram Gifferd in 1883, and to this another room aves added to the present school building senting about sixty-are punts.

Four-time of the first Post Office was in the rest of the Marie Bouse with Elevaberh Hand, daughter of Mrs. Lie as protone and liter duries when not end mail game only indice week and a small solitoot from Mounds when the result with mail continues the same of Marinals when was not to the basement of the Arabitres Laster, the order was transferred to the basement of the Arabitres cottage. It was soon found that more commodized marries would be needed, and the present teleminationals hundred in the large enough to give accessing quarters for the Post Office and the basiness of the Messey quarters for the Post Office and the basiness of the Messey Quarters which was incomposited in room had now has four thousand for a State Liberty which was incomposited in room and now has four thousand for hundred volumes in sixulation.

Colf (Int. A very attractive gold course has been hid ont on the Durfae meadow, a beautiful rolling tract facing the ocean, with decrease reach court from the Prospect ridge. A small club house mands adjacent to South Beach, where there is most excellent suit insihing.

Spectiman Cité—The presence of large numbers of quait and numberless flocks of ducks suggested the formation of a porting club. English pheasants were introduced and four pairs of flelgian haves were liberated. Of late, a special feature has been the raising of the English and Mongolian ring-neck pheasants. The club numbers amone its members some of the most prominent business then in New York and vicinity.

Chromount—Chromnoul, 136 lest high, is becased about midway between Middle Farm and East r.nd. At the foot of the castern slope is the largest grove of trees on the island in the midst of which is a spring of clear spariding water.

" Jame Grane" -On the south shore east of the Life Saving Station

lies buried the body of the Rev. James Pierpont of Lyme, Conn., who was drowned while crossing the Connecticut river in March, 1723. In April following, his body was found upon the east shore of the island and buried upon the bluff of the shore where it had drifted. A horizontal sandstone slab marks the spot.

What Winthrop foresaw as possibilities of his island purchase have been more than realized in modern times. Possessing the greatest natural charms of scenery, pure air and good water, it is indeed the ideal spot for a summer residence. All necessary improvements are here conducive to modern standards of living, and yet on the greater part of the island, nature still reigns unchanged; while vigorous breezes, the grand sweep of sea and sky, the glorious sunsets seen from the hills, make the tired and care worn realize anew the beauty of God's world.

lies buried the body or fine level fames Plerpont of Lynne, Coffee, who was derived the body or salegable Congressive from a March, 172, 191 April following, his body was found upon the east Spore of university and buried upon the blaff of the shore where it had difficil. A liquid contal sandstore that market the spore.

What Winthrop foresow as possibilities of his island proteins have been now that realized in modern tions. Proposition the greatest natural clusters of making pare air and good water to indeed the ideal agost for a summer residence. All necessary the proventents are here amplitudes as modern abundants of living, and get on the greater part of the island; nature shill rivgus anotherway, will rigorous knocks at the grand sweet of set and objects the plost as sumer to be now than the hilly make the rived and care were remaine ones the beauty of flocial world.

## LEDYARD, THE TRAVELLER.

## BY HENRY A. TIRRELL.

Read before the Society at its Winter Meeting, January 28, 1908.

Every schoolboy knows the story of gallant Col. William Ledyard, slain at Groton Heights, in 1781.

Comparatively few people of the present generation, however, are at all familiar with the name of his nephew, John Ledyard. Yet in his day John Ledyard was widely known as a famous traveller, a fearless explorer of distant places little known to civilized man. He was, in fact, the pioneer of the modern explorers, who have devoted their lives, not so much to the discovery of new lands, as to the systematic exploration of remote and barbarous peoples.

I ask your attention to the story of his life, not because of any great deeds that he wrought for humanity, for his brief life was filled with disappointments, but rather because his energy and daring seem to me worthy of admiration. Whoever appreciates pure grit will concede to John Ledyard some measure of the same praise that he is wont to give to the ten thousand Greeks under Xenophon, or to the Knights of the Crusades, or to the brave discoverers of this Western Hemisphere. Ledyard's spirit was akin to theirs.

Early in the eighteenth century there settled in Groton, Conn., an Englishman by the name of John Ledyard, a man of strong character and much ability. After living about twenty-five years in Groton, he moved to Hartford, Conn., where he died, in 1771, full of years and honored by all who knew him. By his two marriages he became the father of fifteen children, one of whom was the Col. William Ledyard of Fort Griswold, while the eldest was named John. (It is rather remarkable, by the way, that in 1866 there were still living six grand-children of this John Ledyard first, the last of whom died in 1877.)\*

205

<sup>\*</sup>John Ledyard was born in 1700, his last grandchild died in 1877. Three generations covered 177 years. The records of Groton Congregational Church show that John Ledyard, second, was baptized in 1720, and William Ledyard in 1738, thus disproving the oft repeated error that John Ledyard, the traveller, was a brother of Col. William Ledyard.

## LED ARD THE TRAVELLER

## LIMBERT A VANSHI YO

Kend below the Society of the Warter Street, Street, Street, St.

Every inhaction knows the story of gallace Cut William Lab and stom at Greater Heights in 1984.

Comparation for particle of the present as and and a constraint with the militar with the name of the marbiary mine bear on the place of the same while known to a favorant rescales, a facult of application of the same in the known two the place of the modern experience, who have the place of the sandorn experience, who have the contraint not say much to the discovery of new family as to the continuum experience.

I set your attention to the row of an element the management of deeds that he wrought for humaning for his belot the management disappointments, but rather because his energy sed deems were the disappointments, but rather because his energy sed deems was covered to John Joslyard some measure of the same praise that he is want to rise to the ten thousand Greeks under Neutronion, or up the Knights of the Crusades, or to the brave discoverers at this Western Hemisphare. Ledyard's spirit was alin to theirs.

Early in the eighteenth commy there settled to Groun, Cone, an Englishman by the name of John Ledyard, a man of strong character and much ability. After living about twenty-five years in Groton, the maved to Hartford, Conn., where he died, in 1771, full of years and honored by all who knew him. By his two marriages he became the father of fitteen children, one of whom was the Col. William Ledyard of Fort Griswold, while the eldest was named John. (It is rather remarkable, by the way, that in 1806 there were atill living six grand children of this John Ledyard first, the last of whom died in 1872.)\*

<sup>\*</sup>John Ludyard was bord is 1700, bis fraudabilit died in 1877. There generations covered 177 years. The records of Groton Congregational Liberth show that John Ledyard, second, was bajaired in 1720, and William Ladyard in 1775, thus distribution to describe a constitution to describe the form Lodyard, the form of the

John Ledyard, the younger, on his father's removal to Hartford, came into control of the Groton property, engaged as a sea captain in the West India trade, and bade fair to become a man of mark; but died at the age of thirty-five, leaving a widow and four children. Mrs. Ledyard, on her husband's death, went with three of her children to live in Southold, Long Island, while the eldest child, named John, went to live with his grandfather, at Hartford.

This John third is the hero of our story. Of his youth we know very little. He attended the Hartford Grammar School, and later entered the law office of Mr. Thomas Seymour, who became his guardian on the grandfather's death. Judging from rumors of boyish escapades, and reasoning back from what we know of his later life, we may feel sure that he was one of those quick and restless boys, the despair of pedagogs of all times, whose roving minds refuse to fasten themselves on the dry details of studies, and persist in whiling away the dull hours of school by various time-killing devices.

At the age of twenty-one, he felt a strong desire to become a missionary to the Indians. His grandfather, a close friend of Dr. Wheelock, had aided in founding Dartmouth College, and Dr. Wheelock was glad to receive the grandson as a pupil. The small beginnings of the Indian school, at Lebanon, Conn., the subsequent removal to Hanover, N. H., the remarkable success of Sampson Occum, the Indian preacher, are so well known to this audience that I need not remind you of the excellent opportunity at Dartmouth for such training as Ledyard desired.\* But this eccentric youth could ill abide the restraints and routine of college life. His very arrival showed that he was no ordinary pupil. Jared Sparks, in his Life of John Ledyard, describes it as follows: "His journey from Hartford to Hanover was performed in a sulkey, the first vehicle of its kind that had ever been seen on Dartmouth plain, and it attracted curiosity, not more from this circumstance than from the odd appearance of the equipage. Both the horse and the sulkey gave evident tokens of having known better days; and the dress of their owner was peculiar, bidding equal

<sup>\*</sup>As the Dartmouth boys say:
"Eleazer Wheelock was a very pious man, He went into the wilderness to teach the Indian."

The state of the s

Products had added in the product of the product of

<sup>&</sup>quot;As the Darrincarh hope say."

defiance to symmetry of proportions and the fashion of the times. In addition to the traveller's own weight, this ancient vehicle was burdened with a quantity of calico for curtains, and other articles, to assist in theatrical exhibitions, of which he was very fond. From the character of this outfit, we may conclude that he did not intend time should pass on heavy wings at Dartmouth. Considering the newness of the country, the want of bridges, and the bad state of the roads, this jaunt in a crazy sulkey was thought to indicate no feeble spirit of enterprise."

After Ledyard had been at college four months, he suddenly disappeared. For three and a half months no one knew what had become of him. When at length he reappeared, it was learned that he had been roving about among the Indians. From this time he gave up all idea of becoming a missionary. In later years he often declared that he had no faith in attempts to civilize the Indians, pointing out that even Sampson Occum had, in his last years, reverted to a low level of life.

Meanwhile the good Dr. Wheelock took small pleasure in Ledyard's presence at College. Ledyard accordingly, with considerable satisfaction, took leave of Dartmouth. His going away was no ordinary departure, but was as novel as his arrival had been. With the aid of friends, he cut down a huge tree and constructed a "dug-out," about fifty feet long. This strange craft was launched into the Connecticut River, and Ledyard serenely embarked on his journey of one hundred and forty miles to Hartford, taking a bear skin robe for covering, and for company, a Greek Testament and a copy of Ovid. Of the difficulties to be encountered he knew nothing, and doubtless would have persevered if he had known them. After several narrow escapes he reached home, much to the amazement of his relatives, who thought he was still at College.

James Hosmer, a Hartford man who knew him, said: "He was a short, stout man, with a large head and large, gray eyes. Independent, fearless and striking in appearance." On the same authority, we learn that Ledyard wrote the first New Year's verse ever printed in Hartford. Only two lines are preserved to us, and these are hardly sufficient to immortalize his name as a poet.

us in a common party of the property of the common of the common of the state of the common of the state of the common of the co

After Lengton 1, and them so mallege mane acculated as a management of the charge majorithm to the control of t

Meanwhile the goal for Vinestack took well management you'd presence at College. Learned accordingly, while meanward satisfacement resolutions of the parture, but was an excel as his virthal had blem. When the calculation, he can deem a large of a manage of a management of ally feet tong. This strange trook was launched into the Company of the cast River, and Ledyard sersuely embarked un his journey of one in matter and forty aniles to Hartiorit, whitey a hear skin tobe for covering, and for company, a firest Testament and a copy of Ovid. In madding culties to be encountered in knew nothing, and doubties would have persevered if he had known them. After several narrow escapes he reaccited home, much to the antecement of his relatives, who though!

James Mosmer, a Hartford man who knew him, said: "He was a short, stom man, with a large head and large, gray eyes. Independent fearless and saiking in appearance." On the same authority, we learn that Ledyard wrote the first New Year's werse ever printed, or Hartford. Only two lines are preserved to us, and these are bardly sufficient to immortalize his arene as a next.

"As is man's life, so is the first of January; Short, fleeting, and completely momentary!"

I am told that till about ten years ago there was still standing in Hartford, a tree known as the "Ledyard Elm," planted by him shortly after his remarkable voyage down the Connecticut.

Ledyard's next ambition was to become a clergyman. After journeying about some time on Long Island, he consulted several ministers of Preston, Conn., as to the best way of securing a license to preach. These gentlemen recommended that he seek his license on Long Island, telling him that requirements were less severe there than in Connecticut. From the way in which he was passed about from one clergyman to another I infer that, while they liked Ledyard personally, they thought him hardly fitted to assume charge of a church. He waited in vain for his license to come.

Finally, in disgust with prospects at home, he determined to effect a complete change of life, and accordingly shipped as a common sailor on a New London vessel, bound for Gibraltar. When Gibraltar was reached, Ledyard, with other sailors, went ashore to see the sights. At nightfall he failed to return. When the captain landed to hunt him up, he was finally discovered with the Gibraltar garrison, dressed in a British uniform, enlisted as a British soldier. With considerable difficulty his release was secured, and he returned with the vessel.

Soon after this voyage, our adventurer, having tasted the enjoyments of a wandering life, determined to make a visit to England, to seek out his relatives there. He worked his passage to Plymouth, and arrived at London almost penniless. The rich relatives whom he sought showed no desire to make his acquaintance, and, in his pride, he made only one attempt to meet them. Though disappointed and destitute, Ledyard was soon roused to fresh hope by the news that the great Capt. Cook was about to start on a third voyage to the South Sea. Soon he secured an interview. Cook, pleased with the manly appearance and the frank manner of the young man, at once shipped him for the cruise. This voyage, which lasted over four years, so fruitful in discovery but fatal to Capt. Cook, I shall not attempt to describe. Ledyard kept a careful diary, but when the ship returned to

the state of the s

The same of the sa

The content of the co

As there is appointed to the control of the control

Some stan time reprocess to the model or to the a will to single seek out it wanted means of a wandering hig data model or to the assession by modify, not arrived at London almost pentiless. The city relatives whom he sought showed no desire to make his acquaintants, and, in his pride, he maile only one attempt to make his acquaintants, and, in his pride, he maile only one attempt to make his income them. Though disappointed out destitute, Ledyard was soon roused to first hope of the news that the great Capt. Cook was about to the true that year to the samb seed to the secure and the frame manner of the young sam at one support appearance and the frame manner of the young sam at one support him for the cruss. This voyage, which hasted over loss years so describe. Ledyard kept a cateful diary, but when the ship returned to describe. Ledyard kept a cateful diary, but when the ship returned to

England, all private documents were confiscated, and an official account of the voyage was published by the government. Two years later, Ledyard wrote from memory a Journal of Cook's Third Voyage which was published at Hartford, Conn., in 1783. His account of the death of Capt. Cook is one of many interesting passages of this journal. Cook's arrival in the Sandwich Islands had been greeted by the natives with every mark of satisfaction, and even of reverence; but a stay of some weeks had made the natives familiar with the white men and had, furthermore, occasioned considerable friction between careless sailors and chiefs, who resented the encroachments of visitors. Finally, one night a ship's boat disappeared, and Cook, in order to secure its return, determined to hold the king, Terajobu, as a hostage. Ledvard was one of the ten men who landed with Capt. Cook. I quote part of his description of what followed: "The town was evacuated by the women and children, who had retired to the circumjacent hills, and appeared almost destitute of men; but there were at that time two hundred chiefs, and more than twice that number of other men, detached and secreted in different parts of the houses nearest Terajobu, exclusive of unknown numbers without the skirts of the town, and those that were seen were dressed many of them in black. When the guard reached Teraiobu's house, Cook ordered the lieutenant of marines to go in and see if he was at home, and if he was, to bring him out; the lieutenant went in and found the old man sitting with two or three old women of distinction, and when he gave Teraiobu to understand that Cook was without and wanted to see him, he discovered the greatest marks of uneasiness, but arose and accompanied the lieutenant out, holding his hand. When he came before Cook, he squatted down upon his hams as a mark of humiliation, and Cook took him by the hand from the lieutenant and conversed with him.

The appearance of our parade both by water and on shore, though conducted with the utmost silence, and with as little ostentation as possible, had alarmed the towns on both sides of the bay; otherwise it would have been a matter of surprise, that though Cook did not see twenty men in passing through the town, yet before he had conversed ten minutes with Teraiobu, he was surrounded by three or four hun-

The appearance of our parade both by water and on share, hough conducted with the atmost silence, and wath as little constitues to possible, had alarmed the towns on both sides of the hay concertion it would have been a matter of supplies, that though Cook did not say twenty men in passing through the town, yet before he had conversed ton minutes with Teraiobu, he was surrounded by three or loss but.

dred people, and above half of them chiefs. Cook grew uneasy when he observed this, and was the more urgent in his persuasions with Teraiobu to go on board, and actually persuaded the old man to go at length, and led him within a rod or two of the shore; but the just fears and conjectures of the chiefs at last interposed. They held the old man back, and one of the chiefs threatened Cook when he attempted to make them quit Teraiobu. Some of the crowd now cried out that Cook was going to take their king and kill him, and there was one in particular that advanced towards Cook in an attitude that alarmed one of the guard. \* \* \* Cook fired at him with a blank. The Indian, perceiving he received no damage from the fire, rushed from without the crowd a second time, and threatened any one that should oppose him. \* \* \* Cook, perceiving the people determined to oppose his designs, and that he should not succeed without further bloodshed, ordered the lieutenant of marines, Mr. Phillips, to withdraw his men and get them into the boats, which were then lying ready to receive them. This was effected by the sergeant, but the instant they began to retreat, Cook was hit with a stone, and perceiving the man who did it, shot him dead. The officer in the boats, observing the guard retreat, and hearing this third discharge, ordered the boats to fire. \* \* \* Cook and Mr. Phillips perceiving a general fire without orders, quitted Teraiobu and ran to the shore to put a stop to it. Cook, having at length reached the margin of the water, between the fire of the boats, waved with his hat for them to cease firing; and while he was doing this, a chief from behind stabbed him with one of our iron daggers, just under the shoulder-blade, and it passed quite through his body. Cook fell with his face in the water and immediately expired."

If Ledyard's original diary had been saved, we should doubtless have an account of the long voyage more complete in details than anything now in print.

In the long cruise, the vessel touched at many points in the South Pacific, in China, the N. E. coast of Siberia, returning to England by way of the Cape of Good Hope, after an absence of four years and three months. And doubtless during this voyage Ledyard's mind

Hell-edyard's original diary had its saved, we should insultless have an account of the long sey up over a suppose in details than low thing you in print.

In the long couling the regard to sell and product to the fourth Pacific, in China, the N E. coast of Siberia, returning to England by way of the Claps of Orock Prope, after an giveness of four years and three months. And doubtless during this voyage Ledyard's much

was busy with the plans and ideas that claimed his attention for most of his remaining years. For instance, he formed the plan of starting a fur trade on the N. W. coast of America. There can be no doubt that his efforts several years later to rouse an interest in this scheme did much to bring the matter prominently before statesmen in this country and in Europe. A letter of Thomas Jefferson, written in 1815, makes it clear that the famous Lewis and Clarke expedition of 1804, was suggested to Jefferson's mind by an interview he had held with Ledyard, in Paris, years before. I shall later refer briefly to this interview in another connection.\*

On returning from the Cook voyage, Ledyard served for two years in the British navy. We do not know his rank or record, but we do know that he refused to fight against his native land. In December, 1782, being on board a British man-of-war, off Long Island, he deserted and revisited his mother, at Southold, and his relatives, in Hartford, after an absence of eight years. During his stay in America he succeeded in interesting Robert Morris in the fur enterprise, and was authorized by him to select a vessel at New London, but plans failed, and Ledyard once more went to Europe In France, Lafayette became a loyal friend, and Paul Jones actually formed a partnership with him for the N. W. fur trade. But once again hard fortune brought the hopes of both Ledvard and Iones to failure. Then, in desperation, the traveller went to England and embarked on a vessel sent out by merchants for a voyage to these regions. Through the kindness of friends, Ledyard raised money sufficient to equip himself for the journey. He planned to traverse the American continent from the N. W. coast to Virginia, and so, for equipment, bought two dogs, a hatchet and a pipe of peace! Hardly had the vessel left the harbor, when it was recalled and used for another purpose.

Such continued failure was enough to discourage any one but a Ledyard. The plan next formed is one that had been discussed at an

<sup>\*</sup>For the voyage of Kendrick and Grey, from Boston, in the "Columbia" and the "Washington," three years after Ledyard's visit (1784?), see Spark's Life of Ledyard, chapter VI, page 139. (The "Columbia" was commanded by Kendrick, and was accompanied by the "Washington." Capt. Rob. Grey). Think of this empire today. Washington, sq. m., 69,094; Idaho, sq. m., 86,300; Oregon, sq. m., 95,274; Total 251,568. More than fifty Connecticuts!

was lines remaining years. For instance, he mayor attempts a confine of his remaining years. For instance, he mayor attempts a confine a far trade on the R. W. court or denseties. There exist he my trade on the his efforts several years lost a confine an expression of a model to have use results grammently kelled model to have use results grammently kelled model to have use results grammently kelled model to have use results from the farmous hands and Organ values a makes it was that the farmous hands and Organ values are makes it was rightly to to have used before the property of a large years before a large that have the farmous hands and before the manual actions in ascitute comments.

Our responding from the Corpe weight to come a construction of the time statistic way. We can not signed in corpe and the corperations of the same party and the corperation of the corperation and serious and the corperation and serious and serious and the corperation of the corperation continent of the corperation of the corperation of the corperation continent dogs, a has cheek and a pipe of peace of the corperation continent dogs, a has cheek and a pipe of peace of the corperation continent the harbon, when it was recalled and see, for equipment, bought two dogs, a has cheek and a pipe of peace of the component our countries the harbon, when it was recalled and see, for equipment, bought two

Such continued failure was enough to discourage any one but a Ledyard. The plan next formed is one that had been discussed at an

<sup>&</sup>quot;For the voyage of headists and troy from hoston, in the "Colombia" of the "Valueties" of the "Vashingron" three years after heavards white (1724), see small a low and was commanded by heading. At what commanded by heading and was commanded by heading and was commanded by heading and was commanded by heavard the colombia of the colombia of the first of the colombia of the colombi

earlier date with Jefferson, in the interview to which reference has been made. Jefferson, in his letter of 1815, takes to himself all credit for the plan, but since Ledyard's mind had long been busy with similar ideas, we may fairly assume that both men contributed something to the details of the scheme. The plan, which would have seemed hopeless to most people, was briefly this: Ledyard was to go to St. Petersburg, secure a passport from Empress Catharine the Great, travel through Russia and Siberia, cross in some Russian vessel to the N. W. coast of America, and then push on across the continent to the Atlantic. Remember that Ledyard was all his life poverty stricken, that he had no influence save what his presence could inspire, and then, if you will, imagine him starting on his journey of over eleven thousand miles, through unknown peoples and pathless wilds.

Sir Joseph Banks, a leading scientist of England and a warm friend of Ledyard, gave him a modest sum with which to equip himself. This aid the traveller gratefully accepted, and soon afterwards gave away to a chance acquaintance more needy than himself whom he found in Denmark. Reaching Stockholm, he attempted to cross the Gulf of Bothnia on the ice, but found this impossible on account of the open water in the middle of the Gulf.

If I had been with him then, I think I should have suggested the propriety of staying at Stockholm for the winter with the hope of reaching St. Petersburg in the spring. But it was not in Ledyard's nature to yield to difficulties. He determined to walk around the Gulf.

This was in the dead of winter, through a region of the Arctic circle, desolate and in many places uninhabited, where the thermometer often registers forty degrees below zero. He had no money; he carried no provisions; he could not speak the language. I imagine that even our champion Weston might have been daunted by such a walk as this. Incredible as it may seem, in less than seven weeks Ledyard had completed the journey of fourteen hundred miles to St. Petersburg, arriving safe and sound though without shoes or stockings. He then succeeded in making friends, in raising a little money, and in getting a passport from the Empress. The next seven thousand miles were, comparatively speaking, easy; for, through the aid of an

carlier date with priesting to the incurrent to which extends in the land and a line and a land and

Sin Ingresh Borte, as being, executed on jurillar and the friend of bears oil, execution as a long-successful and a long-successful and are supported and are successful and are successful and are found in Denmark, successful along successful and attenues of the Golff of Bothmia on the see, but found this hoperstill as a security of the open water in the radiable of one of the Golff.

If I said seen with histories, I should have reposted in property of staying or cloudshold for the right is with the most of reaching in the stange that it was not in I of and parate to yield to difficulties: its determined to work stound the Unit

This was in the dead of winter, through a region of the Archicircle, desolate and it many places unrehabited with rether the moments often registers forty degrees below zero. He had no money; he certied no provisions; he certid not speak the language. I imagine that even our champton Weston ought have been daring on such a walk as this. Incredible as it may seem, in less than seem need a Ledyard had completed the journey of feuriose hundred mikes to st. Petershurg, arriving sales se sound hough without shoes or stockings. He then succeeded in making friends, in raising a little money, and in getting a passport from the funguals. The next seem thousand miles were, comparatively accepting, easy; for, through the aid of an

official, he was able to travel most of the distance by government post and by boat. At Yakutsk he was persuaded, through advice that was subsequently found to be unfriendly, to retrace his course fourteen hundred miles to Irkutsk, there to spend the winter with the hope of crossing to America in the spring. The winter days were spent chiefly in writing up his diary and in making preparations for his further journeyings.

As we read his notes, we see that he was a keen observer, with a mind naturally adapted to scientific work. But he had never received scientific training and consequently had difficulty in properly classifying his observations. Many of his views, however, were original and stimulating. Throughout all his travels, he kept constantly in mind the traits and customs of the natives, and collected a mass of data to show that mankind were all of one race, that what differences there were could be accounted for by differences of climate and surroundings, and that among the Indians of this country, the Tartars of Siberia and the South Sea Islanders there were so many remarkable coincidences of customs, of traditions, and dialect, as to prove clearly to his mind that they had migrated from some common point.

"I am certain," he says in a letter to Jefferson, "that all the people you call red people on the continent of America and on the continents of Europe and Asia, as far south as the southern parts of China, are all one people, by whatever names distinguished, and that the best general name would be Tartar. I suspect that all red people are of the same family. I am satisfied that America was peopled from Asia, and had some, if not all, its animals from thence."

And in another passage he says: "You will please to accept these two observations, as the result of extensive and assiduous inquiry. They are with me well ascertained facts. The first is, that the difference of color in the human species \* \* \* arises from natural causes. The second is that all the Asiatic Indians, called Tartars, and all the Tartars who formed the later armies of Genghis Khan, together with the Chinese, are the same people, and that the American Tartar is also of the same family; the most ancient and numerous people on earth and the most uniformly alike."

official, he was able to havel most of the distance by powers for post and by boot. At Valutele he was persuaded, through advice that was subsequently found to be unitionally to retrace his cause for near hundred miles to triguest, there is spend the winter with the right of crossing load merica in the applies. The winter days were securedaded in writing up his diary and in subless page at the abless for also retractions of his diary and in subless page at the abless for also retractions.

mind betweenly adapted to scientific word. Suche had never technical interesting and consequently had blacking and consequently had blacking in prometing to the views however, a six or serving altimulating. Abservations, Meany of his views however, a six or serving attenditing, a not upperfect of the foreign and the training of the training and conference and conference in the training and the account for by differences of climber and were could be accounted for by differences of climber and the account of the foreign and a serving and the foreign and the serving and foreign and the serving and foreign and the serving and the foreign and the serving and the foreign and the serving the serving and the serving the bits mind that they had markets from some markets as an order.

you call red people on the continent of Ainerica and on the rements of Europe and Asia, as for south as the southern parts of China are all one people, by whatever memor distinguished, and that the first prople are of general name would be Tartar. I suspect that all tell people are of the same family. I am satisfied that America was peopled from risis, and had some, if not all, its animals from thence."

And in another passage he rays. "You will please to eccept these two observations, as the result of extensive and assiduous inquity. They are with me well ascertained facts. The first-is, that the difference of color is the human apacies." It arises from natural causes. The second is that all the Astate Indians, called Partars and all the Tartars who formed the later armies of Geoghis Khair, regument with the Chinese, are the same people; and that the American Tartar is also of the same family; the most ancient and numerous people on earth and the most uniformly alited."

A modern anthropologist or philologist would doubtless pick flaws in Ledyard's arguments but would at once concede the accuracy of his observation of facts and the interest of his descriptions of peoples and places.

Sometime in this long wait at Irkutsk he wrote a passage that shows well the character of the man and will bear comparison I think with the best words ever written on the same theme. "I have observed," he says, "among all nations, that the women ornament themselves more than the men; that, wherever found, they are the same kind, civil, obliging, humane, tender beings; that they are ever inclined to be gay and cheerful, timorous and modest. They do not hesitate, like man, to perform a hospitable or generous action; not haughty, nor arrogant, nor supercilious, but full of courtesy and fond of society; industrious, economical, ingenuous; more liable in general to err than man, but in general, also, more virtuous and performing more good actions than he. I never addressed myself in the language of decency and friendship to a woman, whether civilized or savage, without receiving a decent and friendly answer. With man it has often been otherwise. In wandering over the barren plains of inhospitable Denmark, through honest Sweden, frozen Lapland, rude and churlish Finland, unprincipled Russia and the wide-spread regions of the wandering Tartar, if hungry, dry, cold, wet, or sick, woman has ever been friendly to me, and uniformly so; and to add to this virtue, so worthy of the application of benevolence, these actions have been performed in so free and so kind a manner, that, if I was dry, I drank the sweet draught, and if hungry, ate the coarse morsel, with a double relish."

When the severity of the winter had relaxed and Ledyard was about ready to resume his journey, he was met one day by two officers, who placed him under arrest as a spy, hurried him back eight thousand miles to the borders of Poland and warned him not to reenter Russia on pain of death, The real reasons for such action Ledyard never knew, but in all probability certain influential Russians interested in the fur trade of Siberia had spoken against him to government officials.

A modern anthropologist or phitalogist would multiless piet cover in bedyerd's arguments bin would at once concesse the accument manager as been made to bis observation of facts and the interest of his descriptions of propiet and phases.

When the severity of the winter had relaxed and Ledyard was about ready to resume his fourney, he was met one dry by two otherrs, who placed him under arrest as a spy, burried him back eight thousand miles to the borders of Poland and warned him not to reenter Russia on pain of death, The real reasons for such action Ledyard never knew, but in all probability cortain influential Russians interested in the fur trade of Siberia had spoken against him to government

His heart was broken; wasted by privations at last he reached London. In his forlorn condition he called on his good friend Sir Joseph Banks, who, in order to console him, said that the British Association for African Exploration wished to send out a man to that country, and that possibly he might be willing to undertake the task. Ledyard eagerly consented. "When can you start?" said Banks. "Tomorrow morning" said Ledyard. Fortunately some delay was necessary before the Association was ready. One of the officers has given us the following description of Ledvard as he appeared at that time. "To those who have never seen Mr. Ledyard, it may not, perhaps, be uninteresting to know that his person, though scarcely exceeding the middle size, was remarkably expressive of activity and strength; and that his manners, though unpolished, were neither uncivil nor unpleasing. Little attentive to difference of rank, he seemed to consider all men as his equals and as such he respected them. His genius, though uncultivated and irregular, was original and comprehensive. Ardent in his wishes, yet calm in his deliberations; daring in his purposes, but guarded in his measures; impatient of control, yet capable of strong endurance; adventurous beyond the conception of ordinary men, yet wary and considerate and attentive to all precautions, he appeared to be formed by nature for achievements of hardihood and peril."

Ledyard journeyed to Cairo, where for some weeks he lived among the Arabs, getting much information and the needed equipment. He sent home glowing reports of his plans and was on the point of starting across Africa from east coast to west, when suddenly he was stricken with fever and died at the age of thirty-eight, being, as some one has said, "the first victim in the cause of African discovery, to which so many since have been martyrs."

An American traveller,\* visiting Cairo years afterward, wrote these words: "Around the walls of Cairo roll the waves of desert sand. When you pass out of the gates to the eastward, the instant you leave the city you look back at the walls and gates and before and around you at the desert. There are no suburbs. But on these hills of sand

<sup>\*</sup> Wm. C. Prince in "I go a fishing."

per sum and and an analysis of the sum of th

lie the dead moslems; thousands and hundreds of thousands, millions of men lie in the dust awaiting the coming of the angel. Here lie one hundred thousand men that heard the war cry of Richard Coeur de Lion, here lie one hundred thousand men that saw the face of Louis the Saint, here lie hosts of those that fled before the arm of Godfrey, and from that day to this the dead of Cairo have lain down in the dust around their city walls calmly confident that they will not oversleep the day when they shall meet their prophet. Somewhere here I think the tired traveller found repose, and I trust, will find it undisturbed. It were better to sleep thus with all the old dead of a thousand years than to sleep in a bought grave at the mercy of a Greek Christian. To him it was terrible to die thus. \* \* But I doubt not that when his stout soul fully realized the presence of the dread angel, he thought that after all, next to the churchyard at his home, where his mother's eye would look on his grave till she slept by his side, this sleep in the sands of the Arabian desert, on the banks of the lordly Nile, was what he would have chosen, who had seen all the world to choose from."

## COMMEMORATIVE SKETCH OF JOHN P. C. MATHER.\* BY CHARLES W. BUTLER.

Read before the Society at its Annual Meeting September 10, 1908.

John Perkins Cushing Mather was named as one of the original corporators of the New London County Historical Society in the act incorporating the Society passed by the General Assembly in the year 1870. Associated in the work of the Society with U. S. Senator Lafayette S. Foster, Judge Charles J. McCurdy and others of the group of founders, and with their later successors, he was always interested and zealous for its prosperity to the close of his life. To his good service as one of its officers the Society is in large measure indebted for the success that has attended its progress.

He was the son of Captain Andrew Mather, a native of Lyme, in this State, who, for many years, was a commander in the U. S. revenue marine, and for a long period in the latter years of his connection with the service was in command of the cutter stationed at the port of New London. Captain Mather's family residence was in New London. There his son John was born on September twenty-third, 1816, in the homestead that continued to be his home through all his long life. The son entered Yale College at the age of seventeen, and graduated in the class of 1837.

Choosing the law to be his profession, after he left college, he entered upon its practical study in the office of the late Lyman Law of New London. He was admitted to the bar in 1839, and commenced a practice in New London which was actively continued (except as it was interrupted or encroached upon by the duties of judicial or political positions to which he was called), until his retirement from professional and public business in the year 1886.

He was chosen Mayor of the city of New London in 1845, and held that office by reelection until he resigned it in 1850 to become Secretary of the State.

<sup>\*</sup> This article is one in the series of memoirs of the incorporators of the New London County Historical Society, being published in the Records and Papers.

### COMMENORALIVE SIGNER OF INFER E. C. MATHELL

they are understand activated married with a genione and broket head

John Perkins Lashing Mather was named as one of the orbinal corporators of the Sew Limiton Commy Historical Society of the Sew Limiton Country Historical Society of the Secretary Mathers of Associated Lashing the Secretary Mathers of Associated in the worker that receipt with the society with the society of the Country of Country and criefly and criefly in the receipt of foundates, and with their later successors, conversely as the first that successors of the life. The one game secretarions for its prosperity to the room of the life. The one game secretarions of the other of the other state Society is or by measure in a feet for the success the basis of the first management in the success the form of the other controls.

He was the son of Carron Andrew Matter at antire of Lyren in this Stars, who, for many vertes was a community in the Large matter, and for a long period in the order was the community of the rather statement at the port of the Large Matter to the Large matter than the community family resolvence was in New Large There has sun John was born on represented that the long tite homestead that continued to be his home through all his long life. The son entered Vale College at the age of seventeen, and amdusted in the class of 1837.

Choosing the law to be his profession, after the left college, he entered upon its practical study in the office of the late Lyman Law of New London. He was admitted to the bar in 1839, and commenced a practice in New London which was acrossly continued (except as it was interrupted or encroached upon by the duties of judicial or political positions to which he was called), until his mitterness from professional and public business in the year 1886.

He was chosen Mayor of the city of New London in 1845, and held that office by reelection until he resigned it in 1850 to become Secretary of the State.

<sup>&</sup>quot;This article is one in the series of memoirs of the invergenerated, the New London County Wilsonian County, began cubils led in the Records and Papers.

In 1849 he was elected one of the representatives of the town of New London to the General Assembly and served on the judiciary committee.

In 1850 he was elected Secretary of the State, and by reelection was continued in the office until the end of the term closing in 1853.

In 1858 he was appointed by President Buchanan the collector of customs for the district of New London. That office he held until the early part of President Lincoln's administration in 1861, when he gave place to a Republican successor appointed by the new President. In that period and until about 1886, he held the office of Commissioner of the United States Circuit Court.

In 1866, 1867, 1868, 1870 and 1873 he was judge of the police and city court of New London, then an office of annual appointment by the General Assembly.

In 1871 he was judge of the probate court for the New London district. He was, a little later, one of the five revisers by whom was prepared the revision of the public statutes of the State published in 1875.

In 1873 and 1879 he sat in the State Senate from the New London district.

In 1879 he was appointed judge of the court of common pleas in New London County and remained in that office, by reappointment when his first term closed, until in 1886 he relinquished it because he had reached the limit of age fixed by the constitution of the State.

This enumeration of the various offices filled by Judge Mather during his extended career, may well serve to indicate the extent and variety of his qualifications for rendering useful service to his fellow citizens in public stations of trust and responsibility. It exhibits the subject of our sketch, however, as devoting much of his time through a course of many years, to public affairs more or less connected with, or related to politics or political influences. But he was not a pushing politician, and he was not an office seeker. The duties of these places were cast upon him by the common voice of fellow citizens, who recognized his fitness to serve them and who called him to that service because he was the man capable and trustworthy for the duty. The

In stip he was elected one in the representatives of the ren of New London to the General Assembly and served up the following committee.

In 1810 he was cierted and charge of the State, and by real, was was confirmed in the uniformulation on a confirmed in the uniformulation.

In 1858 he was appointed by Pestudem State and the complete customs for the district of New London. They office he was to consider the district of New London. They office he was a superior and the constitution of the constitut

In 1866, 1967, (Sake tilty and 1873 to the udge of the meles as six course of New London share to the contract of the contract the Lewest to combby.

In 1871 herway judge of the or lay real on an electric for an electric district.

district. He was a little late, one is electric respective on the problem of the public securiors of the political of the politi

In adja and also he sat in the State Segate from the New Landow district.

In 1870 he was appointed unite of the cours of common place of Mew London County and remaines in that office by reappointment when his first term closed onto in as a restriction of the State, hadvestind the limit of age fixed by the constitution of the State.

This chameration of the various offices filled by Judge Mather during his extended career, may well regre to indicate the extent and variety of his qualifications for rangering useful service to his fellow citizens in public stations of trust and responsibility. It exhibit the subject of our sketch, however, as descoung much of his time through a course of many years, to public affairs more or less connected with or rejated to politics or public affairs more or less connected with politician, and he was not an office skeker. The duries of these places were east upon him by the common voice of fellow citizens, who recess nized his fitness to serve them and who called him to that service because he was the man capable and trustworthy for the duty. The

attractions of politics or of office were never, to his view, sufficient to draw away his mind from its attachment to his chosen profession of the law. On the bench he exhibited admirably the qualities especially to be desired and prized in those who are placed in judicial positions. Alike by his brethren of the legal profession and by the laity outside the bar, he was recognized by the observant ones as the right man for the place, the upright and learned magistrate, the model judge.

When the Bulkeley School was organized—founded upon the bequest made for the establishment of that important institution by Leonard H. Bulkeley—Judge Mather was one of the original five trustees named in the incorporating act passed by the General Assembly in 1850. His service in that position was continuous from the beginning of the school to the time of his death—about forty-one years.

After he left the bench in 1886, Judge Mather lived in quiet retirement at his ancestral home in New London. His death—from an attack of bronchitis—occurred on the twelfth of February, 1891. The simple but impressive funeral services at his home were conducted by Rev. Alfred Poole Grint, the rector of St. James Episcopal parish, in New London, and were attended by a large assemblage of his fellow citizens. The gentlemen who served as bearers were N. Shaw Perkins, Sebastian D. Lawrence, William Belcher, John G. Crump, Thomas M. Waller, Charles W. Butler, Benjamin Stark of New London, and John T. Wait of Norwich. His remains were interred in the Cedar Grove Cemetery at New London.

### COMMENCIAL SECTION OF THE SECTION OF

attractions of pointes or of other were never to his chosen profession of draw away his mind from its approhiment to his chosen profession is the law. On the bench he exhibited admirably the qualities a new indigetor he desired and proceed in those who are placed in actional pointers.

Alike by his breathing of the legal profession and by the law capital the har, he was recognized by the observatal onto as the right capital the place. The appropriate and rearried magnification, the appropriate and rearried magnification, the appropriate the appropriate and rearried magnification, the appropriate and rearried magnification, the appropriate the appropriate and rearried magnification, the state of the appropriate and rearried magnification, the state of the appropriate and rearried magnifications.

When the bulletry School was organised—lounded to the bequest made in the baselship and that rependent made in the baselship and that rependent in the criminal Leonard II. Hallest — Indige Mather was one or like criminal trasfers usined in the interporating are two days of the transition of the configuration of the configuration of the school to the class of the configuration of the school to the class of the configuration of

ment of the increased home in Man Appelant. This there from an attack of broochits—occurred on the twelfith of Enbrusty, arms. The simple but requiresive functed on the twelfith of Enbrusty, arms. The Rev. Allert Frank them, the rector of all lanes Epicoppel resists on New London, and were attended by a large assemblage of its following criticens. The gentlemen who served as leagers were Norman Frank Sebastian D. Lawrence, William Holbert, John G. Trump, Thomas M. Waller, Charles W. Burler, Benjamin Stark of New London, and John T., Waif of Norwich. His remains now movined in the Codes Grove.

# IN MEMORIAM: EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN, DANIEL COIT GILMAN, DONALD GRANT MITCHELL.

### BY JONATHAN TRUMBULL,

Read before the Society at its Midwinter Meeting, January, 28, 1909.

In the year so lately closed we cannot fail to recognize some very marked blanks which the effacing hand of time has left in our list of honorary members. The names of Edmund Clarence Stedman, Daniel Coit Gilman and Donald Grant Mitchell have been transferred from our honorary roll to a roll more enduring and honorable than that which any organization can hope to make. These three men have left a record of work accomplished, each in his own way, which has proved to be not only an uplifting influence, but a dynamic force in American scholarship, literature and civilization. In the case of each one, the record is beautifully complete. Each had more than completed his three score and ten years, two of them dying in the harness at the age of seventy-four and seventy-seven respectively, and the third lingering dreamily through the last year of his long life to the age of eighty-six; perhaps living over that Dream life with which he had charmed his readers fifty-seven years before.

In some of those rare pauses which this strenuous life of ours grants us, it may be well to ask ourselves what three names we shall place on our honorary roll to fill the three places now made vacant. Another question is suggested by this: Can we find three names that will completely fill these vacancies?

#### EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN.

1833-1908.

In 1893 our poet, Stedman, wrote these lines:

"Give me to die unwitting of the day,
And stricken in life's brave heat, with senses clear."

ing property and the control of the

a the same of the

and the pate of pitor wat of the re-

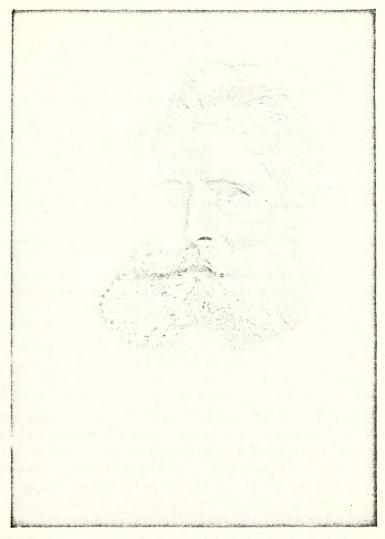
In the year of lyters threed the second that a constitution of the constitution of the

In stone of these rate patternalists aromnous are congrued to so, in the grants to it may be well to ask owned by the what the place now made to and place on our honorary radi to this the three places now made to and Another question is suggrested by this 'Can we find three matter that will completely till these varancies?

NORTHWIND STARTINGS OF STREET

10101-5761

In rSgs our poet, Stedman, while these lines:
" Give me to die unwitting of the day.
"And stricken in life's brace heat, with senses clear



EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN.



Fifteen years later that wish was fulfilled. On the eighteenth of January, 1908, that brave, sunny spirit took its sudden flight, after a morning of his loved literary work, and a greeting by telephone to a friend.

I cannot hope at this time to do more than to say a word of remembrance and appreciation of this rare spirit, which I feel must be very inadequately spoken.

We claim him as a Norwich man, even though his birthplace, of which he had only the dim recollection of a boy of six years, was Hartford. It was here in Norwich that the formative period of his life was passed, here that he passed the early years of his married life, and commenced his literary career as the founder of the Norwich Tribune. And to the day of his death, he clung with a loyalty which, like all his other loyalties, has well been called a passion, to the home of his boyhood and early manhood. To appreciate this, one should have been with him as it has been my privilege to be, on some of those visits to his old home; to watch the alert interest with which he inquired regarding the places, houses and people; and the zest with which he lived over his early life in the midst of these old associations to which he seemed to cling more and more closely with each added year of his life.

Among his early poems is one entitled, "The Inland City," which sings the praise of Norwich with all the ardor and love of youth; but which, as in his later years he grew to be his own most severe critic, is omitted from the final edition of his collected poems. It is to be found, however, in Longfellow's "Poems of Places," which shows the esteem in which it was held by one of the great poets of our day. The scenes and characters of most of those "Poems of New England" which are grouped together in the recently issued edition of his poems may be traced to Norwich; and in many of his other poems may be found distinct impressions of his early days.

With the quick, sure touch of a poet's genius, he has also given us lasting memorials of the days which followed in his alert, busy, sympathetic life. His position on the staff of the New York Tribune gave us among other poems, "How Old Brown Took Harpers Ferry," with its prophetic warning as to the sentence to be pronounced by the court:

which a man have a large of the configuration of th

Of an alter quick, our colour are parties grains, he has plant and have recommended the activities of the activity which followed to be selected in a state of the result of the New York Tribune or our among other colours, "How The This has not done Harpers from "His are the commended to the contended to be pronounced for the commended to the co

"But, Virginians, don't do it! for I tell you that the flagon,
Filled with blood of old Brown's offspring was first poured by Southern hands;
And each drop from old Brown's life-veins, like the red gore of the dragon,
May spring up a vengeful fury, hissing through your slave-worn lands!
And old Brown,
Osawatomie Brown,
May trouble you more than ever, when you've nailed his coffin down."

In the poems which follow, written while he was war correspondent for the New York World, and grouped under the sub-title "In War Time," we find other clear-cut impressions which only the poetic instinct of a genius can take from its surroundings. And so, the sub-sequent life in New York brings romance and subtly woven fancies even into the busy life of Wall Street, where the great god Pan reigns with his melodious pipes until

" \* \* \* Among us trod
A man in blue, with legal baton,
And scoffed the vagrant demigod,
And pushed him from the step I sat on.
Doubting, I mused upon the cry,
'Great Pan is dead!'—and all the people
Went on their ways:—and clear and high
The quarter sounded from the steeple."

But we must resist the temptation lovingly to follow his career, as we find it reflexed so clearly in his verse, from the lighter fancies of the young poet to the grave sublimity of the veteran bard. Enough to remember just now that he was a born poet and a true poet, lisping verses of his own composing at the age of six, and led by that inborn impulse to build the verses whose melodious rythm, subtle fancy and sublime flight will live in our American literature. Do not call him the banker-poet—do not even call him the poet-banker—for he was only a banker, as he himself said, in the hope that banking would pay its good, sound tribute of dollars and cents to poetry, giving the poet an independence which would free him from any taint of hack-writing.

"But Virginians, deal's low to test tell you that the flagon,
that the flagon,
lifted with blood of old Brown's oftspring was fine poured by Southern bands:
And each drap from old Brown's breveins like the red gore of the dragon,
like the red gore of the dragon,
like the red gore of the dragon,
May spring up a vangedul fary, hissing through your slave-worn lands:
And old Brown,
Outwaromie Brown,
May trouble you more than ever, when

In the poems which follow, written while he was wer correspondent for the New York World, and grouped under the sub-lifts " in Was Time." we find other clear-cut mystessions which only the postic instinct of a genius can take from a surrounding. And so the subsequent life in New York brings romance and sold) woven fancies even into the bury life of Wall Street, where the great god Pan reigns with his melodious pipes until

Among as rood

A men in blue, with legal baron,

And scoffed the vagram densigod.

And pushed him from the step I sahon.

Doubting, I mused upon the cry.

Great Pan is dead!—and all the people

Went on their ways:—and clear and high

The quarter sounded from the steeple."

But we, must resist the temptation lovingly to follow his career, as we find it reflexed so clearly in his verse, from the lighter fancies of the young poet to the grave sublimity of the veteran hard. Enough to remember just now that he was a born poet and a true poet, lisping verses of his own composing at the age of six, and led by the inborn impulse to build the verses whose melodious rythm, subtle famp and sublime flight will live in our American literature. Ito not call him the banker poet—do not even call him the poet-bunker—for he was only a hanker, as he himself said, in the hope that banking would pay its good, sound tribute of dollars and cents to poetry, triving the noer an independence which would free him from any triut or mack-acquired

Think for a moment of that busy, useful life: editor and war correspondent, banker; lecturer at the Johns Hopkins and Columbia Universities and at the University of Pennsylvania; President of the American Copyright League, and at one time of the New England Society: author of poems appearing in part or in whole in nine editions: author of prose works entitled "The Victorian Poets," "The Poets of America," "The Nature and Elements of Poetry;" and editor, either solely or in collaboration with others, of Cameos from the poems of Walter Savage Landor, Poems of Austin Dobson; A Library of American Literature, in eleven volumes; The Works of Edgar Allan Poe, in ten volumes; A Victorian Anthology, An American Anthology, to say nothing of magazine articles and addresses on various occasions which well deserve to be collected in book form. His genial, sympathetic character, too, surrounded him with a host of friends, and deluged him with a mass of correspondence which added to the fullness of his life, while shedding upon the lives of others the charm and uplift which only such a life can impart.

But a short time ago, it was my privilege to attend a meeting at the Carnegie Lyceum, New York, in memory of Edmund Clarence Stedman. It was a fitting and worthy tribute to the man, his life and his works. His portrait, framed in laurel leaves, seemed to be looking at us all in that benificent welcome which I think everyone in the large audience knew so well. Tributes to his personal worth, and his fame as a poet and man of letters were lovingly paid by Richard Watson Gilder, who presided, by Hamilton W. Mabie, Seth Low, William C. Church and Robert M. Johnson. A letter from William Winter, closing with verses composed for the occasion, was read; and a poem by Stedman's son, Arthur, who so recently died, after a visit to Norwich in quest of reminiscences of his father's boyhood and early manhood. Mr. Johnson, as Secretary of the American Committee of the Keats-Shelley Memorial, in Rome, of which Stedman had been chairman, announced the completion of a plan to furnish the largest room in the house which Keats occupied in Rome, as a permanent memorial to Stedman. The closing tribute was the recital by the chairman, of the last verse of Stedman's tribute to John Hay, which is so much more

Think for a moment of that body needs life cannot and see to respondent, bushed pricing at an index ilegalizes and to be body to the second busy of the second busy o

Corregie Lucreno, New York, in monory of Primurd Court Science, It was a fitting and worthy indused to the main browns as works. Her portrain, framed in tourly leaves, seemen are a tooking as all in inter-beningers were more usual trained and court in and beningers were interpretable to the previous more than and man of letters were fortuging and to this frame to the province of the court of the previous trained as a post and man of letters were fortuging and to think the frame of the closing with verses composed for the occasion, was read and a poem by Stedman's son, Arthur, who so recently dieds after a visit to Norwach by Stedman's son, Arthur, who so recently dieds after a visit to Norwach in quest of reminiscences of his lather's howhood and early membood in quest of reminiscences of his lather's howhood and early membood. Mr. Johnson, as Secretary of the American Committee of the Realest annotated the charten of a plan to furnish the largon room in the house which Keats occupied in Rome as a permanent monomal to be stellers. The closing tribute was the racital by the chartenan, of the last verse of Stellman's tribute to John Hay, which is an much more last verse of Stellman's tribute to John Hay, which is an much more

appropriate and applicable to its author than any words of mine or of others, that I, too, will close this very imperfect outline by quoting it:

"And if there be—and if there be
A realm where lives still forward roll,
Even so—no other—strong and free
Through time and space shine on, dear Soul."

### DANIEL COIT GILMAN.

1831-1908.

Nearly fifty years ago, a young man of twenty-eight delivered the historical address at the celebration of the two hundredth anniversary of the founding of Norwich. This young man, Daniel C. Gilman, a native of Norwich, born here, July sixth, 1831, was at the time librarian of Yale College. The address was soon published in book form, with copious and valuable notes referring to many original sources of information, and making the work a sufficient and authoritative outline history of Norwich for readers who do not find the leisure to consult Miss Caulkins' voluminous history, which, as Dr. Bacon has said, "is one of the best and fullest of those volumes of local lore which afflict historical workers with an excess of authentic material."

Forty-two years after the delivery of this address, its author, who had since been president of two universities which owed their organization and success to his efforts, was called upon to accept the presidency of the Carnegie Institution, at Washington, with its endowment of ten million dollars, and its avowed primary object: "To promote original research." Thus we may say that the spirit of patient, intelligent research, which was so marked in the young man of twenty-eight, reached its full growth and fruitage in the distinguished scholar and university president of seventy-one.

To tell, even in outline, of those forty-two years of active, distinguished life in our higher institutions of learning, and of the following seven years in that unique and still higher institution to which he was called, would be more than I could hope to do, even in a larger limit of time than that to which I must confine myself.

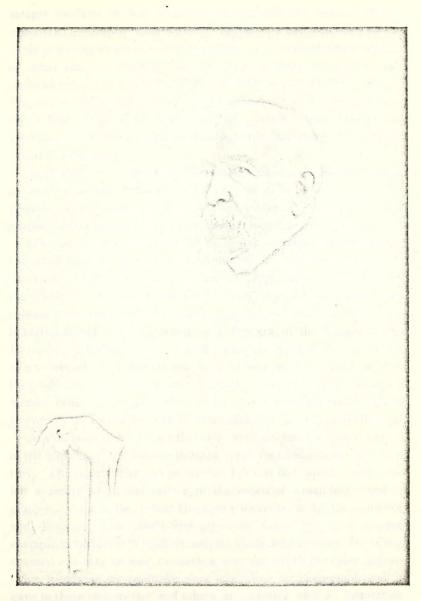
Before preparing and delivering the address at Norwich, to which I have alluded, he had pursued such post-graduate studies as the then

The second secon

\*\* (in an 3.4%

Fo bell, even in outline of the continuous season active that guished life in our inglies i wished and a carrious, and of the so and the sound server, search season and the continuous and the continuous

Before propacing and delivering the addition at Morwich' to which I have alluded, he had pursued as a post-graduate studies as the theory



DANIEL COIT GILMAN.



meagre facilities of Yale afforded, had attended the lectures of the celebrated geographer Carl Ritter in Berlin, and had travelled extensively in Europe in pursuit of other studies. After completing a service of seven years as librarian, he was made professor of political and physical geography in the Sheffield Scientific School, of Yale College. The duties of this position were supplemented by his secretaryship of this school. We find him also, at one time, acting visitor of the public schools, of New Haven, and at another time, Secretary of the State Board of Education.

In all these positions he had acquitted himself so well, and gained so much more than a local reputation, that in 1872 he accepted the position of President of the far-distant University of California, a position which he had previously declined to accept.

It is only necessary to read his inaugural address on assuming this important office to know that he proposed to make the institution a university in fact as well as in name; and it is only necessary to read the history of his administration to know that the inspiration and earnest work which this still young man carried across the continent bravely ushered in the beginning of a new era in the history of the University of California. So marked was his success that his fame as a university president became well known on the Atlantic side of the continent; and after a stay of three years in California he found himself called to the presidency of the newly formed Johns Hopkins University of Baltimore, with its endowment of seven million dollars.

At this point in his career the most marked and important period of his life begins, to continue through a well rounded quarter of a century. The opportunity was propitious, but was one which might have left a record of dismal failure in the hands of a man less suited to grasp it. As it is, the Johns Hopkins University, under the guidance and direction of its gifted first president, forms the most striking example to be found of brilliant success in the higher education of our country. It may be said to mark a new era which the older universities, hampered by tradition, were struggling to inaugurate, and it gave to those universities and others an example and an inspiration which placed them all in that march of progress in which the Johns Hopkins University, under President Gilman, took the lead.

meagre facilities of Vale afforded, had attended the tectures of the celebrated governables Carl Rines in Berlin, and had travelled event-sively in Europe in mustin of other studies. After completing a service of seven years as illustrate, he was made professor of political appropriate the graphy in the Sheffield Scientific Schwit, of Vale Vallest The duties of this position were supplemented by the secretary stop of this school. We find him also, at one time, acting visitor of the public schools of New Haven, and at monther time, Secretary or the Sight Hoard of Education.

In all these positions he had acquired thinself on well and gained so much more than a local reputation, that marker he accepted the position of President of the far-datast University of Capacition position which he had previously declined to accept.

It is only necessary to read his instiguent address to assuming this important office to know that he proposed to make the institution a university in fact as well as in pame, and it is only mercessary to read the bistory of his administration to from that the inspiration can the bistory of his administration to from that the inspiration can bravely ushered in the beginning of a new era in the bistory of the latitude distribution. So marked was this success (that his tame as a university president became well known on the Atlantic side of the continent; and after a stay of three years in California he found hanself called to the presidency of the newly formed Johns Hopkons hungersity of fairmore, with its endowment of seven million dollars.

At this point in his career the most marked and important period of his life begins, to continue through a well rounded quarter of a century. The opportunity was propitious, but was one which might have left a record of dismal failure in the hands of a man less suited to grasp it. As it is, the Johns Hopkins University, under the guidance and direction of its gifted first president, forms the most striking example to be found of brilliant success in the higher education of our country. It may be said to mark a new era which the older universities, hampered by tradition, were struggling to inaugurate, and a gave to those universities and others an example and an inspiration which placed them all in that march of progress in which the Johns which placed them all in that march of progress in which the Johns

That trite and often meaningless term, the secret of success, which is sometimes confidentially disclosed by quack philosophers to the rising generation at a dollar or so per volume, may find in this case its interpretation, through putting the right man in the right place. A prime requisite in this instance was that the man should have the rare faculty of putting a number of right men each in the right place. This faculty President Gilman possessed, among his other gifts, in a marked degree. And having put each man in his allotted place, he was able, through the exercise of another rare faculty, to make them work harmoniously and enthusiastically together for the good of the new undertaking. His breadth and liberality of view, his keen perception of the needs of the times in higher education, had also much to do in shaping the course which his University so successfully followed. These and other essential qualities with which he was gifted by nature found their full play and power by means of the liberal culture and high scholarship which he attained through his college course and studies abroad. Crowning and informing these, a genial and courteous personality, a wonderful receptivity for everything worth while which was going on about him, made it a rare privilege for the humble layman as for the profound scholar to enjoy his presence and conversation.

At the age of seventy, following a custom which is sometimes more honored in the breach than the observance, he resigned the presidency of the Johns Hopkins University. As he himself has said in his reminiscences, it was not on account of any consciousness of failing powers that he took this step; but in the hope that a change of administration might create a new interest and give a new impulse to an institution which, with its accompanying medical school and hospital, he had placed on so firm a footing. As I have said, soon after his resignation, another call which meant to him that he was to go up higher still in the higher education of his country, came to him from the Carnegie Institution. Fortunately, his exact words, spoken in private, regarding his view of this new responsibility have been preserved to us. On assuming the presidency, he said: "This is the best opportunity for usefulness that has ever come to me, and it makes me feel as if I were

That trite and olden mean yelest nerm, the secret of success, which is sometimes confidentially the ineed by quark philosophyre are the rising generation at a dullar or to per volume, may that in the crising prime requisite in this instance was that the man in the right place prime requisite in this instance was that the man should be allowed for the faculty of putting a namber of right ment spell in the case, and Elisa faculty of putting a namber of right ment spell in the case, and Elisa faculty President Cilosan possessed among the whole give to marked degree. And laiving par each ment or allowed that was able through the receive of another one or allowed that was able through the receive of another one or allowed the case which have maderationed the received which to get the given of the new of the new of the received which the new of the profound scholar, to edge, his presence and new of the profound scholar, to edge, his presence and new of the profound scholar, to edge, his presence and

At the age of seventy, lobowing a custom which is semicianus than honored in the breach that the observance, horosigned the previously of the John's Hopkins University. As he himself has said in his remulscences, it was not on account of any consciousness of failing powers that he rook this step; but in the hope that a change of administration might ereste a new interest and give a new impulse to an institution which, with its accompanying medical school and hospital, he had placed on so firm a looting. As I have said, soon after his resignation, another call which means to him that he was to go up higher still in another call which means to him that he was to go up higher still in the higher education of his country, came to him from the Carnegit Institution. Fortunately, his exact words, spoken in private, reparting his view of this new responsibility have been preserved to us. On assuming the presidency, he said: "This is the fact opportunity for usefulness that has ever come to me, and a maker one feel as if I were usefulness that has ever come to me, and a maker one feel as if I were

forty once more. I see so much to do, and I am so happy to be a part in the doing."

As the result of his work, still too little known, the Carnegie Institution now stands perfectly organized under his wise direction.

Fortunately, through all his busy days and years, he has found time to leave us some very interesting treatises and reminiscences, in which he lets us know much of the experiences of his busy and highly useful and important life. Foremost among these are his "University Problems," published in 1898, and "The Launching of a University," published in 1906. He has also contributed to the American Statesmen series a life of James Monroe, valuable in every way, and especially so for its clear and scholarly exposition of the Monroe Doctrine. "The Life of James Dwight Dana" forms another valuable biography which he has left us. Notable in his literary work, too, are his introduction to the new translation of De Tocqueville's "Democracy in America," and his supervising editorship of the International Encyclopedia. Although we think of him principally as a university president. it should be borne in mind that, in addition to the duties of his office. he was, from the beginning, a trustee of the John F. Slater fund for the education of freedmen; of the Peabody Education fund; and that he was appointed by President Cleveland on the Venezuela Boundary Commission, in 1896. During his career, too, he held the presidency of the American Bible Society, the American Social Science Association, the American Oriental Society, and the Civil Service Reform League.

In those delightful reminiscences which he has left us, he says, though in the midst of a life apparently as busy as ever: "I have heard travellers say that the pleasantest part of travel is the coming home. I have sometimes thought so, and I have also thought that the pleasantest part of life is its closing chapter, when memories take the place of hopes, cares are lessened, opportunities are enlarged, and friendships multiplied and intensified."

This closing chapter he had reached, and the happiness to be found in the sunset of a long, useful life was his to the fullest degree. There was another wish which he had never expressed in print, that lorry once more, I see so squen to do and I am so hauge translation in the doing."

As the result of his wayle will too slitle known that caregraph of lation now somely perform beginning under his was almoston.

In leave us some vest integrating frontiers and emiribations in the lets us know much of the experience and has the sure that the and important life. Foremore among these well the other cross terms, published in tage. If he has the constituent ining in a time problemed in a published in a set of the constituents in the emircipal in an experience of the set of t

In those deligniful reminiscences when he has left us he says, though in the midst of a life apparently as bosy as ever: "I have heard travellers say that the pleasantest part of travel is the coming home. I have sometimes thought so, and I have also thought that the pleasantest part of life is its closing chapter when memories take the place of hopes, cares are lesseued, appertunities are enlarged, and friendships multiplied and intensibed."

This closing chapter he had reached, and the happiness to ne found in the sunset of a long, useful life was his to the fullest degree. There was another wish which he had never expressed in urint, that

when the time should come for the closing of that last chapter, it might come quickly. This wish was gratified. It was a home-coming for all time, here in the town of his birth that he loved so well. We had hoped that he would live to see and participate in the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the settlement of his native town, as he had in the two hundredth anniversary—but it was not to be.

#### DONALD GRANT MITCHELL.

### 1822-1908.

In the days of long ago, when it was quite the fashion for some of our best families to occupy seats in the galleries of the old Second Congregational Church of Norwich, a very distinct and cherished recollection brings before me a young man of striking and distinguished presence who occupied one of those gallery seats to which we were beginning to be driven by the crowded condition of the church at the time. He was a man of rare manly beauty, with thoughtful, contemplative, refined features;—a head which, it seemed to me, might well serve as a model for some great sculptor striving to give us a Phæbus Apollo. A youthful fancy for a great author surrounded that head with a halo which only such youthful fancies can create. "The Reveries of a Bachelor" and "Dream Life" were then household words among us, and "Ik Marvel" was to me, and to a host of others, a name to conjure with, as it still is and will be as long as such a true soul and true artist can touch the chords of this life of ours as he has touched them.

At the time I speak of he had reached, perhaps, the age of forty, had broken away from all expectation or even dread of hampering his genius by a professional life, and had established his reputation and standing among the literary lights of the day. How well this career suited the rather stern Calvinistic views of his father, the Reverend Alfred Mitchell, we shall never learn from the son. If it was opposed, we may surmise that opposition meant encouragement in this case for; there were beautiful, ennobling, lofty thoughts in that Apollo-like head that had to be uttered. The man's own benevolent love of his fellowmen could not allow the world to be so much poorer as it would have been without the utterance.

when the time should come for the closing of that last charges, it ingelts come quickly. This wish was gratified. It was a home-topout consist time, here in the town of his birth that he loved so well. We have thought that he would live to see and participate to the two hospitations are not because the two hundreds are of the settlement at his market town, we he after the two hundreds analyticstry—but it was not by be.

# Control of the second s

In the days of long ago, when it was quite and a mon, for unit on best families to recess seary in the unflying of the out congregations when there is Northin, a very illinious and the reinformation between the prince who occupied one of those galifers with the chiefe we can present who occupied one of those galifers with the chiefe we can beginning to be driven by the rowlled confident of the chiefe we can the Espaining to be driven by the rowlled confident of the change of the same great scalpars sriving to give us a Pharbuck Valler as a model for some great scalpars sriving to give us a Pharbuck Valler Arymologic for a great author surrounced that here order a man which only such youthed that the confidence of the Backelor." and "Dream Life" were then houseboal words among one and "the Marvel" was to me, and a size of ones as he has true soul and the gard orth, as it still as as long as such a true soul and the gard of the contract of this life of ours as he has true but disposed them

At the time I speak of he had reached perhaps, the age of forty, had broken away from all expectation or gven dread or hampening hes gening by a professional life; and had established his reputation and standing among the literary lights of the day. How well this cover sourced the rather stern Calvingine views of his father, the Keverster Mired Minchell, we shall never learn from the son. If it was opposed we may summise that opposition meant encommentum this case for there were beautiful emobling bothy thoughts in that Apollo-like head that bad to be untered. The man's own benevolent love of his fellow that could not allow the world to be a much poorer as it mould have been without the uttenness.



DONALD GRANT MITCHELL.

His life stands in rather marked contrast to the more stirring lives of Stedman and Gilman, and yet we would not have it otherwise. Born here in Norwich on the twelfth of April, 1822; graduated from Yale as valedictorian in 1841, he passed three years of his life in the pursuit which he loved to the end of his days, farming. In 1844, he went to Europe, visiting England, the Isle of Jersey, France and Holland, with the result, among other things, of giving us his first book, "Fresh Gleanings," published in 1847.

And now comes a taste of the study of law, at a time when the French revolution of 1848 is just breaking out. As he says in his dedicatory letter to "The Battle Summer:"

"I conjured up images of the New Order, and the images dogged me in the streets, and at my desk, and made my sleep—a nightmare. They blurred the type of Blackstone, and made the mazes of Chitty ten fold greater."

In short, the young author, fresh from his recent tour, cannot bear the drudgery of reading law when such stirring events are taking place in the Paris that he knows so well, and so, as he says:

" \* \* \* I threw Puffendorf, big as he was, into a corner, and said,—I will go and see."

And to France he went the third day after throwing Puffendorf into a corner, saw what there was to see, and gave us that spirited account of the stirring times of 1848 which we may read in "The Battle Summer." Then followed, on his return, anonymously at the time, "The Lorgnette," and then "The Reveries of a Bachelor," at which latter the Boston publishers shook their wise heads, but which was finally published by Baker and Scribner in 1850, with what result we know. "Dream Life" followed in 1851. The author tells his own story of this work in his preface of 1883 so much better than I can tell it that I am glad to resort to a quotation:

"It was to a quaint old farmhouse shadowed by elms, in a very quiet country, that I went to finish my summer task—the book being promised for early winter. There was scant, but bracing farmer's fare for me, and a world of encouragement in the play of sun and shadow

His life stands in rather marked coutrast to the more stirring lives of Sladman and Gilman, and yet we would not have it otherwise. Born here in Norwich on the twelith of April, 1822; graduated from Vale as valedictorian in 1841, he passed three years of his life in the purall which he loved to the end of his days, farming. In 1844 he went to Europe, visiting England, the Tale of Jergy Prance and Hot land, with the result, among other things, of giving as his first book, I Fresh Gleanings, published in 1847.

And now course a taste of the study of law at a time when the French revolution of 1842 is just breaking one. As ne says in his dedicatory letter to "The Tatto Summer."

"I conjured up images of the New Colley, and the mages dogged me in the streets and a my deskt and made my sleep—a nightmare. They blurted the type of Mackstone, and made the mares of Clurry ton fold-greater."

In abort, the young anthor, fresh from his recent man, cannot have the drudgery of reading law when seam starring wells are taking place in the Paris that he knows so well, and so, as he says;

said,-i will go and see,"

And to France he went the third day after throwing Paterndorf may a corner, saw what there was to see and gave us that spirited arround of the stiring times of that which we may read in "The Battle Simmer," Then followed, on his return, anonymously at the time, "The Lorgnette," and then "The Reverses of a harbelor," at which latter the Boston publishers shook their wise heads, but which was made published by Baker and Scribner in 1850, with what result we know "Dream Life" followed in 1851. The author tells his own story of this work in his preface of 1883 so much better than Lean tell it that I am glad to resort to a quotation:

"If was to a quaint old farmhouse shadowed by claus, in a very quiet country, that I went to finish my summer task—the book being promised for early winter. There was scant, but bracing farmer's fare for me, and a world of encouragement in the play of sun and shadow

over the tranquil valley landscape, and in the murmur of the brooks that I had known of old.

"In six months I had completed my task, and going to the publishers (then established in the old Brick Church Chapel where now stands the Times building, in New York), I threw my bundle of MS. upon the counter, saying, 'what will you give for the lot?'

"Mr. Scribner took up the budget smilingly, and said, 'I wouldn't advise you to part with the copyright, but if you must have an offer, I will give you four thousand dollars.'

"There was cheer in this: yet I wisely took his advice,—which the result amply justified."

Then follows, in 1853, his marriage, and his consulship at Venice, resulting, not as he had hoped, in a history of the Venetian Republic, for which he took copious notes; but in that delightful book, "Seven Stories with Basement and Attic," in which, in his own genial, inimitable way, he recounts his consular and other European experiences.

In 1855, we find him settled for the remainder of his long life in his "farm of Edgewood," where, free to carry out his own delightful ideals of life, he spends the rest of his days as farmer, landscape gardener, and, above all, as man of letters. Time fails me to do much more than to enumerate the books not already mentioned, which he has written. These are, "Fudge Doings," 1855; "Wet days at Edgewood," 1865; "Doctor Johns," 1866; "Rural Studies," 1867; "About Old Story-Tellers," 1877; "The Woodbridge Record," 1883; "Bound Together," 1884; "English Lands, Letters and Kings," 4 vols., 1889-1897; "American Lands and Letters, 2 vols., 1897. On sending, through a third person, a list of these books to learn if our library could boast of owning all that he had written, the author replied in his own characteristic way: "Tell Mr. Trumbull that his library has all the books I have ever been guilty of."

To speak of these works after the analytical manner of the critic of the present day is far beyond my sphere today, and probably never will be within that sphere. Various opinions have been expressed by wise men regarding these works; as, for example, that they are moulded. in the main, upon the pattern of Washington Irving; that "Battle

Summer," on every page, however, "echoes more or less distinctly the voice of Carlyle;" and that it may be said of "Fresh Gleanings" that "its manner occasionally suggests Sterne's 'Sentimental Journey.'" To all of which, and to a good deal more of the same sort, it serves my purpose to adopt Mitchell's own laconic and tolerant reply to the critics of Irving: "Well, perhaps so—perhaps so!" But that reply would not be complete without adding a further quotation, but substituting the name Mitchell for Irving:

"But I love to think and believe that our dear old Mr. *Mitchell* was born just where he should have been born, and wrote in a way that it is hardly worth our while to try and mend for him."

If I were asked why I am charmed by the writings of Donald G. Mitchell, it would be difficult for me to say. Is it the exquisite imagery, the charming descriptive power of his language? Is it the soul-moving pathos that here and there touches the heart? Is it the fulness of true sentiment and the utter absence of false sentiment? Is it that wonderful power of placing himself and his readers in the very atmosphere and environment of the times of which he treats? Yes, it is certainly all these, and yet I have not said it. Let him say it himself, as he has said it of another:

"Fashions of books may change—do change: a studious realism may put in disorder the quaint dressing of his thought: an elegant philosophy of indifference may pluck out the bowels from his books.

"But—the fashion of his heart and of his abiding good-will to men will last—will last while the hills last."

Summer," on every page, however, " echoes more or less theinstly the voice of Cariyle; " and that it may be said of " Fresh Gleanings" that " its manuer occasionally suggests of one s. Sentimental Journey." "To all of which, and to a good deal more of the same son, it serves my purpose to adopt Mitchell's own income and telerant replictoring of freing: " Well, perhaps so perhaps so!" him that reply would not be complete without adding a further quotation, but substituting the name Mitchell for Irving:

"But I love to think and believe that our dear old Mr. Market east born just where he should have been birm, and wrote in a way that it is hardly worth our while to try and mend for him."

If I were asked why I am charmed by the writings of Lloueld by Mitchell, it would be difficult for me to say. Is it the exquisite imagery the charming descriptive power of his imagesqual. Is it the sequenceing patition that here and there touches the heart? Is it the fulness of true sentiment and the unter absence of fairs sentiment? Is it that wonderful power of placing himself and his readers in the very atmosphere and environment of the times of which he treats? Yes, it is certainly all these, and yet I have not said it. Let him say it himself, as he had said it of another:

"Fashions of books may change-do change: a audious cealism may put in disorder the quaint dressing of his thought; an elegant philosophy of indifference may place out the bowels from his books.

\*But-subs fushion of his heart and of his abiding good-will to men

### THE STUDY OF GENEALOGY.

BY COLONEL C. D. PARKHURST.

Read before the Society at its Midwinter Meeting, January 28, 1909.

Whether the study of genealogy is interesting and a pleasure to the student, or whether it is all vanity and vexation of spirit is all in one's view point. To the many the latter will probably apply; to the few no study is more fascinating and engrossing.

It is conceded without argument that the genealogist is generally considered a "crank" and to those who have no interest in the study he is also doubtless a most unmitigated bore, lugging in old musty bones on all occasions. But we are all cranks who ride any especial hobby; it is fully as harmless and perhaps fully as profitable in many ways to be a crank on genealogy as it is to be one on making or sol ving picture puzzles or in being a bridge fiend; and the result of one's study and labor may be fully as lasting and of as much benefit.

Doubtless the work is hard; hunting up old records of all kinds; deciphering old, faint and curious handwriting; searching for facts here, picking up a point there and gradually piecing together a complete and coherent record, truthful and valid from generation to generation is no child's play nor something to be played with for the fun of the thing. The time, patience and perseverance necessary are only to be found in serious work by those who have a love for the study, whose interest is unflagging and whose reward is in seeing the puzzle grow and take shape until finally complete. To such there is no more interesting study; to others nothing more monotonous and wearisome.

Broadly speaking the study of genealogy counts for something more than the compilation of a record of births, marriages and deaths. For one cannot dig and delve in ancient, or even modern records without incidentally reading and studying a great deal of contemporaneous history. Each individual of the record had some more or less important part to play in the history of the times, one was hanged as a witch, another was whipped at the cart tail; one fought nobly in our early Indian wars, another died for religion's sake; wherever we go in our search for records we always find much outside of the dry statistics to

## THE PERSON NAMED IN TAXABLE PARTY.

- men in the control of the control

The control of the co

the first and the control of the con

Honizine in work is lest to the me and the me and the color of the state of the sta

more than the compristion of a reford of outlies marriages and deaths. For one council dig and delve in approximent even modern records with out incidentally reading and read out incidentally reading and read out incidentally. Each individual of the remark bad, some more or less import ant part to play in the history of the times, one was insuged as a wideh another was whipped at the cort tail one fought notify in our early indian wars, another died for religious sales; wherever we go to our search for records we shoely find much offside of the dry statistics to search for records we shoely find much offside of the dry statistics to

tell us of the times and of the people that lived in them, and from the humblest to the highest, how each bore his part in building up a nation.

The objection is sometimes made that genealogy is nothing but family pride and that it leads to aristocratic ideas. That I take it is again all in the view point, and the use that is made of the family tree. It certainly is a pardonable pride for one to be proud of a line of ancestors, all honest men and women, no matter how humble or how illustrious; it does not follow that one either feels or acts the "holier than thou" spirit because of a knowledge of such a line of ancestry. In fact a true study and appreciation of genealogy is democratic in its effect, rather then the reverse; for, as will perhaps be made clear later on, as one noted genealogist puts it, "such a knowledge encourages truly democratic ideas by showing the universal brotherhood of man."

Genealogy is doubtless as old as written history; the Bible is full of genealogical records, and doubtless in all times and ages the genealogist has had his place. One has but to refer to China with its form of ancestor worship, to show one nation where geneolagy is a vital part of its life. Doubtless there we would find records extending back for almost countless generations.

The advent and growth of the various and numerous Patriotic and Hereditary Societies is perhaps one of the principal causes for the modern growth of genealogy in this country; not so much its growth perhaps, as for the general awakening of interest therein, and the springing up of what, until quite recent times was but little followed, and that is the tracing back of one's ancestors in all of the lines, female as well as male. From time immemorial the family historian has had his vogue; he generally wrote of the descendants of some particular individual, the first of the name perhaps to come to this country, and collected in more or less complete fashion, the names of all of the children, and children's children, down to the latest toddler of the last generation. That is but one form of genealogy, and one that is of great value and interest to the family, whose history has been so written. In addition to this we now, of later years, find the genealogist at work tracing backwards to gather together all of the ancestors of

some one individual, female as well as male, for as many generations as possible.

The motive for this new modern growth of genealogy may at first have been purely personal, and also purely selfish. Desiring to join some patriotic society, and perhaps not finding an ancestor in the paternal line, which may have been known for years, and also all that was known, that made one eligible, a search was begun on the maternal side, or in the line of some one of the many wives of the generation of the paternal side, until the ancestry all became known and among such ancestors the one wanted was found, that made one eligible to enter the coveted society, or perhaps one wished after once started to find out how many times a Colonial Dame or a Daughter, or a Mayflower Descendant, one might be. Hence the idea began and has grown until now it seems to be the general idea to find out all about one's ancestors in all lines.

And why not? Is not one as fully a descendant from one's mother as from one's father? And should not her ancestry be of fully as much interest and value as his? True enough one's name comes from one's father and perhaps some very prominent and lasting characteristics may descend from him, or his father, or grandfather before him. But how does one know, until the record is made up, how much may or may not have come down from the mother, or from one of the two grandmothers, or one of the four great grandmothers and so on back for generations? We often look at a man or a woman and wonder where certain characteristics come from, traits of character so radically different from those of either the father or mother as to attract attention; who knows or who can tell, without the record, from what remote ancestor these peculiar traits may have descended? Now, therefore, as of some possible scientific value, for motives other than the personal or selfish desire to join a society, the study of genealogy calls for as full a knowledge as may be of the ancestry through all lines.

To show what this may mean let us look at it in a simple mathematical sense. Everyone had to have a father and mother, they each had to have a father and mother, and so on back, doubling in each generation, as far back as one may choose to go.

some one individual, leptale as reals as male, for an inany generations as possible.

The motive for this new medicing growth of genealogy may so are have been purely personal, and also purely solitab. Desiring to just some patriolic socials, and perhaps not inding an accessor in the paternal libe, chick may have been known in years, and also all that was known, that made one aligible, a search was bogun or the maternal side, or it the that of some one of the maternal side, or it the line of some one of the maternal side, or the paternal side, until the outsetry all because ones and among such ancestors the one whited was many the target one cligible to subter the covered society, or perhaps one whole it is and one started to find mit how many times a Colombi Itame or a transfer of a Mayflower Besterodates one might be the post in the all increasing and has grove antil tow it seems to be the people it out to find out all should one a should one about one's ancesters in all lines.

And why now I is not one as lost, a traceological conformation one's master as from one's father? And should not bet amestry be of fully as much interest and value as his? Truceucagnouchs arona comes from one's father and pathaps arona very promisent and busing characteristics may descend from him, or his tather, or granzilather orders him. But how does one know, until the record is make up, how much may or may for have come show upon the mother, or from one of the two grandingthers, or one of the tom great grandingthers and so on hack for generations? We often look at a man or a woman and wonder where certain characteristics owns from, traits of character so radically where certain characteristics owns from, traits of character so radically different from those of orther the father of mother as to attract attentions who know or who can full, without the record, from what remote as of some possible traits may have descended. Now, therefore, an easier these peculiar traits may have descended. Now, therefore, sonal or selfish drutes to join a source, the study observable will have sonal or selfish drutes to join a sourcey, the study observable will have as full a knowledge as may but of the nativesty through all lime.

To show what this may mean let us look at it in a simple mathe merical scape. Everyone had to have a father and norther, they cach had to have a father and mother, and so on back, doubling in such had to have a father and mother, and so on back, doubling in such

Put down mathematically, this is for each generation back as follows:—

I. 2 parents, 1 male, 1 female.

II. 4 grandparents, 2 male, 2 female.

III. 8 great grandparents, 4 male, 4 female.

IV. 16 great (two times) grandparents, 8 male, 8 female.

V. 32 great (three times) grandparents, 16 male, 16 female.

VI. 64 great (four times) grandparents, 32 male, 32 female.

VII. 128 great (five times) grandparents, 64 male, 64 female.

VIII. 256 great (six times) grandparents, 128 male, 128 female.

IX. 512 great (seven times) grandparents, 256 male, 256 female.

X. 1024 great (eight times) grandparents, 512 male, 512 female.

If we carry this back ten generations more we arrive at 1,048,576, 524,288 male and 524,288 female ancestors; ten more generations and we find that 1,073,741,824 ancestors, 536,870,912 male and the same number female, belong to each and every man, woman and child in this assemblage.

Assuming a generation to be thirty years for convenience, our first ten generations have carried us back only 300 years, or to about the time of the settlement of Jamestown; ten more generations carries us back to about 1300; ten more to about A. D. 1000; that is not so very far back as time goes; it is perhaps farther back than any of us will ever try to carry their ancestral lines. But the figures tell the story when read aright. They show the universal brotherhood of man; for back even in 1600 the world was not big enough in population for each and every one of us to have had even so few as 1024 separate and distinct ancestors. The first comers to this country were few and weak in number, so as we each try to go back to our first emigrant ancestors we are bound to find more or less, if not all of them, as common ancestors to perhaps many of us sitting here.

As we study this, in connection with the work of the family historian, we see how it must work out. A certain man came to this country in the early Colonial period, married and had children; perhaps they each in turn all lived to manhood or womanhood, married and had children. The sons of course kept the name, the

and the state of t

Part 2000 in the Manager of the prior 22 to the area and a

and the state of t

The second partial second seco

The set of the second s

Test categories is a series and the series of the control of the series and the series are the series and exerty one or us to the series are series are the series and distinct a repeature. The series are the series a

As we windy this of cannection with the work of the tentle historical we see how a miss mock but. I certain man came to true contary in the carly Golovial pariod, married, and and canterent perhaps they each in turn all lives to manhood or womenbood, more tied and had children. The sons of course topt the name, the

daughters not; each generation therefore grew and spread like the twigs and branches of a tree, until the last generation is represented by the very last buds and leaflets thereon.

The stem of the tree is like the original progenitor of this family and his wife; his sons and daughters are the first branches, the grandchildren the next and so on to the last division for the last generation.

Now let us take any living man, woman or child in this assemblage and trace backwards. The paternal line, with its constant name, is perhaps easily traced back to the original progenitor of some family, whose family history has been written. So too some of the women may be easily traced back to the original founder of her family. But with the ever changing names of all the woman ancestors there is no telling where the line may lead; and it cannot help but happen that among the 1024 ancestors I may have, there will be many that belong to others as well as to me. In other words not close enough to count perhaps, but we are all more or less related, having all come down from many common ancestors.

Many people take great pride in the claim, more or less authentic, of descent from William, the Conqueror. Let us look back a little and see how dates and figures appear.

William of Normandy, was born in 1027. In 1052 he visited England; in 1066 the victory of William, the Norman at Hastings, October fourteenth, and the Norman conquest of England began; so much for a few dates of history.

These dates carry us back nearly thirty generations; from the figures above every living individual of today must have had 1,073,741,824 ancestors somewhere about that period. How many there may have been in the army of William, the Conqueror, I do not know; the roll still exists I believe and is not so very great. It therefore would not be anything very astonishing for each and every one of us to find if the facts were all known that among the thousands of ancestors that we do not know, and never will know, there might be one or more that came over with William, the Conqueror.

And so, perhaps the distinction may not be so very much of a distinction after all. I would not belittle it for anything, for doubtless

daughters not a conb generation therefore green and sommetion the twings and branches of a tree and the fatt generation to represented by the very last budy and braffers thorough.

The stem of the tree is like the uniginal programmer of the formation his wife, his work and daughtless are the kirthvanches the government the next and so on to the last decision for the last decision for the resident

Note lot us take any living mean womain or children mis securing of and made backwards. The paternal line with an construct range of parhaps casily transplantly for the original progetion group. Our of the consequence family fiscasses has been written a facilities and of the consequence family instance has been at the mitten and another or the many of the will the consequence of the consequ

Of any people take great pride to the door stone or less softending of descent from William, the Conqueros, i.e. us look been a many see how dates and neares access.

William of Normandy, was born in 1029. In 1022 he visued hup land, in 1056 the victory of William, the Norman or Hastings, October for fourteenth, and the Norman con past of fragtend pages, so much for few darks of history.

These dates carry us back nearly thirty as assentions; from the figures above every living individual of today must have had 1.073,721,622 agreestors somewhere about that period. If ow many there may have been in the stray of William, the Conqueror, I do not know; the roll still exists I believe and is not so very extat. It therefore would not be anything very automishing for even and every one of us to find it the facts were all known that among the thousands of excessors that we do not know, and never will know, there might be one or more that came over with William, the Conqueror.

And so, perhaps the distinction may not be so very much of a distinction after all. I would not belittle it to anything, for doubuless

there were many worthy and brave men in William's little army. As they settled in England and left descendants more or less numerous, from these, many of course can claim their descent and take pride therein. But the universal brotherhood of man satisfies me, and back beyond certain dates, in fact back in England beyond the advent of the first comers here, claims are apt to be too misty and too mythical to be of much value.

Just when surnames first came into general use I do not now remember, and have not the time to look it up. But there was a time when surnames did not exist, and our so-called Christian names were all that there were.

Now doubtless in some cases, records were kept, and a more or less accurate and authentic account can be had of John and James, William and Samuel, back from generation to generation. But it can easily be seen how, without a family name to fix a line one can wander almost anywhere in trying to follow a line.

In Wales if my memory is correct, the word "ap" means, or is used for the sense of "son of." Hence the name John ap Richard, ap John, ap James would mean John the son of Richard, the son of John, the son of James. I am told that our surname Prichard came from dropping the "a" of the word "ap" and joining the "p" to Richard. And Williamson, Davidson and all such names ending in "son" are surnames derived from the union of the "son" on the latter part of the Christian name, i. e. William's son becomes "Williamson," etc., etc.

I have before me a so-called genealogy going back twenty generations from 1590 to one Gulfred, whoever he may have been; not a surname appears until the seventeenth generation down from Gulfred, and there it appears that about 1447 a surname was adopted, and in the next generation, the eighteenth, the family hall was founded and so on down.

Now this all may be true; I hope it is for the sake of the man that dug it out. But it borders on the mythical, and is too shadowy to be of much value.

If one attempts to carry back one's full lines to the tenth genera-

there were many worthy and brave men in Wisiam's little stray. As they settled in Engism! and left descendants more or less numerous, from these, many of course can claim their descent and role putde therein. But the universal inotherhood of man satisfies me, that back beyond englain dates, in fact back in flugtanti beyond the advert of the first courses here, claims are apt to be not until yeard too mythical to be of much value.

Just when surmained first excess into general use I do not now remember, and have not the time to look it up. But there was a conwhen surmained did not exist, and our so-called "howling frames open all that there were.

Now daubiless in some cases, records were kept, and a more a less account as the land of John and James, William and Samuel, uses from generation to generation. Hat it can easily be seen how, without a family name in its a line one-can winder almost anywhere in trying to forlow a line.

In Wales, if my memory is correct, the word "ap" means or is used for the sense of "ton of." Hence the name John ap Hickard, ap John, ap-James would mean John the son of fitchard the son of john, the son of James, it am told that one surname Printared came from deopping the "a" of the word "ap" and joining the "p" to Richard. And Williamson, Davidson and all such names ending in "son" are surnames derived from the umon of the "son" on the latter part, of the Christian name, i. c. William's son becomes "Williamson,"

I have before me a so-called genealogy going back twenty generations from 1500 m one Gulfred, whoever he may have been; not a surname appears until the seventeenth generation down from Gulfred, and there it appears that about 1417 a surname was adopted; and in the next generation, the eighteenth, the family half was founded and so on down.

Now this all may be true; I hope it is for the sake of the man that dug it one. that it borders on the mythical, and is too shadowy to be of much value.

If one attenuits to carry back one's full lines to the tenth genera-

tion and to locate and record each of the 1024 names that should appear somewhere, one has quite a little contract on hand. In the general case ten generations, possibly less, will carry us back to the earliest emigration to this country, and the record can be made fairly complete and authentic from the early Colonial records and data still to be found in more or less completeness and fair state of preservation. The awakening interest in genealogy is responsible for much that has been done by town, county or state in collecting, deciphering and printing these early records; various genealogical societies and genealogists are collecting and publishing these records so that they are becoming more easily to get at, and much more widely known; so that it is not so very difficult to trace out the data as effecting perhaps the greater part of even the very first comers.

The wish to go further is but natural, and many have attempted with more or less of success to trace their lines back to the old country. But here great caution must be exercised. The "wish is often father to the thought," and the natural desire, or perhaps family pride, has caused many a family to jump at conclusions without any warrant of proof, finding the same name in England and assuming that the first comer here was from the family there.

And many a family history has been begun in the fond but vain hope of proving that the family were the heirs to some mythical English estate of millions, held in the Court of Chancery awaiting claimants. Genealogical sharks have played that game time and time again, and will, I suppose, keep on playing it as long as they can find credulous clients to foot the bills. These "fakes" have now been so well exposed that it is a wonder that any one can be caught by them. But every once in a while they turn up again, like the mythical Spanish prisoner, lingering in durance vile until some American buyer of gold bricks will put up the money to get him out.

So I never have tried to carry out any research in the old country. I have had numerous circulars and advertisements inviting me to put up the funds for such research. But from what I have read and have been told by those that have been there, it is a very uncertain business and more than one fake pedigree has been the result. One family

tion and to locate and troved each of the total names that should adject somewhere one has quite a little contract on hand. In the general case ten generations, possibly less, will carry us back to the earliest emigration to this remains, and the record can be made fairly complete and authority from the early Colonial records a med data will be to be found in more or less completeness and fair axis of progression to be found in more or less completeness and fair axis of progression to be found in more or less completeness and fair axis of progression been done by town, county or state in collecting, deciphering and penalising these early records; various generalized accords to the production made in the progression of the fair that they are allowed early records to get at, and much more winds for they are becoming more very difficult to trace and the over as effecting perhaps that it is not so very difficult to trace and the over as effecting perhaps.

The wish to go further is but matural and many have attempted with more or less of success to trace their lines baris in the old country. But here great caption must be exercised. The bailet often father to the thought," and the natural desire, or perhaps many pitche, has caused many a family to jump at conclusions without any warrant of proof, finding the same nature in linguished and assuming that the first comer here wes from the family there.

And many a family history has been begun in the fend but vain hope of proving that the family were the heirs to some mythical. English estate of millions, held in the Court of Chansery awaiting claims and. Genealogical abanks have played that game time and time again and will, I suppose, keep on playing it as long as tony can find credulous clients to foot the bills. These "lakes" have now been so well exposed that it is a wonder that any one can be caught by them. But every once in a while they turn upagein, like the mythical Spanish prisoner, lingering in durance vile until some American buyer of gold bricks will put up the money to get him out.

So I never have tried to carry out any research in the old country, I have had numerous circulars and edvarisements inviting me to put up the funds for such research. But from what I have read and have been told by those that have been there it is a very uncertain business and more than one take pedigree has been in result. One family

history I am told was begun by the living generation getting data together to prove their descent from a certain family, and funds were put up and one of them went over to secure the estate they had been told of, and were working for. Needless to say the whole thing was a myth; having the data together it was concluded to preserve it as a family history, and a valuable addition to genealogical lore was the result.

And among the many questions I've had put to me by correspondents in replies to requests for data was, "Is there any money in it," showing that the "bee" is still in a good many "bonnets" and the hope still lingers that an estate may turn up some day that will be big enough to make all the heirs fabulously rich.

What is in a name? Nothing! By our laws the wife takes the name of her husband, generally different from her own, and so the families of Smith, Brown, Jones or Robinson are perpetuated. This is of course one of the necessities of our civilization; and for the order and regulation of our communities in matters of inheritance and the like. But after all the name is but an accident. My name happens to be Parkhurst, but to make an Irish bull, if my father had been my mother, my name would have been Tanner. My father's sister married and had children, their name changed from Parkhurst at once and yet they are just as much Parkhurst as I am, and have just as much claim as I, if there be any, to the family pride of the Parkhurst line. In addition they have the right to whatever family pride there may be in their father's family.

This brings out the idea that possibly family pride, in a name, may stand on but a slight foundation. We take a family history, a big bulky volume, or set of volumes, with its voluminous records of the descendants from some early progenitor, perhaps the paternal ancestor back ten generations and giving the children and children's children all complete down.

But as a rule, when we come to look and analyze it out, the family line back to this original progenitor, ten generations before our time, has just exactly twenty ancestors, ten male and ten female that make up the whole, that is, of direct interest. The rest of the bulky history I am told was begun by the living generation getting claus chesting the content to prove their descent from a carbon family, and funds were put up and one of them went over to recure the estate they had been told of, and were working for. Needless to say the whole thing was a myth, having the dark together it was concluded to preserve it as a family history, and a valuable addition to generalogical tore was the assult.

And among the many questions I ve had put to me by correspondents in replies to requests for data was, "Is there gay money in it," showing that the "nee" is still in a good man, "bountrs" and the hope still lingers that an estate may turn up come day that will be one chough to make all the heirs (abulously rich.

What is in a name? Nothing! By our laws the mile takes the name of her husband, generally different from her own, and so the families of Smith, Brown, Jones or Robinson are perpetuated. The is of course one of the necessities of our civilization, and for the order and regulation of our communities in matters of substitutes activities the like. But after all the name is but an accident. My name happens to be Parkhurst, but tomake an Irish bull, if my father lad been my mother, my name would have been Tanner. My father a sister man ried and had children, their name changed from Parkhurst at once and yet they are just as much Parkhurst as I am, and have just as much claim as I, if there he any, to the family pride of the Parkhurst line. In addition they have the right to whatever tamily pride there has be in their father's family.

This brings out the idea that possibly family pride, in a name, may stand on but a slight foundation. We take a family history, a big bulky volume, or set of volumes, with its voluminous records of the descendants from some early progenitor, perhaps the paternal ances for back ten generations and giving the children and children's children all complete down.

But as a rule, when we come to look and analyze it out, the lamily line back to this original progenitor, ten generations before our time, has just exactly twenty aucestors, ten male and ten female that make up the whole, that is, of direct interest. The rest of the bulky volumes is the record of one's "sisters, and cousins and aunts," valuable and of interest to each individual, and to the family at large, but still with but these twenty men and women as all that make up one's particular family line.

For the family historian cannot possibly stop to branch off and give pedigrees of all and sundry of the various women that have married into the family, and that became the ten female ancestors of the line. He has his work before him in making the record of all of the children, their wives and their husbands and in getting their children and so on down in his restricted field.

And conversely the genealogist, busy with tracing out a complete ancestral tree of any certain family, to we will say its 1024 termini has his restrictions. He cannot possibly branch off to give complete family histories of each of the ones he traces out; he would find himself writing perhaps a thousand family histories if he once began. Perhaps the most he can do is to record the births, marriages and deaths of all of the children in any one generation, the brothers and sisters of the ancestor of that generation and stop there; all of the children of this ancestor form the next generation, and would include the brothers and sisters of the ancestor of that generation, and so on down the line. When it is a daughter that is the ancestress, then of course the name changes and the line stops, being merged into that of her husband.

With an ancestral tree of this kind the record and chart may be very fairly complete, because turn to the chart or the record, and tell the father or mother, the grandfather or grandmother of any of the wives that have married into and have become part of the ancestral tree, and the records of the brothers and sisters in each generation may be of the greatest interest and help to some fellow worker, making up a similar tree for some other family; for among their brothers or sisters, may be found where the connection is to the other family, and the connection once established, the whole trace back for that line is right there, all complete, for the use of the other family.

In all of this work the function and the great importance and assistance of the Historical and Genealogical Societies come in with their

Volumes is the racord of one's "tistern, and coverns and with a calcubic and of interest to each individual, and putho family as large, but still with but these twenty men and women, as all that make up one's particular family line.

For the laught distorian council possibly stop to homer an early give pedictors of all and sunday of the various sunday on the various sunday on the various sunday of the residence has because the tank ferrale and their line. The has below him in making the resource all continues their error and their hasbands and in gentlay need their stands on down in his restricted field.

And conversely the general place with free is not be adjusted for the converse of any certain family, to we will saly us now because has his representations. The converse present place of the proof of family histories of each of the onesche rescue has; he would need for the onesche rescue has; he would need for the particle of the onesche histories if the onesche histories in the onesche histories in the onesche of the children in the processor of that generation and story there; all of the children of that generation and story there; all of the children of the successor of that generation, and would need that the opening and would need that the opening the children of the successor of that generation and would need the down the time. When it is a daughter that is the agreement on the processors then on the high the manester in the processor of that the agreement in the contact that is the agreement in the contact that he had the successor of that the high manester in the contact the hadance of the first processor of the first hadance of the f

With an ancestral tree of this kind the record and chart may be very fairly complete, because turn to the chart or the record, and tell the lather or mother, the grandlather or gyandmother of any of the wires that have married into and have become part of the ancestral tree, and the records of the brothers and sisters in each generation may be of the greatest mistrest and help to some fellow-yorker, making up a similar tree for some other family. (or among their brothers or sisters, may be found where the connection is to the other family, and the connection once established, the whole trace back for that line the connection mee established, the whole trace back for that line is right there all complete, for the use of the other family.

In all of this work the function and the great importance and assestance of the Historical and Geneal-spical Societies come in with their

accumulations of data and mines of information. It is obviously impossible, except at great expense, both of time and of money for the searchers to visit each town clerk's office, or other depository of information and then hunt for and collect data. Nor could we write to every town clerk's office all over the country and get it that way. Town clerks are as a rule obliging and the fees are not high; but town clerks have other duties besides hunting over old records, and the data may be in such shape as to be very hard to get at; many things in fact may happen to make the records thus obtained far from satisfactory, and there may be a doubt in one's mind as to whether the record is complete, or whether a personal search may not be necessary to completely exhaust the record.

As has been already stated, records have now been very extensively printed, and these printed copies have been widely distributed. Historical and public libraries all over the country are gradually adding these vital records to their collections. Various genealogical publications are constantly adding to their mines of information and one can subscribe for almost any number of genealogical magazines, or to newspapers with a genealogical department of queries and answers, so that today one can in one way or another get at a fairly complete set of records of almost all of the more important places connected with our early Colonial history.

The beginning of an ancestral tree for any certain family must of course be with the living members of the family; one generally knows or knows of one's father and mother, and if they are living they generally know each of their father and mother, grandfathers and grandmothers. Family or Bible records may exist that go back for several generations; gravestone records may be easily available for a beginning; old friends may have more or less data, and each and every such source of information should be consulted, and written data be taken of every scrap of information to be had.

I must emphasize the words written record; do not trust to memory; but with note book and fountain pen write down everything in black and white. Even a trained memory cannot keep it all in mind, and

to the figure of the figure of the state of

confusion worse confounded will result from trying to trust to the memory alone.

Brain and system are of course very necessary. Probably every genealogist has a system, and perhaps one is as good as another, so long as it is a system. But above all be exact, take down records just as they are found, mistakes and all when mistakes are found, and always make note of the source from which any given record has been obtained. This is of the utmost importance, and is too little followed even by the professional genealogist. Some societies insist that papers for entrance be vouched for by quotations of the book and page from which records have been obtained; without such references the papers are rejected. It is of but little additional labor to make such note when the records are copied. It may be of great inconvenience and labor to go back and hunt up some record over again, whose source has been forgotten in the years that have passed since it was made; so be sure and make such notes carefully and accurately.

And above all things do not garble records, or mix them up with your own notes or comments thereon. As said before, be exact, and be complete in copying records. It may be that what is wanted is in but a line or two, and the rest may appear superfluous at the time; if extracts only are made, then say so in the copy, and star out the parts not copied, so that any one reading the extract copy later on may see just how the extract was made.

As a sample of how not to do it I had a lot of records sent me once that purported to be exact copies from a certain town history, supposed to contain much of value as to a line I was tracing out. I never had seen the book, and it was not then accessible. The copy I received did not read right, but I could not tell just why. I laid it one side to wait for something else, as one frequently has to do; in the meantime I got hold of the book quoted from rather unexpectedly; looking it over, and comparing the copy with it I found it was not a copy at all. It was only a partial copy, evidently interspersed with the writings of the copyist, bungling the whole thing, and making it of but very doubtful value.

With certain names and localities to work with, one can search for

confusion worse confusided will result from trying to troit or tre' methors alone.

Resin and apatra, are of course very necessary. Probably two pamentogist has a system, and perhaps one is at good as verifier, and long us it is a system. That allows all he exect, take done is orchologist as they are found, mistakes and all whom mistakes are found, and as they are found, mistakes and all whom mistakes are found, and found, and first is of the amoust importances and is no little balanced and contained are problems of a result problems for the constitution of the book and value that which is not account have been ablaticed, actions at such references the papers at soil is and have been ablaticed, actions at such action at the latter of the contained, action to the problems at such references the papers at soil is all that little additional below to make soil time whose source has been force and and hard up some record over again, whose source has been force and in the years that have gassed are it seasured as the seasured over again, whose source has been force and in the years that have gassed are it seasureds and contains a set to seasured over again, whose source has been force and in the years that have gassed are it seasureds, an one can set to seasured out and accompany.

And shove all things on not gaple records, at may mean up sould your own notes or comments rivercon. As said before, by brain, and be complete in copying records. It may be that what is namical as in but a line or two, and the real may appear superfluent, at the time, if extracts only are made, then say so in the capy; and star out the party not cooled, so that any one reading the extract copy later on may see just how the extract was made.

As a sample of now not to do it I had a lot of records sent me once that purported to be exact copies from a certain rown history, supposed to contain much of value as to a line I year fracing out. I never had seen the book, and it was not then accessible. The copy I received did not read right, but I could not tell just why. I laid it one side to wait for something also, as one frequently has to describ the meantime I got hold of the book quoted from rather unexpectedly; looking it ever, and comparing the copy with it I found it was not a copy at all. It was only a partial copy, evidently interspersed with the writings of the copying the whole thing, and making it of but very doubtful copying the whole thing, and making it of but very doubtful value.

With certain names and localities to work with, one can search for

data in many ways. Town histories contain more or less information; vital records of recent years, under the laws calling for such records to be kept, should be full and complete. Marriages are now all a matter of record, and births and deaths also; so that, once started, the compiling of certain data should be fairly easy.

Unfortunately the laws were not always mandatory as to the keeping of vital records. Some town clerks were careful and exact, others were not; some families had complete records of their families' birth, others did not. We run into all sorts and kinds, and if one resource fails may have to try another.

Probate records such as wills and divisions of estates are sometimes all that there is from which to work out a complete family. Deeds and land records have to be searched many times for the same information; church records of marriages and of baptisms sometimes tell the story; generally something can be found, a little here, and a little there, until finally we have a very fairly complete record of what at first looks to be utterly hopeless.

It may be necessary, having a family name to work upon, to go back to the first comer of the name to this country and work downwards, as though writing out a complete family history of that man and all his descendants, until finally the missing link is found and the line of ascent to this first comer has been completed.

In reading or copying marriage certificates of the early Colonial period, do not take it for granted that the title "Mrs." as it may appear in some printed copy of Vital Records, means that the lady in the case was a widow; for such may not have been the fact. In the early Colonial period, class distinction was very sharply drawn; not every man of the community had the title "Mister," only the favored few, the gentry, had that title, the rest went by the general name of "Good man," his wife was called "Good wife," or "Goody." The daughters of the gentry class had the title "Mistress," sometimes contracted to "Mrs.," as now with married women.

A case in point came under my observation and experience some ten or twelve years ago. I was asked by a correspondent to give the marriage certificate of a certain couple from the vital records I happened data in many ways. Town instories control more or less information, where records of recent years, under the laws calling for such resords to be kept, should be full and complete. Matriages are age all matter of record, and births and deaths also; so that, once starter, (to compiling of certain data should be fairly easy.

Unfortunately the laws were not always manufacty as to the lamping of vital records. Some town clocks were unwith and exact, others were not; some families had complete records of their families' hash, allow did not. We just into all aires and thous, and it are resourch mile may have to my mathen.

Frobate records such as wills and divisions of estates are sometimes all that there is from which to workcost a complete family—thereform land records have no be searched onery times for the some information church records of warriages and of happings sometimes tell the story generally concething can be found, a find here, and a fittle there, until finally we have a very fairly complete record of what at first looks me be onerly hopeless.

It may be necessary, having a family name to work upon, to go hack to the first comer of the name forthis country and work down wards, as though writing out a complete family history of that min and all his descendants, until finally the missing link is found and the link of accruat to this first comer has been completed.

In reading or copying marriage certificates of the early Columns period, do not take it for granted that the title "Mrs." as it may appear in some printed copy of Vital Records, means that the lady in the case was a widow, for such may not have been the lact. In the carly case a widow, for such may not have been the lact. In the carly Colonial period, class distinction was very skarply drawn; not every man of the community had the title "Mister," only the favored few, the gentry, had that title, the rest went by the general name of "Good man," his wife was called "Good wife," or "Goody." The daughters of the gentry class had the title "Mistress," sometimes contracted to the gentry class had the title "Mistress," sometimes contracted to "Mrs.," as now with married women.

A case in point came under my observation and experience some can or iwelve years ago. I was asked by a correspondent to give the marriage certificate of a certain couple from the vital records I happened to have in my possession. I gave it as it appeared in the printed record, knowing nothing then as to the particulars, nor of the family. The record read (printed), "John Borden, and Mrs. Susannah Pearce, m. by Rev. John Usher, Oct. 16, 1746."

I received a reply thanking me for the data, and particularly for the suffix "Mrs.," and requesting a search for their children's record, etc. etc. I complied, and at once ran up against a "snag." For it at once appeared that John Borden was a boy of about nineteen or twenty years of age, who had apparently married a widow of about forty-five or forty-six years, and they had a family of ten children, running from the oldest, born October twenty-eight, 1747, to the youngest, born July twenty-four, 1766. There was a widow, Mrs. Susannah Pearce, living at the time, and a Fall River genealogist, in a genealogical book, that my correspondent had, had married this widow to that young boy, John Borden. I simply did not believe it, and at once came to the conclusion that the "Mrs." in the printed record was "Mistress," or its equivalent, in the original record, and that the Susannah Pearce was not a widow, but was this very widow's eldest daughter.

And such proved to be the case; a Richard Pearce, Jr., and a Susannah Lawton were married (Int) May four, 1723; they had three children, Susannah, the oldest, born February twelve, 1723-4, and it was this "Mistress" Susannah Pearce, then about twenty-three years old, that married John Borden, and had ten children, running from 1747 to 1766, about nineteen years' time.

And again, in copying dates, copy them as you find them, and know what you are about before you try to convert them into our modern way of writing them.

Referred to the Encyclopedia Britannica, subject, Calendar, will post any one who cares to read it as to the changes that have been made in our civil year and computation of time. The subject is too long to more than simply touch upon here. Briefly, the ancient Roman year from which all European countries borrowed their civil calendar, began in March, and September was the seventh month, October the eighth, November the ninth and December the tenth, as their meaning implies. The year formerly had but ten months; in Numas' reign, two months

In the most of the common to t

The state of the s

And again in copying distriction of the foreign and know what you are about before particular about them but them way of so that them

Roserted in the Eucyclopedia lintarrance subject ("ibe... or post and one who area foreign as subject to be a post and computation of these foreign as for large more than subject as for large more than subject as for large more than subject as for large more than which is a marginal countries becomed their civil calcoder, hegain blanch, and replaced the selection minute, October the eight of November the ninth and December the cash as their resulting implies.

November the ninth and December the cash as their resulting implies.

The year formerly but our tip monther in Nomas' reign, two mouth.

were added, January at the beginning, and February at the end; this obtained till 452 B. C., when the order was changed, and February was placed after January.

The length of the year was more or less of a mixup, and the Julian Calendar was an effort to correct it, so as to bring the various astronomical occurrences where they belonged, but with only partial success. As early as 1582, the Gregorian, a new style calendar was introduced by Pope Gregory XIII; it has since been received by almost all Christian countries; but it was not till 1751 that Great Britain, by an act of Parliament, adopted this new style calendar in all public and legal transactions; the difference of the two styles, which then amounted to eleven days, was removed by ordering the day following the second of September of the year 1752 to be accounted the fourteenth of that month. At the same time the commencement of the year was changed from the twenty-fifth of April (Sic copia) to the first of January.

Now some town clerks, in early Colonial days, kept their records in a style peculiar to themselves. I have seen them where birth records appeared as 2nd day, 9th month, 1623, we will say; that means November 2nd, 1623, and not September 2nd, 1623; and, as the year began in March, and the old style was legal, and yet the new style had been started years before; dates in the months of January and February were sometimes double dated, as January 10th, 1723-4. February 12th, 1746 7, that is, it was January 10th in the old style year 1723 that began in March, and would be January 10th, 1724 in new style, beginning January 1st, etc., etc.

One has to be very careful and not make a sad mistake in the reading of dates. Up to 1751-52 the year began in March remember, and ended in February. March was the first month, and February the twelfth and January and February the two months that became involved in double dating, when it was used; a marriage in 1723 in March or April or May, say the one I quoted above, May fourth, 1723, followed by a child's birth February twelfth, 1723, is perfectly correct, as it is all old style; changed to new style this latter date becomes February twelfth, 1724. It will be simple enough when one is on to the

were added, January at the beginning, and February at the end; vins obtained till 452 B. C., when the order was changed, and February was placed after January.

The length of the year was more or less of a group, and the suitant claimed are say of a control occurrences where they belonged, but with only partial encourse As early as 1582, the Oregorian, a new style calendar was introduced by Pope Gregory XIII; it has since been received to althout all by Pope Gregory XIII; it has since been received to althout all Cristian countries; but it was not all 1553 that Oreal settem by an action of Parliament, adopted this new style calendar multi public and legal transactions; the discrence of the two styles, which then amount of transactions; the discrence of the two styles, which then amount of eleven days, was removed by ordering the day toflowing the second of September of the year 1552 to be accounted the too teachers in the footh. At the same time the communication of the two was changed month. At the same time the communication of land of landard.

Now some rown clerks, to early dolonal days, kept their records in a style peculiar to themselves: I have seen them where both records appeared as and day, oth month, 1623; we will say; that means Movember and, 1623, and now Saytember and 1021; and as the year began in March, and the old style was tegal and yet the new style had been started years before: dates in the months of lanuary and Pebruary wate sometimes do now dated, as January 10th, 1723-1, and February 18th, 1745 7; that is, it was January 10th in the old style year 1723 that began in March, and would be January 10th, 1724 in now style, beginning January 18th, 1724 in

One has to be very careful and not make a sad mistake in the reading of dates. Up to 1751-52 the year begge in March remember, and ended in February. Moreh was the first month, and February the twelfth and January and February the two months that became involved in double dating, when it was used; a marriage in 1723 in March or April or May, say the one I quoted above, May fourth, 1723 tollowed by a child's birth February twelfth, 1723, is perfectly correct, as it is all old style; changed to new style this latter date becomes as it is all old style; changed to new style this latter date becomes as it is all old style; the simple causely when one is on to the Mediumy twelfth, 1724. It will be simple causely when one is on to the

calendar; it is not so simple sometimes when one makes a mistake and apparently gets the cart before the horse.

Town histories are of the greatest value as aids to the genealogist. Incomplete as they may be they all generally contain some hints, or some clues that may be followed up. It is perhaps unfortunate that the town historian did not realize, when writing up the history, how valuable and important the work would finally become, and therefore go into more complete details as to the data put down. Again it is unfortunate to see evidences of data having been before such an historian and not to have been used. I have read and studied more than one town or county history, searching for genealogical data and did not find it, while the evidence was that the very data put down of necessity carried with it other data that was not used, for some unknown reason, and now perhaps that very data is lost or scattered beyond all recall, or would be very hard to find and get together again: In Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, in one case that I recall, he simply says that a certain man had a wife by whom he had a child Sarah born such a date. He then simply says "by two other wives he had ten children more before 1719."

Now possibly Savage put down simply what was told to him. Turning to a town history of the town in question, we find as to this same man, that he had three wives, names given, and partial data only for one, was a widow whose maiden name could have been given as well as not, and then says: "His children by the three wives amounted to thirteen;" the sons who lived to have families are enumerated by name and count up six; therefore there were seven daughters, and the name of but one of them is given. The inference is fair that the historian had the complete record of all thirteen, and could have put it down as well as not, without having added very much to the length of the article or the volume of the work. I have dug it all out, and have found twelve of the thirteen children for a certainty, and possibly the thirteenth. But a large amount of labor was involved, all of which would have been saved by the use of data by the historian, at the time, that evidently was at hand to use.

New London County is rich in genealogical as well as historical

calendar: it is not so simple sometimes where one maker a mistali-

Incomplete as they see the presently equals stress to control forms and some class that you the property equals stress to control for the town historian and not realize, when writing up the history took the town historian and not realize, when writing to the history took valuable and important the work would enably become and the store property of the more complete datalists as to the start of the mark the store and and to have not come and to the start of the store and and to have been used. It was not got and the town or county bissery, searching for generally that got the property that position to not find it, while the evidence was that the property that position to necessary corred with it others does that set data in her one county here they have a last or corred with the very hard of the last or corred against the very hard of the first or corred and against the very hard of the first or corred and against the very hard of the first or corred and against the stress that a very hard or the first order and against the born such a date. He then story very by two other a tree as how used a child the horse took to the stress that was not used a child the horse took to the stress that was not to the stress and a child the horse took to the stress that a correlation more before 1219."

Now possibly Savage put down simply what spation, in him. I ame ing to a town history of the town in question, we find at to this same man, that he had three wives, names given; and partial data only not one, was a widow whose maiden name could have been given as well as not, and than says: "His children by the three wives amounted to thirteen;" the same who lived to have families are enumerated by name and count up six, therefore there were seven daughters, and the name of but one of them is given. The inforence is fair that the historian had the complete record or all thirteen, and could have put it down as nell as not, without having added year much to the length of the article or the volume of the work. I have day it all out, and love found twelve the volume of the work. I have day it all out, and love found twelve of the thirteen children for a certainty, and passibly the thirteenth been saved by the action by the historian, at the that, that the that, that the thirteenth of the one of data by the historian, at the that, that

New London County is rich in genealogical as well as himorical

data. I, for one, would be glad to see the New London County Historical Society become also the New London Historical and Genealogical Society, with its regular Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine as a self-supporting publication, spreading on the record in imperishable form the wealth of genealogical, as well as historical data it could so easily put forth. For want of some such form of publication it is within my knowledge that the Genealogical Department of the Boston Transcript has published and is publishing sundry important genealogical data of interest to many, if not the most of the people of New London County, and this too for the love of the thing, for no articles that I know of are paid for by the Boston Transcript. I have saved and filed away for future use and reference, article after article from the Boston Transcript whose value to me is many times that of the yearly subscription. Two articles, or sets of articles, giving inscriptions on old gravestones in old cemetaries in New London County, that I have recently saved and filed away are worth the yearly subscription many times over.

And I know of no reason, except lack of funds, why such a Quarterly should not be put forth, and soon find its place of recognized value and merit in the genealogical world. The sons and daughters of New London County are scattered broadcast throughout the land. I am but one of the least of the many workers busy with the task of tracing out their family lines and hungry for data. I see their queries over and over again in the Transcript, or in the Hartford Times, and in so far as I am able, I have given such help as my data would permit, glad to pass it on in return for help received in a similar way when I was away from New London and dependent on such help for about all the data I got.

To all such workers, such a Quarterly would prove of the utmost importance. The vital records of New London, for one city that I know of, have been put in a first-class shape, a fine copy and a good one too, of births, marriages and deaths, and of the Probate records having been made and well indexed. Church records have also been put in print and the Historical Library and the Public Library also, are full of genealogical data. But these are for the workers on the

Interest Society become also the New Lamon of Som instruction of the contest Society become also the New Lamon of Som instruction of the contest of the cont

And I know of our shound, except the colours, of a first me median of the colour should be part forth, soil our should be some median of the colour should be some median of the colour should be some our should be some or so their family laises and the or in the limits of the same our should be some or so their samily laises and the should be some or so that as I am able. I have given such being as my onto would permue, that is goes if on in return for help received if of similar way when I was away from New London and dependent on sucy help for about all the data I got.

To all such workers, such a Cagnerly would post of the utmost importance. The viud records of New Lancon, for one city that I know of, have been put in a first class shaper a fine copy and a good one too, of oiths, marriager and dening and of the Public Public records have also been having been made and well indexed. Church records have also been put in grint and the Hiberry and the Public Library slee.

ground; those far away have no access thereto except through the help of friends or the line of the professional genealogist.

I would therefore close this too long article by making the definite proposition that steps be taken to secure the publication of such a Quarterly. There is material without end to write upon; all that is needed is apparently the money to make the start, until as I believe, the work would become self-sustaining and in fact become a source of revenue to the Society.

ground; those 'at any have not access, thereto except introde the help of terminal providing and the processional groundings.

I would unrelease close this too long article by making his distance proposition that steps he taken to secure the pathicular a sector Charterly. There is material which the and to sello make all their caseried is apparently the money to multi-other that multi-other had become all-sufficient and at last leading and attention and action of the research to the Society.

## SAMUEL CHESTER REID.

By HENRY A. TIRRELL.

Read before the Society at its Annual Meeting, September 17, 1909.

After the close of the Revolution, our central government, under the Articles of Confederation, proved to be so weak as to bring our nation into disrepute with foreign powers. Our own needs, it is true, soon brought about "a more perfect union" under the Constitution; but even this change and the strong leadership of Washington won for us only scant courtesy from England and France. During the administration of Adams, when the French Revolution had changed its form from a popular outburst against oppression to a despotism under the Directory, our rights were ignored, our ministers insulted, and our merchant ships plundered till we were for a time virtually at war with France on the sea. Napoleon's conciliatory policy, followed by his sale of Louisiana, seemed to promise more friendly relations; but, interpreted in the light of his other schemes, this simply meant that he thought he could use us against England. He tried, indeed, to persuade us-and for a season succeeded in so doing-that he favored our shipping interests; but when the opportunity came, in 1810, he seized by one decree all American ships in French ports, worth by his own estimate over six million dollars, thus committing a far more flagrant breach of neutrality than any committed by England. As the European struggle grew more severe the British "Orders in Council" and the "Berlin" and "Milan" decrees of Napoleon threatened to drive all American commerce from the sea, and it became evident that we must fight if we would preserve our rights at all. It made small difference whether we declared war on France, on England, or on both countries; there was ample provocation for any of these courses. However, the fact that England now controlled the sea, and the special grievance of the impressment of our sailors by the British vessels led us to declare war on England. It is not my purpose to enter into any full discussion of the results of this war. The

## ATTRACTOR STATES OF THE STATES

treaty of peace made no mention of the abuse of impressment, and we seemed to have failed in our contention. Yet an American may well take pride in the fact that the principles for which we then fought have since been adopted by all civilized nations, and we may note with satisfaction that after this war British sea captains did not see fit to continue their practices on our vessels.

The conduct of the war on land, till 1814, revealed a woeful weakness in our federal administration, in our ill-disciplined militia, and in our army organization. From a military standpoint the one bright spot in the war is the defense of New Orleans by Andrew Jackson. With six thousand militia Jackson routed, with a slaughter unprecedented in like engagements, twelve thousand British troops, fresh from their victorious campaign under Wellington in the Spanish Peninsula, and led by one of Wellington's best generals. John Fiske says. "Never in all the history of England was a British army so badly defeated." This remarkable victory demonstrated that American troops could fight, when roused and properly led, as well as the best soldiers in the world.

But while our land battles showed, on the whole, the superiority of British discipline, the war on the sea revealed the astonishing fact that in ship building, in seamanship, in gunnery, and in naval tactics, Americans were superior to the British, ship for ship. In twenty years of war with France, England had lost only five vessels. In the first six engagements with American vessels the British lost every fight! It was a revelation to the world and a humiliation to the British" that of fifteen ship duels of the war the Americans won twelve! Our navy was of course outnumbered by the British one hundred to one, and very soon all our navy was "cooped up" in port, and held helpless by sheer numbers of the enemy; but enough was accomplished to show that the English were not the best sea fighters in the world, and though the British navy did close our ports and hold our vessels in harbor, they were unable to check the swift sailing privateers that poured forth to prey on English commerce. Within one hundred and twenty days after war was declared, New York alone fitted out twenty-six privateers. It is estimated that the privateers captured over two

trenty of peace made no meation of the abuse of impressment, and we seemed to have failed in our contention. Yet an iterarcan may velt take pride in the fact that the principles for which we then fourth have since been adopted by all civilized nations, and we say how with satisfaction that after this war fluits see captains did not see in continue their practices on rate years!

The conduct of the way an land, the tree jets a week the case in our federal adamnishment, in our illabering in our error organization. Them a militarly standards in one is in our army organization. Them a militarly standards in the sear is the electrons of New Orders by ambient lackness with six thousand militar lackness routed, with a stainfilm improved in like engagements, twelve thousand familia, came, mash near identified in like engagements, twelve thousand familia the spanish trendam their victorious charpelly under Verlington's best general. John Fishe, we have in all the thirtiery all England was a limited army all indicates defeated." This remarkands will even outed fight, when roused and program of our exit as the fresholders in the world.

But word out that outlies showed, out on what the superior to dirtich discipline, the war up for sex merales the parallely that in ship building, in seamanship, in gapanoy and in naval terrans Americans we're superior to the United aship for ship. In second years or war with France, England and not only live building in second inst aix engagements with American vessels the British last course of the world and a humiliation to the British hat of litteen ship duels of the war the Americans won twelves. Our many was of course outmandered by the lightsh over hundred to one, and navy was of course outmandered by the lightsh over hundred to one, and sheet numbers of the enemy, but moongh was accommistived to show that the English were not the best sea fighters in the world, and therigh the British navy did close out ports and hold our vessels in narbor, the British navy did close out ports and hold our vessels in narbor, they were unable to check the swift sailing privateers that pound forth to prey on English commerce. Within one hundred and twent forth to prey on English commerce. Within one hundred and twent privateers. It is estimated that the privateers explained over two

thousand five hundred vessels in the course of the war. Merchantmen were not safe in the English Channel unless convoyed by war vessels. Insurance rates at Lloyd's rose to such a point as almost to stop commerce. The insurance of vessels crossing the Irish Channel rose to thirteen per cent.! One American captain who seems to have had a sense of humor sent in to be posted at Lloyd's a so-called "Proclamation of Blockade" of "all ports, harbors, bays, creeks, rivers, inlets, outlets, islands and sea coast of the United Kingdom." The captains of these American privateers were a shrewd, hardy and daring class of men, whose exploits remind one of the days of Sir Francis Drake. I wish to speak today of a captain who became one of the most famous of his day.

During the Revolutionary War in 1778, a British naval officer named Reid was captured at New London while in charge of a boat expedition. This prisoner for some reason now unknown gave up his former allegiance, resigned his commission, and entered the American navy. How much of his conversion may have been due to Miss Rebecca Chester I do not know, but we are told that he married her in 1781. Their son, Samuel Chester Reid, was born at Norwich, August 25, 1783. As soon as the child reached boyhood years he was eager for a "life on the ocean wave." At eleven he went to sea, and at an age when our boys are still in grammar school he had been for six months prisoner on a French privateer. He served as midshipman in the fleet of the gallant Thomas Truxton, and became a sailing master in the navy. His young manhood was spent in the merchant marine, and at the age of thirty-one he became captain of the privateer "General Armstrong." This trim little vessel of two hundred tons was a fast sailing brig whose career had already been very successful. She had captured nineteen prizes, estimated by the British at a value of about a million dollars. She was equipped with six nine-pounders and one forty-two-pounder, called a "long Tom."

On the night of September 9, 1814, Captain Reid slipped out of New York harbor and ran the blockade, outsailing two of the blockading squadron after a pursuit of twelve hours. He had an uneventful cruise across the Atlantic and on September 26, ran into the harbor thousand five hundred ressels in the course of the war. More actions were not safe in the English Channel unless emissered by war vessels. Insurance retes at bloydy rose to such a point as almost to stop continence. The insurance of vessels crossing the frish Channel cose to thirteen per cent. One American captain who seems in tave had a chirteen per cent. One American captain who seems in tave had a sense of homer sent in to be posted at Lloyd's a so called "I wiell manner of flockede" of "all ports, harbors, bays, creeks, rivers independently, irlands and san capta of the United Kingdom." The captain of these American privateers were a shrewe, hardy said daring class of men, whose explans resulted one of the show it so I take a the most of men, whose explans resulted one of the show it so I take the most with to apeals unday of a captain who became one of the court

as med Reid was captioned at New London while in chirge of a hear expedicion. This prisoner for some rosson now unknown gave up his former allegiance, resigned his commission, and entered the American former allegiance, resigned his commission, and entered the American navy. How much of the conversion may have here due to late navy. How much of the conversion may have here due to late the feetons. Chester I do not know, but we are told ried in winarried her in 1781. Their son, Samuel Chester Raids was onto at Morwich August as, 1785. As soon as the child seached boykood yeers he was easier for a "life on the ocean wave." At closes he went to sac and at an age when our lays are tell in grammar acheor he had been to sac and at an age when our lays are tell in grammar school he had been a modulo man in the fleet of the gallant Phorae Truston, and became a miling manine, and at the nave. His going manhood was apain in the merchant marine, and at the use of this prince to had are say the successful.

'General Americans,' This crim little versal of two hundred tons was a test sealing but a whose careers had are say the still the at a value of about a million dulars. She had captured one forty two promoters of about a million dulars. She had captured magnetic promoters and one forty two promoters of about a million dulars. She had captured magnetic called a "long Thm."

On the night of September of that, Captain Reid slapped out of New York harbor and ran the block outsailing two of the block ading squadron after a parsuit of the two bracks. He had an intertential cruise accounts althoughout on September 46, ran into the harbor ful cruise accounts although outsain.

of Fayal, a Portuguese possession in the Azores, to secure fresh water and supplies. This was accomplished in a few hours and Captain Reid was just receiving the American consul and a few friends on a farewell visit of inspection, when suddenly a British vessel hove in sight and made into the harbor. Though this was the first British vessel seen in the port for several months, the consul, Mr. Dabney, felt sure that the neutrality of the port would be observed, and assured Captain Reid that there was no reason for uneasiness. The vessel proved to be the brig "Carnation," carrying eighteen guns, whose captain, as appeared later, had been informed of the identity of the American vessel by his Portuguese pilot. The Carnation sailed straight in and dropped anchor as evening was coming on about a pistol shot distant from the General Armstrong. Shortly afterward two other British vessels appeared, a frigate called the "Rota" and a ship of the line named the "Plantagenet." A rapid exchange of signals took place between these vessels and the Carnation. In spite of the assurance of Consul Dabney that the British would respect the neutrality of this Portuguese harbor, Captain Reid was suspicious, and determined to be on his guard. There was a very slight breeze, and so, without making sail, he moved his vessel inshore with sweeps and anchored nearer the guns of the fort, which, by the way, made no effort to protect him when he was attacked. The British, who could easily see his movements by the moonlight, proceeded to send four boats loaded with men on what their commodore, Captain Lloyd, was later pleased to call a reconnoitering expedition. It was certainly a curious way of ascertaining a stranger's identity to send out over one hundred men, and Captain Reid was too familiar with British captains to let these men get any advantage of him. He did not wish to violate the neutrality of the port; neither did he intend to allow the British to board his yessel. As the boats approached he hailed them and warned them again and again to keep off, but to no purpose. Finally when the foremost boat was within an oar's length he ordered his men to fire. The boats returned the fire, killing one of the Armstrong's crew and wounding another. Very soon however, they cried out for quarter and withdrew with a considerable loss. This repulse roused the Brit-

ish ships to open attack. All three vessels collected their boats and soon the Carnation was seen towing them in. Forming behind a reef near the Armstrong, about midnight they suddenly started to board her. The Armstrong in the interval had been brought close in shore, anchored broadside to the enemy and protected by boarding netting.

What a spectacle that must have been! The brilliant moonlight lighted up the sparkling waters of the bay. Not far away the high summit of Mount Pico loomed up eight thousand feet above the sea. On the precipitous rocks that reached down to the water's edge had gathered all the people of Fayal, roused by the first skirmish some hours before. The little brig with its crew of ninety men awaited in grim silence the outward rush of the twelve British boats that carried over four hundred men. So silent lay the Armstrong that it seemed as if the enemy were to take her by surprise. But at last when the British were within easy range "long Tom" spoke out, followed by the other three guns of the broadside. The British, with cheers, rushed to the attack. There was short time for cannonading. In a few moments the boats had crowded around the brig and the fight became a hand to hand struggle. Among the British sailors were men who had fought with Nelson at Trafalgar, men who feared no foe. As they slashed the netting and strove to scale the bulwarks, cutlasses in hand, the Americans met them with pikes and axes, and kept up a deadly fire with pistols at close range. Some leaped upon the bulwarks and threw heavy missiles in order to sink the boats. In the bow of the Armstrong, First Lieutenant Williams, a Norwich boy, was shot dead by the enemy. Soon the other two officers were disabled, and the enemy gained a foothold; but Captain Reid and a few followers rushed forward and cleared the decks. The air was filled with the groans of the wounded. Such a struggle could not last long. The crippled boats began to falter and then to retire. Two boats were captured so full of dead and injured that they could not move. Many British sailors leaped into the water and escaped by swimming ashore. The attack had disastrously failed. Captain Reid had lost two killed and seven wounded. The enemy afterwards admitted a loss of one hundred and twenty killed and one hundred and thirty wounded and the state of the s

The street had dissistantly in the large to the large to

it is certain that their loss was understated. Within the next few hours the Portuguese governor begged the British commodore to cease fighting in the harbor. But Captain Lloyd, chagrined and enraged beyond measure, declared that he would destroy the privateer if he had to destroy the town with it. Captain Reid knew that the destruction of his vessel was inevitable, but even when the Carnation next morning sailed in to attack him with her eighteen guns he aimed his "long Tom" to such good effect that she had to withdraw for repairs. And when at last it became evident that the enemy must capture his brig, he sent his wounded ashore, poked the "long Tom" down the hatchway, fired the shot that scuttled the Armstrong, and retired in good order to the land. After she had begun to sink the British boarded and burned her. The Americans went inland for protection, but were compelled by the Portuguese governor to submit to examination by the British on the ground that two of them were deserters from the English ships. This examination brought no good to Captain Lloyd, for he was utterly unable to prove his claim. Captain Reid, finding that even on shore he must protect himself, seized a vacant convent and fortified himself, hoisting the flag of the "General Armstrong." The British, however, did not molest him further, and shortly afterwards he returned to the United States. Two other vessels of the British squadron arrived within a few days and were sent to England with the wounded sailors. The destruction of the General Armstrong was the most deadly naval engagement of the whole war and in still another respect was most costly to the British. All in all the care of the dead and wounded delayed the fleet over a week in the voyage to Jamaica where a large force was gathering for the attack on New Orleans. This delay gave Andrew Jackson time to reach the city with his Tennessee mountaineers. So Captain Reid's valiant defense was the immediate cause that made possible the remarkable battle that vindicated American arms on land.

When Reid landed in the south he began a triumphant journey north, feasted and toasted in every city on his route. New York City gave him a silver service, New York State gave him a gold sword and adopted the following resolutions of thanks, which I quote only in part:

. п. металите ста

The state of the same of the s

The second secon

The second secon

n pengganakannura se menganakan di menganakan basah sebah situa sebah se

"In contemplating that memorable defense the mind is filled with a succession of brilliant incidents; and it hesitates which to admire most, the adventurous spirit which prompted you and your courageous comrades to engage in the desperate conflict, the consummate skill exhibited throughout the action, the undaunted valor which disdained to vield to the repeated efforts of an overwhelming force, or that proud magnanimous feeling displayed by your heroic band in arraying themselves on the shore after destroying their little vessel, hurling defiance at the foe and resolving there to perish rather than permit him the least triumph in his shameful attack. The defense of the 'General Armstrong' ranks among the most glorious achievements of our late war." Captain Reid was appointed harbor master at New York City where he served many years. His ingenuity led him to make a number of inventions. It was he who first placed a lightship off Sandy Hook; he invented a system of marine telegraphy to send news rapidly from Navesink Highlands to the Battery; he contrived a system of land signals by which messages could be sent six hundred miles an hour. This scheme of telegraphy, however, was forgotten like all others at the coming in of the Morse system.

He made one other contribution to our country that will doubtless endure as long as the memory of his sea fights.

The original flag of the United States had thirteen stars and thirteen stripes, which number was increased to fifteen by Congress after the admission of Vermont and Kentucky to the Union. It was a flag of fifteen stars and fifteen stripes that Francis Scott Key described in the "Star Spangled Banner." As other states came in the question arose of how best to alter the flag. When in 1817 a committee was appointed to report on the matter, Captain Reid was asked to suggest a plan. There were then twenty states. He suggested that the number of stripes be reduced to the original thirteen, while a new star be added for each new state. Congress in 1818 adopted this suggestion and forty-one years later, in 1859, adopted resolutions of thanks to Captain Reid as the author of the idea. His further suggestion that the stars be grouped to form a large star was never

"In contemplating that becomes the annel a cited with a succession of terilisent incidents; and is insighter which to account most, the adventuous spirit which prompted vor and year contenents most, the adventuous spirit which prompted vor and year contenents fred throughout the action the undamted valor which the some longitudes of the undamted valor which the some present of the undamted valor which the some the managements of the action the undamted valor which the some the managements of the strengt managements of the strengt of the solution of the strengt of the strength of the strength in the spanning them as a person of the strength was ". Capture the most exclude a substance of the strength was." Capture the most exclude a substance of the strength which is the substance of the strength where the same than the same that the same of the strength of the same that the same that the same that the same that the same of the same of the same that the same of the same that same that the same that the same of the same that same that the same of the same that same that the same of the same of the same was same to the same of the same that the same of the same of the same that the same of the same of the same of the same that the same of the s

He made one other contribution to over-country that will ill obtless and use as long as the memory of his sea tights

The original riag of the United States had thirteen space and thirteen stripes, which number was mercastal to fifteen by Compressing the admission of Vermont and Jerunesy to the Union. It was a flag of filtern states and fifteen strices must brancts Scott List described in the "Star Spangied thouser." As other states came in the question arose of how best to alter the flag. When in 1817 a commute tea was appointed to report on the matter, Capitain Reid was saled to suggest a plan. There were then twenty states, the suggested that the number of stripes be reduced to the original thirteen, while a new star be added for tach new stale. Congress in 1818 adopted this suggestion and fore-one rears liter, in 1850, attouch resolutions of thanks to Capitala Reid as the author of the idea. His further suggestion that the stars be grouped to form a large star was never pestion that the stars be grouped to form a large star was never

adopted by Congress and so, though sometimes used, has never been required.

The famous "long Tom" of the General Armstrong was presented to the United States in President Harrison's administration by the King of Portugal. His gold sword was presented to the government in 1887 by his son, another Samuel Chester Reid, whose death in New York City only twelve years ago reminds us that we are today not many years distant from the stirring times of Captain Reid. At the death of Captain Reid in 1861 he was buried with military honors in Greenwood Cemetery. His last words were, "Now I shall solve the great mystery of life."

adopted by Congress and so, though sometimes used, has never been required.

The tamons "long Tom" of the General Armstrong was presented to the United States in Fresident Harrison's administration by the King of Portugal. His gold sword was presented to the governibem in 1857 by his son, snother Samuel Chaster Reid whose diamon in New York City only twelve years ago reminds us that we are noting out many years distant from the shiring times of Capatin Reid. At the death of Capatin Reid in 1851 he was buried with military huncus un death of Capatin Reid in 1851 he was buried with military huncus un Capatin of Capatin Reid in 1851 he was buried with military huncus un great my stery of the."

## A FORGOTTEN SON OF LIBERTY.

BY AMOS A. BROWNING.

Read before the Society at its Annual Meeting, September 28, 1911.

In her History of Norwich, Miss Caulkins says of Colonel John Durkee: "Could the life of this able and valiant soldier be written in detail, it would form a work of uncommon interest. Only the outlines can now be recovered, but they are of a nature that indicates a career full of adventure and a character deeply imbued with patriotic resolution."

Oscar J. Harvey, the historian of Wilkesbarre, Pennsylvania, utters this lament, appearing in a publication issued at the time of the Centennial Anniversary of the founding of that city: "In all the years since his death, not a single effort to perpetuate the memory of Colonel John Durkee has been made by the citizens of the town which he laid out and named, and for the founding of which he suffered unjust imprisonment. Is it possible that blind forgetfulness and dark oblivion have buried the name and fame of John Durkee beyond resurrection?"

It is a pleasure to record the fact that the subsequent researches and recent publications\* of the latter author himself have done much to bring to light the story of that devoted and eventful career, the details of which Miss Caulkins thought forever lost. The principal events in that life, now known and well authenticated, it is the purpose of this article to briefly recall.

Several Durkee (or Durgee) families were residents of Windham and New London Counties prior to the Revolution, and were people of influence in local church and town affairs. A score of men bearing the Durkee name were enrolled from Connecticut in the patriot cause. John Durkee, the grandfather of Colonel Durkee, born at Ipswich, Mass., in 1664, removed first to Gloucester, and then, about 1715, to Connecticut. He died in 1739, rich in children and lands. His son John settled at West Farms (Franklin) and his son William at Windham.

<sup>\*</sup> History of Wilkesbarre and Wyoming, 1909, and The Harvey Book, 1899.

Commence dell'interesso

A SECTION OF THE SECT

Service that and the company of the

John Durkee, the second child of Deacon William Durkee, abovenamed, and Susannah (Sabin) Durkee, was born at Windham, December 11, 1728, and removed to Norwich not long after attaining his majority, where, we may safely assume, he soon engaged in mercantile pursuits.

John Durkee's military career began, so far as known, with his enlistment in 1756, for service against Canada. Among the appointments of the Connecticut General Assembly in May of that year, is found that of John Durkee as second lieutenant of the Fourth Company, in the Second Regiment, commanded by Colonel David Wooster.

With his appointment as major of the Third Regiment, in 1758, Durkee acquired the title by which he was long after known. From this time till the end of the French and Indian War, he held the double position of an officer of the line and captain of a company. The great year of that war was 1759. Major Durkee's company, mustering at Norwich in April, joined General Amherst's command and took part in the brilliant campaign which succeeded at last in wresting Ticonderoga and Crown Point from the enemy, and destroying the hostile vessels on Lake Champlain. Major Durkee was with his regiment during its whole term of service in this eventful year.

The campaign of 1760 resulted in the surrender of Montreal and the completion of the conquest of Canada. Major Durkee had in his command, as Captain of the Third Company (that from Norwich), in Colonel Fitch's regiment, six sergeants, seven corporals, and forty-four privates who had served in some previous campaign. The diary of Asa Waterman, still in existence, shows that sixty-eight men enlisted that spring in this company, many of whom bore family names still familiar in Norwich.

A new phase of the struggle arose in 1762, when the King of Great Britain declared war also against Spain, and the capture of Havana was undertaken. Durkee took part in this expedition as major in General Lyman's regiment and captain of its Third Company.

Havana was indeed captured but owing to the fever, not to the enemy's bullets, only a handful of the soldiers from Connecticut ever

John Durkee, the second child of Dencon William Liurkee, above named, and Susannah (Sabin) Durkee, was born at Windham, Eccent ber 11, 1728, and removed to Norwich not long after atteining intensionity, where, we any safely assume, he soon cogaged in mercantite pursuits.

John Durkee's military garear hapan so have known with be enlowered to 1356, for service against the service appointments of the Connection General Assembly in Max of Unit year, is found that of John Durker as become firstenant, it is the outer than pany, is the become Regiment, commended to the based Wooster gany, is the become Regiment, commended to the land David Wooster

With his appointment is major of the Third Cogiment in 1948, Classics, acquired the rate by which he was long offer through the main this time till the end of the French and Indian Viar, he I will be confine position of an officer of the ing and approxim of a comment. The great year of mat was 1759. Major Derive's comment approximate any in the trilliant campage which succeeded at less, in everyone the normal detects and Crawa Point from the enemy, and design the freshing receiving the facilities on Lake Champlain. Major Dathers was with his repaired during its whole term of service in this poyntal jour.

The campleston of the compact of the attraction of Mestivest and the completion of the compact of the company. Make the test in its command, as Captain of the company (that from Norwich), in Colonel Pitch's regiment, six surgeants, are at ongoveries and for four privates who had served in some previous care congressles and for clare of Ass Waterman, still in existence, thous that surjectiful men solicited that spring in this company, many of whom home family names will familiar in Norwich.

A new phase of the stringer arose in 1762, when the King of Great thinain declared was also against Spain, and the capture of Havane was imdertaken. Durkee took part in this expedition as major m General Lyman's regiment and captain of its Third Company.

Havana was indeed captured but away to the fever, not to the enemy's builets, only a handful of the soldiers from Connecticul ever

returned. An immense quantity of booty fell into the hands of the victors and prize money was awarded to the colonial officers and soldiers. The following notice, which appeared eleven years afterwards, in the Norwich Packet of December 16, 1773, is interesting in this connection .

"All those officers and soldiers who belonged to General Lyman's regiment of provincials and were at the taking of Havana, and have not received their last dividend of the prize money for said place, are hereby notified to meet at the house of Major John Durkee, inn-holder in Norwich, on Thursday, the 23rd instant, in order to make an inquiry why said dividend has not been paid, and consult on other matters that will be proposed."

Major Durkee served in the forces engaged in the French and Indian War during seven campaigns, in seven successive years, his term of service in each year being of about nine months' duration. These were trying campaigns and yet, having once enlisted, he never failed either to do his duty on the field, or to enlist for renewed service as each year drew to its close. He was thus schooled for the greater work in which we shall find him later engaged. One of his sons, born while the father was away on the Havana expedition, took his Christian name from that of the beloved commander of the provincials, gathered for the undertaking, General Phineas Lyman. Later, another son, born in 1767, was named from the brave Colonel Barre (afterwards Sir Isaac Barre), who was with Wolfe at the capture of Quebec in 1759, and so must have been known to Durkee as a fellow officer though they were engaged in different expeditions.

In any estimate of the value of Colonel Durkee's life and public services, his participation in the French and Indian War, which changed the destiny of a continent, is not to be forgotten. Referring to the long list of gallant officers from Connecticut, who served in that war, Hollister, in his History of Connecticut, classes Durkee with Lyman, Wooster, Putnam, Wolcott and others, whose exploits "were as glorious as their fame will be immortal."

RECORD OF MAJOR JOHN DURKEE IN THE FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR.

<sup>(</sup>ECORD OF MAJOR JOHN DURKEE IN THE FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR.

7356—Second Lieutenant Fourth Company, Second Regiment, Colonel David Wooster.

1753—First Lieutenant Seventh Company, Regiment of Colonel Phineas Lyman.

1753—Captain Ninth Company, Major Third Regiment, Colonel Eleazer Fitch.

1760—Captain Third Company, Major Fourth Regiment, Colonel Eleazer Fitch.

1760—Captain Third Company, Major Fourth Regiment, Colonel Eleazer Fitch.

1761—Captain First Company, Major First Regiment, Colonel Phineas Lyman.

1762—Captain Third Company, Major First Regiment, Colonel Phineas Lyman.

neturned. An immense quantity of trooty felt into the hands of the victor's and prize money was awarded to the colonial officers and soldiers. The following notice, which appeared eleven years afterwards, in the Norwich Packet of December 15, 1773, is interesting in this connection.

"All those officers and soldiers who belonged to forcers Linnan's explanent of provincials and seere at the taking of faccors, see bereig nor randved their last dividend at the prize arone, for said place, are bereig northest to meet at the house of Major Join Darker, inn-holder in Norwich, on Thursday, the 23rd ingtant, in order to make an inquire why said dividend has not been paid, and consult on other matters that will be proposed."

Major Harkee served in the forces engaged in the franch and Indian War during serven campaigns, in seven successive rears, his term of service in each year being of about him months duration. These were trying campaigns and yet, having once enlisted, he never failed either to do his duty on me field, or to enlist for renewed service as each year drew to its close. He was thus schooled for the greater work in which we shall find him later appaged. One of his same, both while the father was away on the Havens expedition, rook his a briston name from that of the beloved commander of the provincials, suthered for the undertaking. General Phineas Lyman plater; another som born in 1767, was named from the brave Colonel Sarre (afterwards Sir Isaac Sarre), who was with Wolte at the capture of Queltec in 1779, and we must have been known in Darkee as a fellow officer though they were engaged in different expeditions.

In any estimate of the value of Colonel Durkee's life and public services, his participation in the French and Indian War, which clisaged the deathry of a continent, is not to be forgothen. Referring to the long list of gallant oxforts from Communicate who served in that war, Hollister, in his Hustory of Connecticut, elising Darkee with Lyman, Wooster, Pursan, Wolcon and others, wayne explaints were as giorious as their frame will be immental.

Parcent of Major James Barrior in the Foundation of the American Street, Comment Street, Comme

the sweet amount of the state o

Upon the passage of the Stamp Act by the House of Commons, on March 22, 1765, "with less opposition than a turnpike bill," there sprang up, in several of the colonies, secret organizations, whose members, glorying in the name "Sons of Liberty," were pledged to resist the enforcement of the obnoxious act, and to march at once for the defense of places which might be in danger because of opposition to the law. The name of the organization, Sons of Liberty, comes from an expression used by Barre in a speech in the House of Commons. Three months after its delivery, the phrase was familiar in every patriotic home in America.

Mr. Harvey asserts \* that the headquarters of the Sons of Liberty in Connecticut was at Norwich, and that Major Durkee was from the beginning a very active and influential member of the organization. A pole was erected on the green at Norwich Town, in the autumn of 1765, decorated with suitable inscriptions and devices, with hood or cap on its top, and called the Liberty Tree, at the foot of which was a pavilion for resort and discussion.

At Windham, on August 6, 1765, the stamp master, Jared Ingersoll, was hung and burned in effigy, together with other persons supposed to be officially connected with the prospective enforcement of the law.

On September 17, 1765, the citizens of Ingersoll's own town of New Haven, in town meeting, requested him to resign. His reply was that he would apply to the General Assembly, to convene two days thereafter, for its confirmation of his office. His opponents did not fail to point out that the initials of his name were the same as those of the betrayer, Judas Iscariot.

It was amid such demonstrations as these against the Stamp Act that a body of several hundred men,† gathered from Norwich and neighboring towns, set out on horseback for Hartford, provisioned for eight days, with a purpose best learned from the sequel. The company had reached Hartford by the evening of September 18, and learning that Ingersoll was on his way from New Haven, to present the matter

<sup>\*</sup> Harvey's History of Wilkesbarre and Wyoming, Volume 1, 482.

t Miss Caulkins says there were about five hundred, and that their purpose was to prevent the distribution of the stamps.

to the General Assembly, which was to convene there on the next day, they posted sentinels to watch during the night and prevent his entering the city unnoticed.

Upon the following morning, possibly augmented in numbers by recruits from Hartford, the company proceeded towards New Haven. A contingent, gathered at New London, crossed the Connecticut at North Lyme, where they were joined by others. marched up on the west bank of the river, and united with those from Norwich near Wethersfield. Major Durkee commanded the combined force and rode at its head with two aids, dressed like himself in full military uniform, accompanied by three trumpeters. The other members of the company were in citizens' dress and carried long sticks or poles. freshly cut, having the bark peeled off and resembling the batons carried in those days by sheriffs and constables. They met Mr. Ingersoll south of Wethersfield, and opening their ranks with "profoundest courtesy" to allow him to pass through, turned and escorted him to the elm and open space in front of Colonel Chester's residence at Wethersfield. Here his resignation was demanded by Major Durkee. However, Ingersoll secured time for reflection, repaired to an upper room in a house or inn near by, and succeeded in sending a messenger. to Hartford, to apprise the Governor and Assembly of his plight. A delay of three hours occurred, when Major Durkee called upon him, for his answer, informing him with at least an implied threat, that the company was impatient and would not brook longer delay.

Historians have undertaken to give expressions used by the leading actors in the drama, some of which, as reported, were these: To Major Durkee's demand, Ingersoll's reply was that "two counties should not dictate to the rest of the state." Major Durkee said: "It does not signify to parley; a great many people are waiting and you must resign."

"I must wait to learn the sense of the government," said Ingersoll.

"Here is the sense of the government and no man shall execute your office," declared Durkee. "I ask for leave to proceed to Hartford," said Ingersoll. "You shall not go two rods till you have resigned." Durkee is said to have responded. "The cause is not worth dying for," said Ingersoll, and consented to sign his resignation.

The fact that this instrument, or some draft of it, had been prepared in advance, is well attested, though one or more historians assert that Ingersoll wrote his resignation. The accounts may be reconciled if we assume, what is so probable, that Ingersoll, being an attorney, re-wrote the draft. Throughout the entire proceedings, he preserved his calmness and self-possession.

The document lacked nothing in the way of definiteness. It promised that he would never receive stamped paper, nor officiate in any way as stamp master or distributor of stamps, directly or indirectly; notified all the inhabitants of the colony not to apply to him for stamps; announced his resignation of the office committed to him; and finally declared that he executed these presents of his "own free will and accord, without any equivocation or mental reservation." The instrument was dated at Wethersfield, the 19th day of September, 1765.

They then demanded that he read his resignation to the company, which having been done, they requested that he swear to it, which he refused to do. They compromised however on the condition that he should shout the words "Liberty and Property" three times. This he did, swinging his hat above his head with such earnestness that, in response, they gave him three huzzas, with a will. The tension was now off and a cheerful feeling prevailed. Ingersoll dined with several of the party at a tavern near by, while the others, it may be assumed, in the absence of direct evidence upon the point, refreshed themselves with the provisions they had brought with them.

The company, now numbering, says Hollister, one thousand men, proposed to escort the ex-appointee, nolens volens, on his way to Hartford, forming for that purpose on horseback, four abreast, the trumpeters heralding the advance of the cavalcade. Ingersoll, who was riding a white horse, had not lost his sense of the humorous, and when asked how he liked his escort, replied, that he now understood, as never before, that passage in Revelation which refers to death on a pale horse with all hell following after. The highway was thronged with curious spectators. Arriving in Hartford, they formed in a semicircle, in front of the building which then served both as court house

The field of this integration of agreement of an excellence of payed and the control of the cont

The second of th

The n is show your dense one company that the company of the compa

The company, non-numbering market show in the company of the exappoint of the sample of the exappoint of the same and the fact that for the forming for the parties on the cavalrace for each received the same of the cavalrace for each of the same as a side of the fact of

and state house, and in which the Assembly had that day convened. At their request, Ingersoll again read his resignation (or as some historians say, it was read by Major Durkee) in presence of the escort and the crowd that had assembled. He again shouted "Liberty and Property" three times, to the entire satisfaction of the company, when (to quote from the report of the affair which appeared in the next issue of the Connecticut Courant), "three huzzas were given and the whole company immediately dispersed without making the least disturbance."

One is struck with the language of this report, the first account of the transaction to appear in print, because it is so matter of fact, mentions no names, states simply that the company was from "the eastern part of this government," and is careful to notice the absence of disorder. The news editor was evidently conscious that there might be a thereafter.

The writer of this paper is impressed with the deliberation, daring and executive ability displayed by these cavaliers. The expedition contemplated a possible length of a week. The plan was doubtless discussed and received its inspiration at the pavilion on the Norwich Town Green. It took some days in fact to collect the forces and carry the design into execution. Were they aware that this was high-handed sedition, for which they were liable to the gravest punishments? Nothing was left undone to make the work effective. The resignation must be in writing, in terms almost of redundancy. Lest Ingersoll repudiate his act, as done under legal duress, the instrument was read a second time, in the most public way, in front of the State House at Hartford. All was in broad daylight, the leader in uniform, and the company armed with clubs, marching to martial music. Are we wrong in thinking that the whole is more daring and worthy of celebration and remembrance than the midnight ride of Paul Revere, Wadsworth's hiding of the Connecticut Charter, or the Boston Tea Party? Indeed, some historians have ingeniously suggested that the undertaking might have been inspired by the Hero of the Wolf Den, and have called attention to the fact that Putnam was at this time detained at home by an injury he had shortly before received. It is true that the exploit was worthy of Old Put at his best, but there is not a particle of

vevidence that he had aught to do with the affair. And it was the execution of the undertaking that called for special nerve and daring; for they were dealing face to face with an official, cool and collected, appointed by the crown and fortified with his commission as stamp master.

That there were neither stamps nor stamp master in Connecticut on November 1, 1765, and that the day was signalized by display of banners and ensigns, and other patriotic demonstrations, is familiar history. Nowhere was the repeal of the Stamp Act celebrated with greater enthusiasm than at the Pavilion, under the Liberty Tree, on Norwich Town Green, March 19, 1767.

A colonization scheme sprang up in Windham County in 1753, which soon grew until it had members, many of them prominent citizens, in all parts of Connecticut. The story of the "Susquehanna Purchase," the hardships and sufferings entailed, the persistence and heroism of the emigrants, and the negotiations, "wars" and legal questions which grew out of the enterprise, reaching its climax in the Wyoming massacre, involving as it did political jurisdiction over, and the right to the soil of, more than five millions of acres, is of tragic interest and would fill, and indeed has filled in the telling, many volumes. These controversies wore out one generation; the lives of hundreds and the ruin of thousands was at stake. Says Harvey, "Our Pilgrim Fathers could recount no such afflictions as our Wyoming Fathers were compelled to endure." \*

The Susquehanna Company, formed at Windham, on July 16, 1753, consisted of over two hundred and fifty members. In the following January, one hundred and fifty others were received, and again in May it was voted to admit five hundred more. The price of shares at first was two Spanish milled dollars. Later, members were assessed and the value of the shares rapidly rose. The Susquehanna Company was a powerful organization and strongly entrenched in the popular

<sup>\*</sup> Centennial Jubilee of Wilkesbarre, 18. Dwight's History of Connecticut, 312. Miner's History of Wyoming, 65.

evidence that he had august to do with the allain. And it we was execution of the undertaking that united its special mere and daring for they were dealing face to face with an official, end and collect at appearing by the crown and fortified with his contains and a start p master.

That there were neither mamps not seemed, the in Connecticut on November a cris, and then the day was applicable brankers and energies, and other patriotic demonstrations. Conference in the Stamp Act coloured with restant confined as the region of the Stamp Act coloured with restant mathematical state of the Connection of the Connecti

A countries school spray in an Worthing Countries where countries where countries which countries with a supervised with a supervised countries of the state of the countries and for the supervised countries and the countries are countries and the countries and countries were out one quairfied to the countries and countries were out one quairfied to the countries and countries and countries were out one quairfied to the countries and the countries were out one quairfied. The countries and the countries were out one quairfied to the countries and countries and the countries and countries and the countries and countries are countries and countries and countries are countries.

The Susquelianus Company, Innued at Winelbern on July 10, 1753, consisted of over two lumdred and fifty otembers. In the following January, one bundred and fifty others were received and again me May it was voted to acted five hundred more. The trace of sluries at first was two Spanish miller deliver. Laver, members were assessed and the value of life shares repidly rate. The Susquelation Company and the value of life shares repidly rate. The Susquelation Company was a powerful expension and strongly entremeded in the popular

Comming Islands of Wellanders, vit. Dought's Hinery of Committee, vie. Many's Hinery of Wisching, vit.

favor. As one writer says, "It represented popularly though not officially the State of Connecticut."

The scheme offered romantic and stirring adventure, colonial aggrandisement and pecuniary profit.\* The Company's Articles of Agreement set forth as its objects, not only the beneficial interests of its members, but the enlargement of the English settlements and the spread of Christianity.

In 1754, negotiations were entered into by which, for two thousand pounds, in New York currency, a deed was secured from the Six-Nations (or at least from fourteen sachems who claimed to represent them) of a large tract of land, extending from the forty-first to the forty-second degrees of north latitude, in the beautiful and fertile Susquehanna Valley, near an island called Wyoming. Hostilities between England and France delayed actual settlement. Late in the summer of 1762 however, a company of one hundred and nineteen men, later joined by their families and others, established themselves in the now far-famed valley, only to be driven out with slaughter by the Delawares, in autumn of the following year.

In 1768, the Pennsylvanians, in turn, obtained a deed from chiefs of the Six Nations, claiming to have full authority for the purpose, embracing a large tract of land, including of course that before deeded to the Susquehanna Company. This aroused the latter to vigorous efforts to establish a permanent settlement. It voted that forty persons, proprietors in the purchase, should proceed to take possession of the land in behalf of the Company, by February 1, 1769. Two hundred more were to join them as early in the spring as might be. The Company, holding its meetings now at Hartford, voted to lay out five "gratuity towns," each five miles square. The "first forty" settlers were to have their choice of one of the towns and the remaining four towns were to belong to the two hundred later settlers, to be "divided out to them by fifties in a town," but all on the condition that they continue thereon under said Company for five years.

The "first forty" settlers reached Wyoming Valley, February 8, 1769, to find that the site of the earlier settlement was now occupied

<sup>\*</sup> Miss Larned's History of Windham County, Volume 2, 49,

by the Pennamites, as they were called by these settlers, who in turn were called Yankees. Trouble ensued at once and the first "Pennamite War" began.

As early as 1761, Major Durkee had acquired by purchase an interest in the stock of the Company and later became prominent in its management. At a meeting of the Company in Hartford, on April 12, 1769, it was voted that the affairs at the settlement should be under the direction and order of a Committee of Settlers.

For the important position as head of this governing committee, and as leader and commander of the settlers in their march to Wyoming, the Susquehanna Company appointed Major John Durkee, with the title of President of the First Settlers. In the latter part of the same month, about one hundred and ten men rendezvoused at Norwich and set out for Wyoming on horseback, in command of Major Durkee. Their route was through Wallingford, Woodbury and New Milford in Connecticut, Fishkill, New Windsor and Goshen in New York, and the northern part of the county of Sussex, in New Jersey. They crossed the Delaware River and entered Pennsylvania at what is now Dingman's Ferry.

Major Durkee and his company at once erected twenty substantial and commodious one-story log cabins arranged in a parallelogram, all facing the central rectangle, with loop-holes in the rear. On June 2, one hundred and ninety-five men were on the ground and two hundred acres had been cleared and planted. Already the twenty cabins occupying a half acre, had been surrounded with a wooden stockade. When completed, all was called Fort Durkee, in honor of their leader. The Wyoming Chapter, D. A. R., marked this location on the River Common in 1899, by the erection of a suitably inscribed bronze tablet set in a monolith.

The Committee of Settlers was early organized, as provided by the resolution of the home company, with Major Durkee as President. At this time, he originated the unique name of the settlement, written originally and sometimes still as a compound word, Wilkes-Barre. It is compounded from the names of two English statesmen. The Right Honorable John Wilkes was a prisoner in London, in the spring

of 1769, suffering, as his admirers believed, most unjustly because of his devotion to the cause of liberty and freedom of speech. To Colonel Barre, we have heretofore referred. He was among those who at Quebec received General Wolfe in their arms as he fell mortally wounded, and cheered his dying moments with the announcement of victory. The combination was a happy thought and the name of the new settlement was popularly received.

The community was governed like a military camp, the duties of the President being executive, judicial and military. Scouts were sent out and sentries were on duty day and night. No stranger was allowed to tarry in the settlement unless he bore proper credentials from representatives of the Susquehanna Company or received permission from the local Committee of Settlers. No member of the community was permitted to leave the settlement without a permit or furlough granted by the President. One of these permits in Durkee's handwriting, still preserved, reads as follows: "Wilkesbarre, 30th Augt. 1769. The bearers, Captain Zebulon Butler and Captain Harris Colt, are permitted to return to Windham and to return to this place in sixty days. Pr. Jno. Durkee, President."

In September, the first of the "gratuity towns" was laid out under the direction of Major Durkee, with an area of about twenty-three square miles, comprising within its limits the original settlement, whose name of Wilkesbarre it took. The following quotation from the New London Gazette of that time, shows the opinion then held of the man at the head of the settlement: "We further learn that Major Durkee so behaves and conducts, that he hath got the universal esteem of all the settlers; and notwithstanding the disadvantages he is under of not having any law, either civil or military, to govern the people by, yet he quiets all their uneasiness, and they are well united and do not only love and fear, but honor and obey the Major, who is supremely accomplished for such an undertaking."

Events moved rapidly. In November, by order of the Pennsylvanian Proprietary Government, a force of two hundred and fifty wellarmed men, provided with a four-pounder cannon, appeared in the valley. By a surprise, Major Durkee and other leading men were

of 1769, suffering, as his admirets believed, most unjustly because of his devotion to the cause of liberty and treedom of speech. To Colonel Barre, we have heretolore referred. He was among those who at Quebec received General Wolfe to their arms as he fell, mortally wounded, and cheered his dying moments with the announcement of victory. The combination was a happy thought and the name of the naw settlement was popularly received.

The community was governed like a military camp, the dubes of the President being executive, judicial and military. Scoups remerched out, and sentries were on duty day and night. No stranger was allowed to tacty in the systement unless he bore proper credential-from representatives of the Susquebaona Company or received new mission from the local Committee of Settlers. No member of the mission from the local Committee of Settlers. No member of the community was permitted to leave the sertlement without a permit of furloogy granted by the President. One of these permits in Practice's handwriting, still preserved reads as follows. Wilheshierre, you handwriting, still preserved reads as follows. Wilheshierre, you handwriting. Still preserved treads as follows. Wilheshierre, you hand writing. Still preserved to return to the Plattis Colt, are permitted to return to Wischbam and to return to this place in sixty days. Pr. Ino. Durlier, President."

In September, the first of the "gratuity lowns" was laid out under the direction of Major Darkee, with an area of about twenty-three square miles, comprising within its limits the original sertlement, whape name of Wilkesbarre it took. The following quaration from the New London Gasette of that time; shows the opinion then held of the man at the head of the settlement: "We further learn than Major Darkee at the head of the sign who behaves and conducts, that he hard got the universal esteem of all the settlers; and notwithstanding the disadvantages he is under of not having any law, either civil or military, to govern the people by yest he quiets all their measures, and they are woll united and do not he quiets all their measures, and they are who is supremely only love and tear, but hence and obey the Major, who is supremely accomplished for such an modertaking."

Events moved capidly. In November, by order of the Francyvanian Proprietary Government, a force of two hundred and fifty well armed men, provided with a four-pounder cambon, appeared in the valley. By a surprise, Major Durkee and other leading men were captured and sent in irons to Philadelphia, where they were lodged in jail. The other settlers fled to Fort Durkee, and were obliged to capitulate. By the terms of the agreement, all the Connecticut Settlers were to leave the valley save fourteen, who were to remain to care for the crops, live stock and other personal property, until His Majesty's decree determining the title to the Wyoming lands.

In violation of this agreement, hundreds of sheep, cattle and horses belonging to the settlers, were driven to market by their foes, and the caretakers, left without means of support, abandoned the settlement. But Major Durkee secured his release and in March was again on the ground, with a well-armed force, who soon drove out the Pennamites. Improvements were now made, crops were planted and preparations completed to locate the other "gratuity towns." The town plot of Wilkesbarre was planned by Durkee and surveyed and plotted by Samuel Wallis, a skillful surveyor from Philadelphia. It comprised two hundred acres in the form of a parallelogram, lying just northeast of Fort Durkee. In the center of the town plot, was a diamond-shaped space of over four acres, which remaining as undivided land of the town, soon received the name of Center Square, from the four corners of which the four main streets radiate. Because of the shape of this central park, together with the fact that the city is the center of the "black diamond" mining district, Wilkesbarre has received the appellation of "The Diamond City." What is known as the River Common, over thirty-five acres in extent, also remained undivided and was not embraced in the town plot. Thus by the admirable forethought of Major Durkee, as pointed out by a writer of that place, the town had from the first the benefit of these two parks.\*

The town plot was divided into forty-eight lots, making with two outside the parallelogram, the fifty lots called for by the Company's resolve, all of which were assigned by drawing on June 29. Within three months thereafter, one hundred and forty armed Pennamites made a foray into the valley and again captured Major Durkee, who with Simeon Draper, Captain Zebulon Butler and others were marched in irons to Easton and from there taken to Philadelphia and thrown

<sup>\*</sup> R. W. Ferrell, in The American City, for September, 1910.

captured and sent in bulls to Philadelphila, when a they was lodged to jail a The other settlers loss to Fort transes and seem obligat to capitulate. By the terms of the seriement all the Connections Acts there were to leave the valley have conteen, who early to retain a case for the connection the case of the valley have conteen paradal property and title. Majerry's decrees leavening the differ to the William and

Indonging to the satisfies are netwern to marker by those, to the control of control of the cont

The town plot was thirded into toric outs loss making with two outside the parallelogram, the first loss called for the face to the face to the company of the parallelogram, and the testing on time as the face months thereofier, one fauntied, and forty against Permanent made a foray into the valley and again, explored Malor Diction with Simeon these will be with Simeon these Capture Reladou Botters not conserved in impacts and thrown the master taken to [Philadelphia and thrown

R. W. Ferrell, in Lee proprieta City, he Separation, expe-

into jail. Here the Major was kept a prisoner till August, 1772. suffering many hardships during this second imprisonment of nearly two years.†

Upon Durkee's release, he returned to Norwich, where his family had continued to reside. In 1773 and 1774, he was back again in Wyoming, at least for certain periods, performing various duties as a member of the Committee of Settlers. At the solicitation of Major Durkee and others, an admirable system of government for the settlement was adopted, giving the civil authority in each of the six townships then organized to three directors, who were to exercise both judicial and executive authority, and from whose acts an appeal could be taken to the quarterly sessions of the directors of all the townships.

Again, Durkee's name heads a petition to the General Assembly, dated at Wilkesbarre, April 3, 773, praying that Wyoming be made a county, and that officers, civil and military, be appointed. This petition was granted in substance, for in January following, after unsuccessful efforts had been made to obtain an amicable adjustment with Pennsylvania, the Connecticut Assembly, with a boldness it had not previously shown, created the town of Westmoreland, attaching it to Litchfield County. In 1776, this territory became the county of the same name, with Wilkesbarre as it county seat. It was bounded on the east by the Delaware River, on the west by a line fifteen miles west of the Susquehanna, and on the north and south by the limits, as claimed, of the Connecticut grant. Thus the government established by the Susquehanna Company came to an end. The jurisdiction of Connecticut was established, as was believed forever, over the territory, the laws of that state were enforced, and representatives from the new town sat in its General Assembly for eight years thereafter.

<sup>†</sup> At a meeting of the Susquehanna Company, on April 4, 1771, the following resolution was adopted: "Whereas Major John Durkee and several others of the proprietors of the Susquehanna Furchase are confined in the common jail in the Province of Pennsylvania, and are there destitute of friends and funds: Resolved, that the sum of fifty pounds be immediately raised and sent to Major Durkee and others, to be divided; Durkee thirty-four pounds, Simeon Draper, Daniel Gore, Asa Ludington and Thomas Bennett, four pounds each."

not.

into jail. Here the Major was kept a prisoner till August, 1972, Satferbsg many hardships during this second imprisonment of nearly two years.

Upon Durkee's release, he returned to Norwich, where he family had continued to reside. In 1773 and 1774, he was back again in Myoming, at least for certain periods, performing various discussion of Myoming, at least for certain periods, performing various discussion of the Committee of Seuless. At the solication of Molor Durkee and others, an admirable system of government for the seulement was adopted, giving the civil solicative in mach of the seulement of the countries of the other discounts who were to essentiate that judicial and executive authority, such from whose acts on appeal could be taken to the quarterly sessions of the directors of all the townships.

Again. Unther's name heads a pairing to the Ceneral Assembly, ideaed, at Wilescharre, April 3, 173, praying that Wyopting is made a county, and that editorers civil and military, he appointed. Thus perform was granted in substance, for in January Indianing, after ansurencested offers had been made to obtain an anneable adjustment with Pennsylvania, the Konnecticut Assembly, with a boliosse it had not previously shown, created the fown of Wastmoreland, attaching it to Jatchfield County. In 1736, this terratory because the county of the same name, with Wilkesburre as a county seed. It was issuanted on the cast by the United miles the Susquehania, and on the north and seath by the United miles west of the Susquehania, and on the north and seath by the United at the Susquehania. And on the north and seath by the limits of the Connecticut was established to an enter the prescriment established by the furtherman over the teaty, the laws of that state were enforced, and property over the received to sew town set in its General Assembly for civil, every themselver

As a specific of the dissectance Complete, on April 4, type, the following resolution one absorber as Whereas shade pain fundament several actions of the complete of Mane Societies of Parameters of the composition of the April 1 of the Societies of the Societi

Peace had apparently come.\* The special work for which Major Durkee went out, that of establishing a permanent settlement, had been accomplished. He was at the head of the government set up by the Susquehanna Company, and that having come to an end, his active connection with Wyoming ceased. His work is fully recognized by the recent historians of Wilkesbarre and Wyoming, who refer in terms of high commendation to his services as the chief man among the Wyoming Settlers of 1769-70, and the founder and namer of Wilkesbarre. His attention was now turned towards the coming titanic struggle with the mother country.

Following Major Durkee's activities against the enforcement of the Stamp Act, already noticed, he was in 1766 chosen one of the deputies from Norwich to the May Session of the General Assembly at Hartford. During the same year, he was appointed by the Sons of Liberty a member of an important committee, consisting of Colonel Putnam, Captain Ledlie and himself, to whom was assigned the duty of arranging a system of correspondence between members of the organization in different counties of Connecticut and with those in other colonies. Major Durkee was thus kept fully informed of the growing sentiment against Britain because of her oppressive measures and, forsooth, did his share in promoting that feeling. It is natural to surmise that he had some presentment of the inevitable conflict years before the war opened.

Major Durkee was again a member of the committee appointed in

<sup>\*</sup>The dispute between Pennsylvania and Connecticut as to jurisdiction over lands in the Susquehanna region was pressed for settlement by the former, under the provisions of the Articles of Confederation, as soon as the Revolutionary War was at an end. The controversy was submitted to arbitrators, who on December 30, 1782, decided in favor of Pennsylvan a. Connecticut had claimed title under the grant to the Plymouth Colony in 1620, confirmed by the charter of 1662, while Pennsylvania's title rested on the grant to William Penn, in 1681. Never did conflicting grants of a king cause greater mischief. Relying upon the legal maxim that "He who is first in time is first in right," and acting on the advice of able counset, the settlers firmly believed that their title was both just and unimpeachable, and right nobly did they detend it. Other considerations, such as the contiguity of territory (since New York lay between the Susquehanna Settlement and New England) may have had much to do with the result. But the decision, alas, did not bring peace to this distracted region, for the Pennyslvanians set up the claim that not only was the political title or right of government determined by the decision, but that the settlers were intruders and must abandon the soil upon which they had lived. Years of violence and strife followed. Peace reigned in other parts of the new nation, but here there was strugg'e, controversy, misery and bitter hatred, known as the Second Pennamite War. At length, the General Assembly of Pennsylvania confirmed the title in those who, having regular allotments, had become actual settlers while Connecticut claimed jurisdiction. Even then other years of strife ensued until near the end of the century, when certain claims of those holding allotments under Pennsylvanian authority had been adjusted. Among all those peoples of any age who have struggled and endured for land or faith, the Wyoming settlers should have high place.

town meeting at Norwich, in December, 1767, to consider the famous "Boston Circular," recommending the disuse of certain articles of British production. Heroic resolutions were presented by this committee and unanimously adopted, approving the recommendations of the Circular, and urging the cultivation of wool, flax and hemp, and the promotion of American manufactures. It also requested that ladies omit tea drinking in the afternoon.

The advent of the American Revolution found the "Bold Bean-Hiller," as he came to be called, ready for action. He possessed the valuable knowledge and experience gained by seven years of hard service in the northern campaigns nearly twenty years before. He had a company, drilled and ready for any task. He proved himself, as we shall now see, the true minute-man, ready at a moment's notice, to rush to the front. On September 3, 1774, there arrived a messenger at Norwich, from Colonel Putnam, with the startling information that an attack had been made by General Gage's soldiers on Boston citizens the night before, and that six persons had been killed. Remembering the "Boston Massacre" of 1770, people were ready to believe any rumor of British aggression at "the Hub." An assemblage hastily gathered at the Liberty Tree on the Green and adjourned to the court house, where a full discussion ensued. Suspecting that the news might be false, David Nevins was despatched towards Providence to learn the truth of the report. Putnam's letter was hastily printed as a hand bill and circulated through the town. The next morning, Sunday, September 4, 1774, saw a company of four hundred and sixty four men, armed and mounted, ride out of Norwich for Boston, under the command of Major Durkee.\* They halted at Captain Burnham's inn, seven miles from Norwich, where about noon they met Nevins, on his return, with the information that the report was false, †

The colony voted on April 26 to raise six thousand men, to be enlisted from the militia, for seven months' service, organized into six regiments of ten companies each. Putnam was appointed colonel of

<sup>\*</sup>Hollister says that they set out on Tuesday. But Miss Caulkins correctly says Sunday, following the Norwich Packet of September 8, 1774.

<sup>†</sup> There was in fact some foundation for the rumor, as General Gage had, on September 3rd, removed to Castle William the military stores at Charlestown and two field pieces at Cambridge belonging to the patriots, producing a turmoil among the citizens of Boston.

town meeting at Neuwich is Lecember, 1767, to consider the famous "Hoston Circulars" recommending the disuse of sertain articles at British production. Hence resolutions were presented by this year mittee and unantensity adopted, approximate the servanteerapidation of wood that and being the the programmer and articles manufactures. It also requested that land and the atternoon.

The colony voted on April 26 to raise six thousand men, in be enlisted from the militia, for seven quoritie' service, organized into air regiments of ten companies cach. Putoun was appointed colonel of

<sup>\*</sup>Holizare sees that they set out an Canaday. The tites Cooling mercely says burday, blooming the Maranth Tracket of Secundaria, 1754.

was a large women for the country of the country and have been had not formed the country of the

the Third Regiment, Benedict Arnold, lieutenant-colonel and Durkee first major and captain of the Third Company, that from Norwich. From Miss Caulkins, we learn that on May 23, a company of one hundred men from Norwich, enlisted and accoutered under the direction of the veteran Durkee, left for the scene of action, in charge of Lieutenant Joshua Huntington, Durkee having gone forward to join Putnam a few days before. Upon arriving at Cambridge, this company was annexed to Colonel Putnam's regiment. The other companies composing that regiment were from Windham County. In the Norwich company were the two minor sons of Major Durkee, John Jr. and Phineas, the latter then a lad of thirteen years, enrolled as a fifer.

It is familiar history that on the night before the battle of Bunker Hill, the Americans, having resolved upon fortifying the Charlestown peninsular, thew up, under cover of the darkness, an earthwork or redoubt on Breed's Hill. Twelve hundred men crossed to the peninsular for that purpose, of whom two hundred were Connecticut troops, forming a fatigue party. After the battle had opened on the following day, the memorable June 17, 1775, Putnam ordered over the other Connecticut forces, who were pressingly needed to aid and relieve the defenders of the Hill. About four hundred Connecticut men were in the battle. It was probably at this time that Major Durkee went over with some or all of his company. The neck of land connecting Charlestown with the mainland was now exposed to fire from the British shipping, so that many who undertook to go over were turned back, and failed to reach the scene of strife. But Major Durkee was among those who, undeterred by the enemy's guns, crossed over and took part in the famous battle.

Between the redoubt and the Mystic River, on the north side of the peninsular, there was low ground through which the enemy might make their way to the rear of the patriots. The importance of this position and its defense became more and more apparent as the battle progressed. There was a low wall, with top-poles or rails extending part of the way and this was strengthened as a defense by the construction of a parallel fence, leaving a space between the two which was filled with the new-mown hay lying about the field. Against this the Third Regiment, Reliefex Ameld, liestgram colone, and Ducker, first region and captain of the Third Compton that tense that any its tense that are broad Miss classifing, we tearn that on Mny eg. a company of old handred men from Norwich, entisted and accommend undo the dreet hand the veteran traduct, left for the worse of action, in charge of thought of Liceternan Joshus (fundiagton, Darkee having our laward to an European lev days better thought arriving such entired to the contains the company of the first frame in the set and the company were the two means saws at Major Darkee, John or the company were the two means saws at Major Darkee, John or the planness, the later than a less of forces against the company were the two means saws at Major Darkee, John or the

It is familiar history that me up out before the forme of Lynn or this, shey medicans, hering reade of 190 forthwest the religions of the decimal of the dec

fletween the redoubt and the Alystic River, on the north sade of the peninsular, there was tow ground through which the ecomy whein make their way to the tear of the parties. The importance of it, a position and to discusse became more and more apparent as the baits progressed. There was a love with with completes or raise encoding part of the way and this was strengthened as a defined by the constitution of a parallel tense, bearing a space interpending two which was filed with the newsmout bay-lying above interpending two which

line, General Howe, at each attack, impetuously threw his regulars, with the determination to reach the rear of the fortifications. It was here that the Connecticut troops fought and rendered a most important service. The line was held, indeed, through the first two attacks and until the redoubt had been taken and the Connecticut troops were, in turn, in danger of a flank movement. In the hurry of escape, the men of Durkee's company lost twenty guns and forty blankets.

In his History of the Battle of Bunker Hill, Frothingham thus makes reference to the forces from this colony: "The conduct of the Connecticut troops is mentioned in terms of high commendation in the private letters and journals of the time. Major Durkee, Captains Knowlton, Chester and Coit, and Lieutenants Dana, Hide, Grosvenor, Webb, Bingham and Keys are specially deserving of credit." Of the Norwich Company, Hollister says: "It was made up of excellent marksmen, who proved themselves worthy to be commanded by John Durkee, when at the battle of Bunker Hill the ranks of General Howe's regulars fell, column after column, before their fatal fire." To these quotations may be added the following reference to Major Durkee in Drake's Dictionary of American Biography: "As a major in Putnam's Regiment, he distinguished himself highly at Bunker Hill."

Two days after the battle, Putnam was appointed a major-general, and as Arnold was absent, Durkee, promoted to be lieutenant-colonel on July 1, assumed the actual command of the regiment, which was adopted as continental, with Arnold as colonel.

The Third Regiment remained in camp at Cambridge until the expiration of its term of service in December, when it was reorganized with the same field officers for the campaign of 1776, most of the privates also reenlisting. The new regiment, with Durkee in actual command, was officially designated as the 20th Continental Foot, but was still commonly referred to as Arnold's. In February, Durkee was absent because of ill health, a forewarning of what was to come

Colonal Durkee's two oldest sons continued in the service after the evacuation of Boston, till the end of the war. John Durkee, Jr. was commissioned first lieutenant on July 31st, 1777, and became captain on October 26, 1780. He was a captain in his father's regiment at the new tormation in 1781. Phineas was promoted to be sergeant in the same regiment on May 6, 1782. Captain John Durkee became a member of the Connecticut Society of the Cincinnati in 1783.

the Clener I Have a rach react, imported without the sequence of the continue of the continue

to the second of the second of

less third tragment remarked on wing continued to the exprantice of the expression o

colored average a true colored continued in the material of the factor and an enterior of the material of the second and average of the second of the second

later, and Knowlton, the farmer boy of Ashford, was in actual command.

Upon the evacuation of Boston, in March, 1776, the regiment marched to New York and took part in the movements for the defense of that city. As Arnold was elsewhere engaged and had never joined the regiment, the question of a permanent commander arose. Colonel Eliphalet Dyer wrote regarding Durkee that "both officers and men are very fond of him and that there is no one will give so good satisfaction as he will."

The decisive order was issued by the commander-in-chief at New York, on August 12, 1776, announcing the appointment of Lieutenant-Colonel Durkee as colonel of the regiment known as Arnold's, and Major Knowlton as lieutenant-colonel. Thus Durkee came rightly to his own.

At the battle of Long Island, on August 27, Durkee's regiment was in Parsons' brigade, in the division of Major-General Spencer. Durkée's and Chandler's regiments were detailed by Washington to cover the retreat, and they kept guard with untiring zeal until the transit from Long Island to Manhattan had been accomplished.

The evacuation of Fort Lee under peremptory orders from Washington, November 20, was done in such haste that Durkee's regiment and others left their mess kettles on the fires and a large stock of provisions fell to Cornwallis.

In the Connecticut Gazette of February 14, 1777, there appears a letter from an army correspondent which says: "Durkee's regiment covered the retreat from Fort Lee to the Delaware River, both officers and men behaving with great spirit and bravery, to the entire satisfaction of General Washington."

It was at McConkey's Ferry, on Christmas night, that General Washington, with two thousand four hundred troops, including Durkee and his regiment, crossed the Delaware, amid storm and floating ice, defeated the Hessians at Trenton, and took one thousand prisoners. Six days later the term of service of the regiment expired, but at Washington's urgent request, Colonel Durkee, nearly all the other commissioned officers of his regiment, and a considerable number of

later, and Knowhon, the larger boy of Ashtord, was in actual command.

Uson the everation of itomon, fryth, the regiment marched to May York and took part in the movements for the defense of that city. As Arnold was elsewhere engaged and had never joined the regiment, the question of a permanent commender areas. Caldnet Eliphalet Dyer wrote regarding Jourkee that "both officers and men are very load of him and that there is no one will give so good savintection as he will."

The decisive order was issued by the commander-methed at New York, on August 12, 1796, announcing the appointment of Lieutenson Colonel Durkes as colonel of the regiment known at Arachd's, and Major Knowleen as figuresant-colonel. Thus thurkes came rightly to his own.

At the battle of Long Island, on August 23, Darbee's regularing was in Parsons' brigade, in the division of Major-General Sponcer. Durkée's and Chandler's regiments were detailed by Washington to cover the retreat, and they kept goard with nutring real cutt the transit from Long Island to Manhattan had been accomplished.

The evacuation of Fort Lee under permaptory orders from Wealt ington. November 20, was done in such haste that Durkee's regiment and others left their mess kettles on the fires and a large stock of provisions fell to Cornwellia.

In the Connecticat Gazette of February 14, 1757, there appears a letter from an army correspondent which says "Durkee's regiment covered the retreat from Fort Lee to the Delaware Fiver, both officers and men behaving with great spirit and bravery, to the entire satisfaction of General Washington."

It was at McConkey's Ferry, on Christman night, that Goneral Washington, with two thousand four hundred moops; lightly Durbos and his regiment, crossed the Delaware, and store and doctors and doctors and doctors and doctors one thousand pelanners. Six days later the terra of service of the regiment expired, but at Washington's urgent request. Colobal Darbos, nearly all the other commissioned officers of his regiment, and a considerable number of

the enlisted men consented to continue in service six weeks longer. On January 3, 1777, they participated in the victorious battle of Princeton.

At the previous October session of the Connecticut General Assembly, Durkee had been appointed colonel of one of the eight battallions ordered to be raised for the new continental army, to serve through the war. He was accordingly commissioned colonel of the Fourth Regiment, Connecticut Line, January 1, 1777.

Colonel Durkee and his command fought in the battle of Germantown, on October 4, 1777, passed the winter following with the army at historic Valley Forge, and in June took part in the battle of Monmouth, where Durkee (in command of a brigade) received a severe wound in his right hand, by which it was permanently disabled. In 1779, the regiment was engaged, under Brigadier-General Parsons in the operations on the east side of the Hudson and took part in the storming of Stony Point, on July 16, Colonel Durkee being in command of the brigade. With January 1, 1781, the Third and Fourth Connecticut Regiments were consolidated to form the new First, with Colonel Durkee in command. In the latter part of this year he was obliged to return home on sick leave, turning over his command to Lieutenant Colonel Thomas Grosvenor. Thus closed his military career, only a few months before life itself drew to its close.

In "The Record of Connecticut in the Revolution," we read: "The Colonel, veteran of The French and Indian War, who had served in the Revolution since the Lexington Alarm, had long borne up against what a fellow officer describes as a slender and debilitated constitution. He died at Norwich, May 29, 1782, in the fifty-fourth year of his age, from exhaustion induced by the service."

John Durkee and Martha Wood of Norwich were married on January 3, 1753. They had four children, viz.: Anna, born October 23, 1753; John, Jr., born September 23, 1757; Phineas, born August 27, 1762; and Barre, born October 21, 1767. The widow, Martha (Wood) Durkee, died on May 27, 1787. John Durkee, the

the colleged men consented as continue in service are never of a On January 8, 1779, they continue that in the virtueious baths of Princeton

At the fiverious October vession of the Commetter Commet

Cannot District and this carried the source of the source of the source of felicity at the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source, only a less of the source of the source.

In "The Record of Connection in the Corolation, as and "The Colonel, veteran of The Colonel, veteran of The Colonel, and Indian New Mos served to the Revolution suice the feasings of Muran bac constitute in fellow officer assuring any stemler and devilormed consistention. He deat of Norwick, May an optice of the fitte fourth year of his age, lauge exhaustion manced by the server.

John Durkee and Martha Wood of Florwich were marred on January 3, 1753. They had four children, viz. Anna, from Uctober 23, 1753; John, Jr. born September 23, 1757, Philippin, born August 27, 1762; and Harre, born Corober 21, 1767. The widow,

son, died in 1805 or earlier, for John Young was appointed administrator of his estate on March 8 of that year. Of Phineas Durkee nothing is known after the close of the Revolution. In 1792, one Captain Isaac Barre Durkee of Norwich commanded the sloop Betsey. but it is not certain that this was a son of Colonel Durkee. Anna Durkee married (1), subsequent to July, 1774, Mr. DeLongpres. and (2), after his death, and subsequent to 1703, John Young. She survived Mr. Young and was appointed administratrix of her brother John's estate, to complete its settlement, on January 1, 1811. In 1812, Mrs. Young petitioned Congress for the seven years' half pay of a colonel, to which her father would have been entitled had he lived till the end of the war, under an act of Congress of August 24, 1780; and in her petition, it is set forth that the widow of Colonel Durkee was dead and that the petitioner was his daughter and sole heir.\* So far as known, Colonel Durkee has no living descendants.

In 1752, John and Nathan Durkee purchased jointly of the Ephraim Farnam estate, the dwelling house on the easterly side of Town Street (now known as West Town Street), in Norwich, where John Durkee resided in all his later years and probably from the date of the purchase. The house lot was four rods square, according to the deed, and was located a half mile northwesterly of the Norwich Town Green. The land is now owned in part by Henry J. Kilrow and in part by the Weiler estate.† Persons still living remember an old house in this locality, in which Eliphalet Baldwin resided many years ago, which it is believed was the Durkee homestead.

Commercial ventures had their risks a century and a half ago no less than in our own day. Jonathan Trumbull was financially embarrassed before he was elected governor and the fact was used against him in his canvass for the office.

The town records of Norwich disclose an agreement, dated January 23, 1764, reciting that John Durkee, Elisha Lord and Joshua Abell, Ir., had for "some years past practiced, occupied and carried on

<sup>\*</sup> Harvey's History of Wilkesbarre and Wyoming.

FSee Norwich Land Records, books and pages as follows, vi/.: 13-383, 385: 17-208: 23-327: 29-342; 30-463: 31-281: 33-87: 38-101: 37-86: 38-320: 38-382: 41-505, 506: 52-671: 53-87: 72-65, 206: 111-389: 119-538.

son, died in the or earlier for long year Of Phimeas Purier trator of his calme on March a of that year Of Phimeas Purier acting is known after the class of the Revolution. In 1904, and Capitala Lease liaire Purkes of Norwich communication the sloop licitary hat it is not certain that this was a son of Calonel Profess hat it is not certain that this was a son of Calonel Profess Anna Plurkes pairted (1) subsequent to 1915, 1924, Mr. Dellaugures and (2), after his death, and antecqueent to 1915, lotte Young The survived Mr. Young and was appointed attainfactation of her brother survived Mr. Young and was appointed attainfactation of her brother lobule estate, so complete its sentencent, on January (1, 2811). In John's count, so complete its sentencent, on January (1, 2811). In a colonel, to which has factor was dead and that the war, under an eri of Congress of August 21 1936, and in her parition, it is self-hard that the widow of tellicon 1936, and in her parition, it is self-hard that the widow of tellicon 1936, and in her parition, it is self-hard that the widow of tellicon 1936, and that the restriction was his daughter and tellicon bear. So for as known Culonel Durkes has an living descendant.

In very joint and Nathan Darker on the cambry side of the Ephialian Farmann extent. The dwelling none-case the cambry side of Freeze Street from Entering None-ch. where I date Darker resided to all his later years and probably from the date of the purchase. The house for was front reads a quarte probably from the date of the purchase, "The house for was front reads a quarte probably from the first and was forgreen a half with north asserts of the Norwich Town Green The land is may comed in part by trency 1. Elitzwa and in half by the Weller estated. Persons will fiving retainment an old house in this locality, in which Ediphase Batched many years upon which it healing days a land in

Commercial renames had their risks a coftnery and a half ago no less than in our own day. [continue Transbutt was financially ender-rassed before he was elected governor and the fine fact was exect against him in his canvass for the other.

The town records of Norwick disclose on agreement, dated fantary ag, 1764, reciting that John Markey Michael Lord and locaton and Jr., had for some years past mucuices, accounted on dry had for some years past mucuices, accounted on

<sup>\*</sup>Harwey's Manny of Vidensities and Namentag

trade and merchandise in Norwich as equal partners;" that the firm-had been dissolved on the eleventh day of that month, with a considerable quantity of goods on hand, beside the shop and appurtenances wherein the trade had been carried on; "likewise the good sloop, called The Three Friends, burthen about sixty tons, and also hereargo now at sea, bound on a voyage to the island of Antego, Captain Benjamin Edgerton master."

By the agreement, Abell sells his interest to the other two, who are to pay the debts and account for the surplus. Durkee and Lord subsequently carried on the business. Early in 1767, Lord died, deeply insolvent, and in April following, Durkee mortgaged his dwelling house and other real estate to Theophilact Beache of New York, for a partnership debt of some 313 pounds, New York currency. Other pieces he mortgaged to Perry & Hayes of the same place for a like debt of over 196 pounds.

A highly interesting document is that recorded in Volume 23 of Norwich Land Records, by which the town officials undertook to confiscate Colonel Durkee's debt to Beache, for the benefit of the state, Under date of January 12, 1780, Joshua Huntington and the other selectmen quit-claimed to Durkee the tracts mortgaged to Beache, reciting that "said Beache has joined himself with the subjects and forces of the King of Great Britain, enemies of this and the United States of America, carrying on war against said states, and hath aided and still continues to aid and assist the said King in his hostile measures against said states, whereby the said debt, due as aforesaid, is by the statute of this state provided, become forfeit and due to the treasurer of this state and payable to the selectmen of said Town of Norwich, who are authorized and empowered by said law to collect and pay the same to said treasurer for the use of the state, and whereas said Colonel John Durkee has this day paid said sum, with lawful interest to this time, being in the whole four hundred and fifteen pounds, fifteen shillings and three pence, lawful money, the same is accepted in full discharge of said mortgage deed, and we declare the

Deacon William Durkee died in March, 1753, leaving real estate value at about 880 pounds. As there was a large family of children, Colonel Durkee's interest in his father's estate could not have been large.

same void according to the true intent and meaning thereof in case of payment."

Nevertheless, Beache's mortgage does not appear to have been effectually released, for in September, 1794, twelve years after Colonel Durkee's death, Beache quit-claimed to Samuel Thatcher, and four years later, the latter's interest was taken by execution for debt. The title by which the property is now held runs back through this execution, quit-claim and mortgage.

It is believed that the formalities required by the law authorizing the confiscation of estates were not conformed to. But whether this be so, or whether Beache could establish his loyalty, or could claim the privileges of a British subject and so his rights were saved to him by the treaty of Paris, the property in any event seems to have been lost to the estate.

In 1785, Colonel Durkee's estate was represented insolvent in the Norwich Probate Court and commissioners were appointed thereon.

Administration was also taken out on Colonel Durkee's estate some years after his death, in Wilkesbarre, but the writer has not had the benefit of an examination of the records there.

Near the southerly boundary line of the old cemetery at Norwich Town is a plain tombstone, about three feet high by two and a half feet broad, bearing this inscription: "In Memory of Colo John Durkee, who departed this life May 29, 1782, in the 54th year of his age." Below is this: "In Memory of Mrs. Martha Durkee, wife of Colo John Durkee, who died May 27th, 1787, in ye 60th year of her age." And below this again is the following: "In Memory of Doctor Dominie Touzin, who was lost in a hurricane, March 1782, in the 31st year of his age." Nothing else appears upon the tombstone.

Miner says: "Military honors were accorded at his funeral, and the display on a similar occasion in that city (Norwich) had never been surpassed."

And then for a century and more Colonel Durkee was forgotten. Was this because he died, alas, a few months before the mighty contest ended? Was it because he had no living descendants to keep alive his

same, void according to the rule intent and metalish thereof in case of

Nevertheless, Bearbe's mortgage does not appear to have been effectually released, for in September, 1794, iwelve-years after Cobach Durkee's death, beside quiecislined to Samuel Thursher, and fore years later, the latter's interest was taken by execution for netr. The title by which the property is now held rone back through this evention, quit-claim and mortgage.

It is believed loss the formaline required by the leveral normalities confiscation of estates recently required to. But whether the so, or whether have been actually by logally, or really could continue the privileges of a fitting subject and so his rights given excel to have the treaty of Taria, the property or any term to been to been test to the estate.

In 1785, Colonel Burker's catale was represented insulvent in an Morwich Statistic Cours and commissioners seem appointed to rear

Administration was also taken but on Colonel Purkers's white many years after his death, to Wilkesharre, has the writer has multiple like benealth of an examination of the records there.

Near the southerly boundary the of the old century at Norwest Town is a pixin tomostone; about three test high by two and a built feet broad, begang this inscription: "In Mannery of Col. Loan Durkee, who departed this life May 29, 1252, in the 54th year of for age." Below is this: "In Memory of Mrs. Martha Durkee, with or Col. John Durkee, who died May 27th, 1937, in we both year of his age." And below this again is the Hillowing: "In Stemany of Docum Dominic Tourie, who was lost in, a burricane, March 1784, in the 31st Dominic Tourie, who was lost in, a burricane, March 1784, in the 31st year of his age." Biothing else appears upon the small time.

Miner says: "Military honors were accorded at his inneral, and the display on a similar occasion in that city (Norwich) had never been surpassed."

And then for a century and more Lolonei Durker was torgetten.

Was this because he died, also, a few marrie before the bughty contest

ended? Was it because he had no living descendance keep after his

memory? Was it because his estate was insolvent, or because there was not "glory enough to go around?"

He was well thought of by the people among whom he lived, as well as by his companions in arms. He was at different times a member of the General Assembly, a justice of the peace, and an inn-keeper licensed by the civil authorities, all positions of honor and trust, coveted and sought for in his day. Not large in stature, he was not possessed of the most rugged constitution. His face was youthful and his eye bright and winning. He never quarrelled with those above him in rank and was ever beloved by those under him.

We remember Colonel Durkee's long service in the French and Indian War; we picture him in uniform at the head of his cohorts at Wethersfield, boldly demanding that the stamp master resign; we think of him at the siege of Boston, accompanied by his two boys, emulating his patriotism and martial ardor; we recall his loyal devotion to Washington in his bitter retreat; we imagine him in cold and darkness crossing the Delaware at night and participating in a victory which should have given every important actor therein immortal glory; we watch him, worn out with six years of active campaigning, sick and maimed, as he reluctantly resigns his sword to another and comes home to die, and we wonder that he and his faithful wife could not have had at least a whole tombstone between them.

It is not necessary to class him with Putnam in adventure, with Greene in military tactics, or with Trumbull in counsel. However, he possessed gifts in all these directions, and his long, arduous and faithful service and his unswerving patriotism were of great value in the Revolutionary period. His name and worth are an honor to the town of his adoption, to the counties of New London and Windham, and to the state and nation whose independence he so well aided in securing.

One thing is sure: all who think the Revolution worth while, and who would honor those who strenuously contended in counsel or on the field for the cause of American liberty, should ever hold the name of Colonel John Durkee in perpetual and loving remembrance,

memory? Was at because his estate was insolvent, or because there was not "giory energy to go around?"

He was well thought of by the people among whom he lived, so wall, as by his companions in arms. It's was at different times a member of the General Assembly, a justice of the peace, and un implicationable by the civil authorities, all positions of house and must conceed and sought form any day. Note large in slature, he was not possessed of the most suggest constitution. This lace was youthful and his eye thight god winning. He acceptance the constitute of the constitute of the large arms and the eye thight god winning. He acceptance the state though the constitute which those arms him in can't and was ever helicited by these may be then

We remember through longing at the best of the brest and leaded War, we please him in motions as the best of the cellulor of Wetberstfield, heldly demonshing that the sinds confer reason, we think of but, at the area of flores, are an area in the series of the conference of the series of the cellulor of the but, at the area of flores are call its logaries and the Westlington in his bitter retigit, saying him in call and lastly near the line give in call and lastly near the flow of the leavest at night and participation courses a series therein amountal grow, we should have given every supportant actor therefore amountal grow, we wanted from when out with any very a series and counter mainted, as he reinchards read as active campaigning, such and counter to die, and we wonder that the lead his faithful wife enalth not have had at logar a whole tombound between them.

It is not necessary to class him with Putnam in adventure, with Greene in military tactics, or with Trumbull in counsel. However, he possessed gifts in all these directions, and his long, assluous and faithful service and his unswerving patriolish were of great value in the Kevelmionary period. His name and worth are an honor to the town of his adoption, to the counties of New London and Windiam, and to the state and nation whose independence as so well aided in securing.

One thing is sure: all who think the Herelution worth while, and who would hence these who strengenisty contended in counsel or on the field for the cause of American liberty, simuld over hold the name of Colouel John Darkee in untratual and leving rememberson

### RECORDS

OF

The New London County Historical Society,

SEPTEMBER 1, 1905-SEPTEMBER 1, 1911,

AND

MINUTES OF ANNUAL MEÉTING, SEPTEMBER 28, 1911,

WITH A

LIST OF OFFICERS, COMMITTEES AND MEMBERS.

#### PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOCIETY.

History of the Major John Mason Statue, compiled by Thomas S. Collier, 1889. 1 illustration; pp. 62. (Out of print).

#### Memorial Addresses.

Rev. Edward Woolsey Bacon, by Rev. Charles J. Hill, 1888; pp. 12.

Rev. Thomas Leffingwell Shipman, by Rev. W. B. Clarke; 1889; pp. 21.

Each, 35 cents.

## Records and Papers.

- Volume I. 1890-1894. In five parts; 21 illustrations; pp. 407.

  Part I. \$1 00, other four parts 50 cents each.
- Volume II. 1895-1904. In five parts; 19 illustrations; pp. 528. Each part 50 cents.
- Volume III. 1906. Part I; 8 illustrations; pp. 166. 50 cents.
  1911. Part II; 8 illustrations; pp. 184. 50 cents.

#### Collections.

Volume I. Diary of Joshua Hempstead, published from manuscript, 1901. Large octavo, cloth, pp. 711. Index of names, pp. 39. Price \$5.00.

The Diary covers the years from 1711 to 1758 and is the standard authority for births, baptisms, marriages, deaths and an infinite variety of events which took place in New London and vicinity during the years mentioned. As its author held several town offices and engaged in a diversity of occupations, his daily entries, made for nearly fifty years when records were scarce, and ending during the year the first newspaper in the town was published, make a volume of great value.

#### Occasional Publications.

Volume I. 1903. The Stone Records of Groton, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. Octavo, printed on Strathmore paper, bound in cloth, 10 illustrations, pp. 96. Edited by Miss Emily S. Gilman; preface by Robert Porter Keep, Ph. D. Price \$1.75.

This is the first of Miss Caulkins' manuscripts to be published since her death in 1869, and contains a narrative of Mason's expedition in 1637, and of Arnold's expedition in 1781. An appendix has been added giving the names of the killed, wounded and captured in the Battle of Groton Heights, September 6, 1781. The illustrations are from original drawings, made under the supervision of the Art School of the Norwich Free Academy, and the book was printed and bound in the manual training department of the same institution.

# PRESENCE THE SOCIETA STREET

Sistem of the Mator John Mason States over two to Thouse Colling using a University of the Colline uspectual processing the control of the sequine

# research to the country

# From the name to the same

and the second of the second o

programme and the statement of the state

THE STATE OF THE S

# TOUR THE

The same of the financial section of the second of the sec

DOUGH STREET

there is the first of the control of

# SHOERS HARM TERMINESSEE

Volume 1983 The Stone in order Argenia to Sering a disc maring Caudians. October provided on Synthmore into the conin cloth revitantes and go on their by M. vanny a ret

This is the first of Miss Confered manuacy of the Sequential since in a death in 1800, and rentation at the confered to the first of first of the fi

## SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER I, 1905-SEPTEMBER I, 1906.

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The record of the past year can be told with brevity, for it contains very little aside from the ordinary; the routine work is essentially the same from year to year, and yet a twelvemonth seldom passes without witnessing some distinctive feature which gives variety to the work. The minutes of the last annual meeting, which, ordinarily, would be given at this time, are already in print,\* as it seemed best to complete the records to date for publication. The business session, as usual, was held in the rooms of the Society, after which the meeting was adjourned to the Parish House of the First Church of Christ, where Mr. William C. Gilman of Norwich read a paper entitled New Connecticut, or the Western Reserve. The winter meeting was held in the Peck Library, Norwich, January 22, when the following program was carried out, and a very delightful afternoon was the result.

Paper-Four Lost Legacies of the Puritan Civil Polity, viz:

- 1. The Old Colony Referendum.
- 2. The Principle of Majority Government.
- 3. Sound License Legislation.
- 4. The Ideal of Citizenship as a Trust.

Rev. Leonard Woolsey Bacon, D. D., Assonet, Mass.

Discussion of the Paper-Led by Major Hadlai A. Hull, New London.

On the afternoon of March 23, 1906, a meeting of the Board of Directors was held, at the suggestion of Mr. Frank Valentine Chappell, to take definite action toward the preservation of the old court house. While a few persons in the community were in favor of its removal, to make way for the new county and city building, a large number, on the other hand, felt that this ancient building,—with its rare Dutch-colonial architecture,—which has graced the town for more than a century, and been the scene of many important historic events, ought

<sup>\*</sup> Records and Papers, Vol. III, Pt. I., page 155.

# SHUKETARYS REPORT

Servember 1 1905-Servember 1, 1006

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The record of the past year can be fold with brevity for it contains the plate aside from the ordinary, the frintine was it essentially the same from year to year, and yet a recoverability states passes with passes with passessing some distinctive feature which gives valid in so the copy. The minutes of the last around meeting, which, aroundarly, would be given at this time sate along the prince as it seem to be a complete time records to date for publication. The business of annual array was held in the foothir, after which me ancing and adjourned to the Parish House of the Society, after which in anceting and adjourned to the Parish House of the Appetr engine of the Convections or the Western Kestery. The amount meeting was held in the Feck Library. Morwich, January is, when the following progress was free out, and a very delightful afternoon was the could.

Paper-Four Lost Logacies of the Poritor Civil Colleges at

- L. The Old Colony Referentialit.
- E. The Principle of Majority Covernment.
  - g. Suched License Legislation,
  - . The Ideal of Cuisenship as a Trans.

Rew Leonard Woolsey Bacon, D. D., Assonet, Mass.

Discussion of the Paper-Led by Major Maddal & Hall, New London

On the alternoon of March 23, 1906 a releting of the Bostel of Directors was held, at the suggestion of Mr. Frenk Valenting Chappell. Directors was held, at the suggestion of Mr. Frenk Valenting Chappell to take denaits action toward the preservation of the old toward house. While a few persons in the constraintly ware in favor of its removal, to make way for the new county and city building, a large number, on the other hand, felt that this accion building, with its true Dutch colonial architecture, which has gineed the town for more than a century, and been the scene of many important historic events, ought century, and been the scene of many important historic events, ought

Records and Popear, Vol. 111, Pr. 1., page 195

not to be sacrificed, if any way could be devised to keep it intact; consequently Mr. Chappell's suggestion that this Society take the initiative, seemed most opportune. A committee of three, composed of Frank Valentine Chappell, P. Le Roy Harwood, and Colin S. Buell, with the President of the Society as an ex-officio member, was appointed to devise plans for its preservation. The following vote was unanimously passed:

As the location of a new county and city building in New London is now before the County Commissioners, and a committee of the Court of Common Council, of the City of New London, for decision, and as the site of the present court house has been suggested as a possible location, this Society urges the said Commissioners and Honorable Committee to take no action to lead to the destruction of the old court house building.

Believing that the local patriotic societies would unite in the effort, Mr. Chappell was requested to interview the Regent of Lucretia Shaw Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. When the matter was presented to that organization, the response was prompt and enthusiastic in favor of preserving the ancient structure.

Miss Lucretia W. Smith, whose interest and assistance in genealogical work has been of much benefit to the Society, has made the following financial statement for this report:

#### CONTRIBUTORS TO FANNING GENEALOGY.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, f	or	her	son,	Fre	deric	Morg	gan	Smith	ı, Jr.	,	\$ 5.00
Mrs Daniel S. Marsh, .							. 1				1.00
Miss Maria Chaney, .											2.00
Miss Cora A. Marsh, .											1.00
Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers,											5.00
Mr. Charles J. Hewitt											.50
Miss L. W. Smith, .			•	•							2.00
Back puring your										\$	16.50
Mr. Ernest E. Rogers, for	Lo	ng	Islar	d R	ecord	s,					\$ 5.00
Mr. P. Le Roy Harwood,											3.00
For opening Historical R						• // -	• 11	a ,•			2.00
										\$	26.50

## THOPER AVELTEROUT

not to be sacrificed. Hany way entit be devised to keep a satare, consequently Mr. Chappell's suggession but this nocicy when he instance, seemed most opportune. A committee of three, commoned of Frank Valentine Chappell, F. Le Koy Harwood, and Luim S. Heell, with and Frosident of the Society as an exenticio membre, was appointed to devise plans for its presentation. The following the was the anneality passed:

As the location of a new country and only includes 15 by a location is now below; the Chuch Commissioners and a consepties of the Court of Commissioners and a consequence of the present of the present four threshold as a constant that size of the present court house by a constant Commissioners and Chuch in this Success against the same Commissioners and Theoretis Court house that action to less the court house hallthap

Religating that the local purchases which make make attached which with the property was requested to increase the manner of the source of the response was presented to that argain ution, the response was country and continued in the or of preserving the conference of the source of preserving the conference of the source of preserving the conference of the source of the source

Miss Lametts W. Smith, whose interest and semigance in generally it ical work has been of much beautiful the Society, may made the fact lowing manufal standment for this report;

## Convenience of Passend Destrations.

to Ernest K. Hogwer, for Long Island Records, 5 5.00

os Ar

Received for Genealogical	Work for	Society	γ, .			•	\$26.50
Paid bill for Fanning Gen						\$ 00	36.50
Paid to Miss Emma Smi	th of My	stic, for	Long	Island	i		
Records,				• 941	. 10.	00	
Paid to Miss Emma B. Jo	ones of Ci	incinnati	i, for B	rewste	r		
Genealogy, .			10.0		. 10.	00	
			-7 '		\$ 35.	00	
Paid express on books,				•			
Balance on har	id June 20	, 1906,				- Þ	\$ 35.25
							\$36.50

One hundred and fifty-six newly bound volumes of local newspapers, well arranged on shelves made especially for their accommodation, are a constant reminder of the faithful and persistent work of the chairman of the Library Committee.

During the year, Part I, Volume III, of the Records and Papers has been compiled and edited by the Secretary, and some five hundred copies are now in circulation. The Society has but little to give in exchange for the books and pamphlets which are constantly received from various sources, and the fact that these publications make it possible to reciprocate, in a small degree, is a pleasant feature in connection with them. Could they be published with regularity, not necessarily each year, but at certain definite times, a step forward would be taken, for the present irregular way of issuing them, seems very much behind the times. Through the thoughtfulness and generosity of friends of the Society, the relics and contents of the library,—including books and manuscripts,—are gradually increasing. Special mention should be made of the value of Miss Caulkins' manuscripts to genealogical workers, who find information there for which they have vainly searched elsewhere.

Each passing year brings changes in our membership list. Since the last annual meeting, Mrs. Emeline Tate Walker of Chicago, and Miss Maria P. Gilman of Norwich, have passed away; two members have resigned from the Society, while a small number have dropped out for various reasons, but the total number of members varies little

from that of last year. We are pleased to welcome, as new members, Captain J. L. Randall, Laurence W. Miner, Rear-Admiral Colby M. Chester, Frank Valentine Chappell and Albert R. Darrow. One very desirable end toward which to work in the coming year, is to secure an increased interest in the Society's work by a larger number of people.

## Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 6, 1906.

Secretary.

## MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1906.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in Apartment E, Harris Building, Wednesday, September 6, 1906.

The President, Ernest E. Rogers, first called for the report of the Secretary, and then for that of the Treasurer, both of which were read, accepted, and ordered to be placed on file.

Jonathan Trumbull, reporting for the Publication Committee, said the chief work of the year had been the issuing of Part I, Volume III of the Records and Papers. The chief feature of this work was a detailed account of the movement for the erection of the John Winthrop Statue, and the celebration attending its unveiling on May 6, 1905, the two hundred fifty-ninth anniversary of the founding of the town.

Miss Chapell, for the Library Committee, gave a financial statement of the Binding Fund, also said there were one hundred fifty-six newly bound volumes of newspapers, for the accommodation of which new shelving had been built.

Mr. Tinker, chairman of the Nominating Committee, presented the following list of nominees for the coming year:

President-Ernest E. Rogers, New London.

First Vice-President-Frederic Bill, Groton.

Second Vice-President-Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.

Third Vice-President-J. R. Warren, North Lyme.

Secretary-Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.

\* Treasurer-Lee S. Denison, New London.

Advisory Committee-Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Charles B. Ware, Hartford; George W. Goddard, New Salem,

and that of all parties of the parties were the committee of the committee

The control of the co

of the freshes and the past that the family and the family and the detailed as a second of the family and the f

bound submitted that the service of the control of the service of

Mr. Thekes, chalcrawn of the hogains one foundaints, presented the tollowing last of rearninger for the costal guest.

Provident—Error E. Magner Sew Lendon
From Vice-President—Francis Bills Breiten
Second S well-reident—Jonathan Tourish Mannier
Third Vice-Freshlant—J. E. Warten Sewill Manne
Securery—Miss Elemberh Green Sew Lendon
Treasurer—Lee S. Denisans Sew Lendon

Mass; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London: Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden; Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich; Sebastian D. Lawrence, George C. Strong, Henry R. Bond, Cornelia W. Chapell, Jr., New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, New London.

Publication Committee—Jonathan Trumbull, Miss Elizabeth Gorton, Ernest E. Rogers.

Library Committee—Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, Miss May Kelsey Champion, Lucius E. Whiton, Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers.

Auditing Committee-George Whittlesey, P. LeRoy Harwood.

The officers and committees were elected as nominated.

The chairman spoke of the Society's need of a genealogist, as Miss Lucretia W. Smith had removed from the city. On motion of Mr. Tinker, seconded by P. LeRoy Harwood, it was unanimously

Voted: That Mrs. Frederic M. Smith be appointed to do the genealogical work of the Society.

The principal item of unfinished business related to the old court house. In the discussion which followed, the fact was thoroughly demonstrated that there was a strong sentiment against having it removed, destroyed, or altered in any way, to make way for the new county and city building. Frank V. Chappell, as chairman of the committee previously appointed at a meeting of the Board of Directors, reported the action taken at that meeting, (see last annual report) and specified some of the reasons why the building should be kept intact. He spoke of its beautiful situation at the head of our principal business street, where it is often admired by strangers visiting the city. It is practically a relic of Revolutionary times. One by one many of the old, historic buildings have been destroyed, and although this one may have outgrown its usefulness for court purposes, he strongly urged and recommended the importance of preserving the building, which really gives to our old New England town a flavor of antiquity of which Boston might well be proud.

Mr. Tinker expressed his approval of Mr. Chappell's words, and said that people, interested in its preservation, had requested him to

## THE PARTY OF TAXABLE BET TO SET VALVE

Publication, commission from the product of the commission of the

Liera en Reprophiesa de mar de la companya de la co

legis i grenttariele ne erenti noko link mendin niti.

Transi ngrene i ga memeligier eksan medigir nemino epife.

Transi na erenti arrani erenti kom etini i tina. Wengi medili Scomina erenti arrani dan elit gentak di gd beli dicite yezhoù.

Villed This Mir En product egolik lie , ora ... on ... or lead to lead

Interpretable the control of the management of the control of the

Mr. Tinker expressed his approxis of Mr. Chappell's vords, and said that people, interested in an preservation, but requested in a

use his influence with the city officials to have it preserved. He thought the sense of the meeting should go to the press.

Jonathan Trumbull moved that the recommendation of Mr. Chappell be adopted as the sentiment of the meeting. He spoke of the general regret now felt in Norwich because their old court house building had been torn down.

Frederic Bill thought that public sentiment was in favor of its preservation. He considered it an outrage to destroy the building,—it is very easy to sweep out, but not so easy to restore these old landmarks. Some prompt and effective action should be taken. The matter was left in the hands of the committee, previously appointed, for prompt action. At the suggestion of Mr. Bill, this committee was authorized to draw on the treasury for all expense incurred.

The President said the subscriptions for the rent of Apartment E, made for three years, had expired, consequently the Society was once more facing the problem of raising money for rent.

Mr. Tinker moved that the former committee be continued, with the addition of the present Treasurer, Lee S. Denison, and that the same method of raising money be adopted, if necessity demanded.

The meeting was then adjourned to the Parish House of the First Church of Christ, where Percy Coe Eggleston read an interesting and instructive paper on Lincoln's Second Visit to New England.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

## MEETINGS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

A meeting of the Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society was held in the rooms of the Society, Wednesday afternoon, January 23, 1907, at 3.30 o'clock, with the President, Ernest E. Rogers, in the chair.

The chairman said the meeting was called to consider obtaining an option on the Shaw Mansion, for the purpose of securing it as a permanent home for the Society. Since the Society's removal from the Public Library to the Harris Building, in 1902, the idea of a permanent

use his influence with the city officials to have it preserved. He thought the sense of the meeting should go to the press.

Jonethan Trumbull moved that the recommendation of Mr. Charpell be adopted as the sentiment of the menting. He spake of the general regiet now left in Morelets because their old court house building and been torn down.

Frederic Bill thought that public sentiment was in layor of the preservation. He considered it an outrage to desirely the building,—it is very easy to sweep out, but not so easy to restore these old and marks. Some prompt and effective across should be rated. The matter was left in the hands of the committee, previously appointed for prompt acries. At the suggestion of Mr. Hill, this countilise and authorized to dre we at the transper for all expense between

The President said the subscriptions for the reat of Aparagent F made for three years, had expired, consequently the Society was mace more facing the problem of raising money for rest

Mr. Tinker moved that the former committee he continued even the addition of the present Treasurer, Lee 5. Limitson, and that the name method of reights money be adqueed if here with an added

The meeting was their adjourned to the Parish House of the First Church of Cheist, where Percy Cor Egglestion cend on interesting and instructive paper on Lincoln's Second Visit to New England.

ELIZABETH GODFON,

Secretary.

# MENTINGS OF BOARD OF BUILDINGS

A meeting of the Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society was held in the rooms of the Society, Wednesday alternoon, January 23, 1907, at 5 to 0'clock, with the President, Ernost R. Rogne, in the chair.

The charman said the meeting was called to consider obtaining an option on the Shaw Manaion, for the purpose of securing it as a per manent home for the Society. Since the Society's remaind from the Public Library to the Barris Bulldurg, in took the idea of a permanent

home had constantly been cherished, and during the past three years some definite attempts had quietly been made toward securing one.

In the meantime, members and friends of the Society were generously contributing the rent of the present rooms, and helping in various other ways. The historic Shaw Mansion was for sale, a definite price had been named for the property, and if not purchased by some organization interested in its preservation, it would doubtless be sold for business purposes. With its wealth of historic associations, it seemed an ideal place, exceptionally appropriate for the home of an Historical organization. The situation was reviewed in detail, and as each one present gave a personal expression of opinion, there was a unanimous feeling that some definite action should be taken to secure the house, with all its surrounding property.

Accordingly, Colin S. Buell made the following motion which was unanimously adopted.

Voted: That it is the sentiment of the Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society that it is for the best interest of this Society to secure the Shaw Mansion for a permanent home, because of its historical interest and natural adaptation to the purpose.

Voted: That the President of the Society be instructed to secure from the present owners, an option on the property for such term as may be agreed upon, and at the lowest possible price.

The meeting was then adjourned.

#### ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

Wednesday, February 20, 1907, may be called a Red Letter Day in the Society's History. At 3.30 o'clock on the afternoon of that day, a meeting of the Board of Directors was called to order in Apartment E, Harris Building. Mr. Rogers said he had obtained an option on the Shaw Mansion, which he would present to the members of the Board for their acceptance or otherwise as seemed best.

A copy of the option follows:

"New London, Conn., February 15, 1907.

In consideration of the undertaking by the New London County Historical Society, that an endeavor be made to raise by subscription the amount of \$33,000, for the purpose of purchasing for said Society the house belonging to the undersigned, known as the Shaw Mansion, with the land appurte-

home had constantly been cheriahed, and during the past three years some definite afternoon and quietly been made toward securing one

In the meantime, members and friends of the Society were gener outly contributing the rent of the present rooms, and halping a various other ways. The historic chaw Mynaion was for such addinite price had been named for the property, and if not purchased definite price had been named for the property, and if not purchased by some organization interested in its preservation, it would double a be note for instructions are noted for instructions and a statement as ideally lace exceptionally appropriate for the number of the own of the number of the own present gave a personal expression of opinion, they are manimous feeling that some density scripts should be taken to some meanimous feeling that some density scripts should be taken to some

Accordingly, Colin S. Bacil made the following motion which

Voted: That it faile scallonge of the Board of Histories at the New London County Histories Society that it is for the test criteries or the Society to society to society the Shaw Markinsh has a permanent assume substitut of the bissorbeat interest and natural adaptation to the fairnesses.

Votail: That the President of the Society to instrumed in accurations the present owners, an option on the preparity for each farm as may be appeared about and at the lowest transform relian-

The orection was then adjourned

Elizabeth Goston.

Seat etairy.

Wednesday, February no. 1927, may be called a Red Letter Day in the Society's History. At 3.50 o'clook, on the afternoon or that day, a meeting of the Board of Directors was called to order in Apartment I. Harris Building. Mr. Rogers and be but obtained an option on the Shaw Manajon, which he would present to the security for their acceptance or otherwise as seemed hear.

A copy of the option follows:

"NEW LOWINGS, Cooks, Pelmary 12, 1907.

In consideration of the undertaking by the New Location County Elferorical Society, that an entherese he made to-raise he subscription the annears of \$33,000, for the purpose of parabological and Swietz the notice telepring to the undereigned, known as the Sunke Markatok, with the land apparednant thereto, situated in the City of New London, State of Connecticut, we, the undersigned, as the owners of said property, hereby agree that upon payment to us of said sum of \$33,000 at any time within three months from this date, viz:—On or before the 15th day of May, 1907, we will convey said property to said Society by a good and sufficient title, warranting said property to be free from all encumbrances. It is to be understood that said land embraces all the land belonging to the undersigned having a frontage on the west side of Bank Street and Blinman Street, and extending from land of F. H. & A. H. Chappell on the north to the Pendleton land on the south; together with the plot of ground in front of said Shaw Mansion known as Perkins Green.

The undersigned, Jane R. Perkins and Ellinor S. Griswold, also hereby agree that in case said land and house shall be conveyed to said Society, pursuant to the option hereby given, they will also donate to said Society such papers, books, furniture and other articles as they may select, having a historical value and interest and now in said house, to be known as the Shaw Collection, and to be preserved by said Society in memory of their ancestors and kindred who have occupied said house.

JANE R. PERKINS, ELLINOR S. GRISWOLD."

The option was accepted and Mr. Rogers authorized to raise \$33,000. Mr. Tinker inquired what method would be used for raising this large amount, to which reply was made that no definite plans for the entire work had been formulated. Taking a type-written form of subscription from his pocket, the chairman handed it to the questioner, who read aloud:

"We, The Undersigned, hereby subscribe the amounts respectively set opposite our names, for the purchase, by the New London County Historical Society, of the house known as the Shaw Mansion, with the land appurtenant thereto, in New London, Connecticut, as shown on map accompanying this paper, upon condition that the entire purchase price of thirty-three thousand dollars (\$33,000) shall be subscribed for the above mentioned object.

Said amounts shall be due and payable to the Treasurer of said Society ten (10) days after notice shall be given by him that the full purchase money has been subscribed. As said Society holds an option on the property for three (3) months from February 15, 1907, it is expected that such notice will be sent about May 1, 1907."

It was interesting to note the look of astonishment on his face as he read:

"February 18, 1907. Cornelia W. Chapell, Jr., ten thousand dollars (\$10,000)."

and the state of t

te read - ... ... Hore the look to accommodel the males of

"February 18, 1907. Coração W. Chapell, Jr., ton tonueral dellas

The gift came entirely without solicitation, and its announcement brought forth a merited burst of applause.

Mr. Buell's motion that the Board express its appreciation to Miss Chapell for her generous gift met with a cordial response.

After discussing plans for raising the remainder of the purchase price, the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON, Secretary.

A meeting of the Board of Directors was called for May 21, 1907, at the Shaw Mansion. The small number present enjoyed Miss Perkins' courtesy in showing them over the newly-acquired home of the Society, but no business was transacted owing to lack of quorum.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

On June 12, 1907, at 3.30 P. M., the Board of Directors met in Apartment E, in the Harris Building, to consider several items of business in regard to the Shaw Mansion.

The President spoke of the necessity of engaging a caretaker at once, as it seemed unwise to leave the house unoccupied for any length of time after Miss Perkins' removal. After talking over the situation, and considering the applications already received, it was

Voted: That the Board authorize Ernest E. Rogers to advertise, in the name of the Society, for a man and his wife as caretakers for the Mansion. All applications to be made in writing.

A communication was read from Miss Jane R. Perkins, requesting that the bell-plate bearing the name of her father, Dr. Nathaniel Shaw Perkins, should be allowed to remain in its present position forever, for it would seem a sacrilege to remove it, since it had been so long and intimately connected with the old house.

As no one present wished to have it removed, it was

Voted: That it be allowed to remain there for the present.

Mr. Rogers announced that some unknown friend had generously contributed twenty-five hundred dollars, one-half of which was to be

The gift came entirely without collectrice, and its announcement rought forth a merited burst of applause,

Mr. Buell's motion that the Board express its appreciation to Miss Chapell for her generous gift mer with a cyrdial response.

After discussing plans for raising the remainder of the porchast

MOTEOUS STREAMS AND

Secretary

A meeting of the Board of Directors was easied for May 21, 400 at the Ensw Mannion. The small number present enjoyed Mass. Farking courtery makeswing them over the newly-acquired name of the Society, but no business was manneared ording to lack of quantum

ECIZAMENTA CIONO

Secretary

On June 13, 1307, at 3,50 2, 11, the Board of Directors meet in Aparement E, in the Harris Building, to consider reveral lights of business in regard to the Shaw Manslou.

The President spoke of the necessity of impaging a caretaker of once as it seemed unwise to leave the house unoucurised for any length of time after Miss Perkins' removel. After ladiong over the afterior and considering the applications afreedy reserved, it was

Versel. That the Board authorize from: E. Magers to sakertist, to the name of the Society, for a man and his wife as carerakers for the Manalon. All applications to be made in writing

A communication was read from Miss lane R. Ferkins, requesting that the bell plate bearing the came of her tancer, Dr. Northein Shaw Perkins, should be allowed to remain in its present position lorever, for it would seem a sacrilege to remove it, since it had been so long and numerick connected with the old bounce.

As no one present wished to have it removed, it was

Mr. Regers amounced that some unknown triend had generously

used for necessary repairs and improvements on the Shaw Mansion, and the other half to form the beginning of an Endowment Fund. On motion of Frederic S. Newcomb, it was

Voted: That Ernest E. Rogers, Lee S. Denison and George F. Tinker be appointed to look over the Shaw Mansion and make recommendations for improvements, repairs, etc.

Mr. Rogers and Miss Chapell were appointed to superintend moving from the Harris Building to the Shaw Mansion.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON.

Secretary.

A meeting of the Board of Directors was held in the Shaw Mansion Tuesday afternoon, July 9, 1907, at 3.30 o'clock, to consider recommendations for repairs and improvements.

Mr. Rogers and Mr. Denison reported for the Committee, and said, among other things, that the Committee, appointed at the last Board meeting, had met at the Mansion the previous day, and looked carefully over the house and grounds. It seemed best, at this time, to wire the house throughout for electricity. A heater for the annex seemed a necessity, as the only one in that part of the house at present was a large range in the kitchen. A certain amount of papering, painting, improvements to the summer house, and a few minor repairs were recommended. It seemed probable, also, that some alterations to the annex would be necessary to fit it for the use of a caretaker.

The report was accepted, after which the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON.

Secretary.

### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1906—SEPTEMBER 1, 1907.

So familiar to us all are the chief events of the year just closed, that a repetition of them seems almost unnecessary at this time, and yet, it may be wise to bring them to our attention for a moment, and gather a few items on paper as a matter of record. The regular work of the

used for ancessary rappies and improvements on the Shaw Manason, and the other half to furn the beginning of an fander ment Fund. Quenction of Frederic-S, Newcomb, it was

Voted: That Errest E. Rogers, Let 2. Denison And George to Haker to appointed to both our the Shaw Manaton and water recommendation for improvements, organis, etc.

Mr. Rogers and Mrss Charell were appulated to superstants moving from the Blanch Baseling to the Share Marshay.

The meeting was then adjournal,

Revision Contracts

process to the second

Argasettag of the Roard of Historius was held in the Salas Mansion. Tuesday elicinoon, July a 100, at 350, o'clock, to consider the mendations for repeats and improvement.

Alt. Rogers and Mr. Derison reported for the Committee, and south among other linges, that the Y. organities, appearant at the last flowed normalized had meeting had meet at the Manison his previous day, and lowed normalized by over she nested and grounds. It seemed best at this time, so the the house throughout for electricity. A nested lot the names assumed a secessity, as the only one of that part of the house at present was a secessity, as the only one of that part of the house at present was a large range in the kitchen. A certain amount of papering palating, improvements to the sense hause and a text minor rapara were recommissibled. It account to the use of a coretains.

The report was accepted, after which the meeting was adjourned

Выкликуя Совтоп,

becoming.

# SECRETARY'S REPORT

SEPTEMBER 1, 1900-SEPTEMBER 1, 1800

So familiar to us all are the chief events of the year just closed, that a repetition of them seems almost unnecessary at this time, and yet, it may be wise to bring them to our attention for a moment, and gather a few firms on paper as a matter of record. The regular work of the

Society has been much like that of previous years; some parts of it which require most time, would seem insignificant in a written report.

Our membership roll is constantly changing. During the past year we have lost by death, Mrs. Lucius E. Whiton, Mrs. Hannah Chappell, Miss Sarah Learned and Miss Mary Lockwood. Others are coming in to fill the ranks. Worthy of special mention is the helpfulness shown by Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall and Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, who, as a self-constituted membership committee, have brought in the names of thirty-six people who have expressed a desire to join at this time. Four have joined by invitation of Mrs. George F. Tinker. The names of six others have been placed on our roll since last September. To these forty-six new members, one and all, a hearty welcome is extended, with the wish that the benefit derived from the new relationship may be mutual.

Our library is gradually growing through gifts and exchanges. With this house Miss Perkins has given a collection of books, the acquisition of which makes it most desirable to employ the services of a trained librarian for a short time, as they will need to be regularly catalogued, to make them accessible for reference.

The committee, appointed in March, 1906, with Frank V. Chappell as chairman, prepared and sent out, early last November, the following plea for the preservation of the old court house building:

To the Members of the New London County Historical Society:

### NOTICE

The City and County Building Committee will hold a public hearing in the Council Chamber of the City Hall, on Thursday, November 8, 1906 at 3.00 P. M., to give the people of New London an opportunity to express their views as to the sites under consideration for the proposed new City and County Building.

Per order City and County Building Committee.

JAMES P. SULLIVAN, Sec'y.

You are urged to attend this meeting, and to use your influence towards the preservation of the old court house. This historic building has watched the rise of the nation. It is a public building handed down to us by our fathers, and sanctified by their memory. It is an inspiration for generations to come, to inspire in all hearts love of country, obedience to law, and reverence

to the spirit of the men who laid its foundation stones.

Every effort counts. You can help. Please be at the meeting in the City Hall on Thursday and lend your influence to a cause dear to the heart of the antiquary, the historian and the patriot.

P. LEROY HARWOOD,
COLIN S. BUELL,
FRANK V. CHAPPELL,
Committee of the Historical Society.

At this meeting, the decision to take definite steps toward securing the Shaw Mansion as a permanent home for the Society, was first made public. In less than four months from that time, the entire purchase price of thirty-three thousand dollars (\$33,000) was assured. It is very probable that the generous gift with which the subscription was started, was an incentive to many people to help to the extent of their ability. The greater part of the money for purchasing the place was raised by voluntary gifts from the members of the Society, although generous amounts came from other sources, not least among them being the gift of five hundred and twenty-seven dollars (\$527) from Lucretia Shaw Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. The portrait of Lucretia Shaw, the patron saint of the Chapter bearing her name, now hangs in the spacious salon of the old mansion, having been loaned to the Society, with other family portraits, by the owner. Miss Perkins' own gift of one thousand dollars (\$1,000) was a pleasant surprise, much appreciated. Another woman, not a member, gave five hundred dollars (\$500) and four other individual gifts of one hundred dollars (\$100) each, together with one hundred dollars from the Williams Memorial Institute, and various smaller contributions, equally appreciated, helped to swell the fund.

Every effort counts. You can heig: Illeans be at the onessing inthe Tily Hall on Thursday and lend your relidence to a cause days to the heart of the antiquery, the historian and the pure lot.

P. LEKOV HARWALL
COUNTS, PULLE
FRANK V. CHARPELL
COMMITTEE of the Historical Science

The winter meeting was held in York on Medice day, June 15, 30, in the Peak Library, States Hall, 31s or class follows;
Address of Welcome,
Paper - June G. E. Bramard, a New London For of Paper Vence
Ago.
Cal. Physic, University Research, Markey Research, Markey, Remarks.
Remarks.

At this nessing, the decision of the nonline series toward over the Shaw Mansion so a permanent from our the barrety reasons particles. In less than look mounts from that they care thousand delians (Ying ever) was account. It is very probable that the generous sit; and which the subscription was savered, sax an incentive to many profits to help to the subscription was shalling. The greater part of the morest for guarbasing the place was ability. The greater part of the morest for guarbasing the place was raised by voluntary gifts from the members of the Society, sithoughing the gift of five numbered and twenty server dollars (x yz) from Lucreus ing the gift of five numbered and twenty server dollars (x yz) from Lucreus of Lucreus, Shaw. The patient saint of the Chapter hearing for name of Lucreus, Shaw, the patient saint of the Chapter hearing for name look brings in the specimes saint of the old morely, for the owner. Miss look brings in the specimes saint of the old morely mansion, gave five located dollars (x you) and four choirs family portraits of one humberd dollars (x you) each, together with one humberd with the land was an each of the form the

On Tuesday afternoon, May 14, one day before the expiration of the three months' option, the deed was signed, transferring the property, from Miss Jane R. Perkins and Miss Ellinor S. Griswold, to this Society. The transfer was made in the library, where so many important events have taken place in the historic old house. It seemed most fitting that the deed should bear, as witnesses, the name of the one who started the subscription list with a gift of ten thousand dollars, and that of Donald G. Mitchell, Jr., business manager for Alfred Mitchell, another equally large contributor.

The rooms in the Harris Building were open to the public for the last time on Wednesday afternoon, August seventh, 1907. The following week our possessions were removed to the Shaw Mansion, thus stopping the rent on the fifteenth of August. The five years spent in Apartment E have not been altogether unfruitful, and memory paints many a bright picture for those who have labored there.

Our possessions, including relics, newspapers, pamphlets, books, etc., are in a much more orderly condition than on our previous moving day. The cloud which seemed to hover over the Society when it became necessary to move from the Public Library Building in 1902, with no place to go, or wherewithal to pay rent, now shows its bright silver lining. For years, the idea of a permanent home for the Society has been in mind, and it seems to the writer that, unconsciously to those most interested, events have been gradually tending toward this special place.

The important question of a caretaker has been considered. In reply to the advertisement in a local paper, came some fifty applications for the position. It seems most fortunate that Captain A. N. Whipple, of Groton, has consented to accept that position for one year, at a salary of three hundred dollars.

There yet remains much to be done, for our new possessions call for added effort in various ways. Another year with new opportunities is before us. May it be for the Society one of large attainment and usefulness.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 10, 1907.

Secretary.

On Tuesday afternoon, Mey va, one day before the aspiration of the three months' option the deed was signed, transferring the property, trom Miss Jane B. Perkins and Miss Ellinor S. Griswolo, to this Society. The transfer was made in the library, where so many important events have taken pance in the historic old house. It economically that the ideal should bear, as witnesses the name of the one who carried the subscription list with a gift of (an thousand dallars, and that of Ponelia G. Mitchell, Jr., business toursayer for elling Mitchell, enough country country targe country.

The rows in the Perric Building wine open to the rubble to the fast time on Wednesday afternoon American to the solution of the robbaning week our possessions were removed on the Shaw Manufact this and ping the root on the therefore of August. The first years spent in Appropriate E bays not been altogether wateritted, and memory paints many a tought picture for those who have isomed there

Our possessions, including relice to a surplier, contest etc., are in a much more orderly condition than on our previous and my day. The cloud which seemed to have over the Society often it became necessary to move from the Public Library Endeling in 1902, with no place to go, or whereavithel to pay seen now shows its bright silver holy. For years, the idea of a permanent horse for the Society has been in what, and it seems to the writer that, anconstitutely those most interested, events have been gradually tending movered unspecial place.

The important question of a curerater has been equisidered. In reply to the advartisement in a local paper, dame some fifty applications for the position. It seems most fortunate that Captain A. N. Whipple, of Green, has consented to accept that position for one year, at a salary of three hindred dollars.

There yet remains much to be done, for our new possessions call for added effort in various ways. Another year with new opportunities is before us. May it he for the Society one of large attainment and usefulness.

Responding whitesays

# MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1907.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, on the afternoon of September 10, 1907. The President, Ernest E. Rogers, called the business session to order at 3 o'clock, and, after expressing the pleasure felt in being able to hold the meeting in the Society's new home, made possible by the generosity of friends, the customary reports were given.

The Secretary read the minutes of the Board meetings, held during the year, also the Treasurer's report, as Mr. Denison was not present. Both were accepted, and ordered to be placed on file. One hundred dollars was turned back to the Society by the Secretary, to be applied to the Endowment Fund for the Shaw Mansion.

Mrs. George Porter, chairman of the Library Committee, gave a report of the Binding Fund, showing a balance of \$50.99 in the bank. One hundred and thirteen volumes of newspapers had been bound, making a total of some two hundred and seventy volumes, which comprised practically all of value belonging to the Society. During the year, she had made a type-written copy of the first volume of Miss Caulkin's Necrology of New London, extending from the first recorded death in the infant settlement in 1652, down to 1823.

The Secretary read a pleasant letter from Mr. Walstein R. Chester, of Boston, sent with his gift to the Shaw Mansion Fund, the previous May, in which the writer expressed his interest in the place, and said in part: "I remember so well the Shaw Mansion and grounds, occupied as it was, and is, by one of the most notable families in the State. With a portion of the Perkins boys, I was a schoolmate, and they were my intimate friends. \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \* No finer couple ever lived in New London than the Doctor and his wife, and their children were true scions of the old Trees."

The principal item of new business related to the Endowment Fund. The full purchase price for the Shaw Mansion had been paid, thus giving the Society a clear title to the property, but certain expenses, which would necessarily be incurred in running the place, must be met. The only way to insure a permanent income, was to have an Endowment Fund. Mr. McGinley asked for an estimate of the yearly running

# THE RESIDENCE THE PROPERTY OF STREET

The sign and the second of the sec

The same of the sa

of discharge rand a price of a price of the property of the pr

The full parchase price for the Staw Man con has Endowment runn giving the Stale Plan con had been paid thoughing the Seciety a clear trie to the property, but destain responses which would necessarily be incurred in running the place, and be our The only way to have a factorished by ones, was to have as he can

expenses, to which the President replied that one thousand dollars seemed to be a very fair estimate for caretaker's salary, lights, fuel, and incidentals, although maintenance for the first year might involve less expense. This would necessitate a fund of twenty-five thousand dollars. No plan for raising this large amount was suggested by the members, although Mr. Tinker dwelt somewhat at length upon the necessity of having such a fund, and made the following motion which was unanimously passed. It was

Voted: That the President be appointed a committee of one to raise an Endowment Fund, with liberty to select such helpers as he may choose.

The President accepted the task, remarking that it was easy to pass such a vote, giving another authority to raise the money, but not so easy to solve the problem how to do it. As associates on that committee, he appointed George F. Tinker, George S. Palmer, Alfred Mitchell, and Mrs. George Porter.

Regarding the important matter of a caretaker for the place, the chairman said that some fifty applications for the position had been made, in response to the advertisement inserted in a local paper. The applicants comprised all sorts and conditions of men,—foreign and native born,—with various ideas regarding the value of their services, and the remuneration they should receive. Immediately after Miss Perkins' removal from the house, Captain A. N. Whipple, of Groton, had come to stay there temporarily, while repairs were in progress. As the arrangement had proved mutually satisfactory, the committee had sought to engage him for caretaker. The essential need of a woman's help, for one holding that position, had lately been supplied, for he had just returned from a trip to the south land, with his Virginia bride. The Advisory Committee had promised him the position, at a salary of twenty-five dollars per month, and agreed to furnish light and fuel for him, provided the action was ratified by the Society.

On motion of Frederic S. Newcomb, it was

Voted: "That the action of the Advisory Committee be ratified, and Captain A. N. Whipple engaged as caretaker, for one year, at a salary of three hundred dollars, in addition to light and fuel.

The chairman called attention to the fact that gifts for the new home would be acceptable, and said that one member had promised to donate a flag.

Cound - Vestaline breaklers or appointed as a constant to the constant of the constant of the constant of the billion of the constant of the c

case is state a ching amortime are larger to many the forms of the community of the communi

classics and that some filts appears to be the position had been classical to the position had been made, or respond to the correction of the control of the control of the complete of the control o

On speaks of Frederic S. Newcomb, It was

Voted "That the action of the Advisory Committee to natified and Captain A. S. Whipple anguged as caterbase, for one rearrant a satury of three hundred distinct, in addition to their and forth

The chairman called attention to the fact that gifts for the see-

He spoke also of a carefully prepared index of the Hempstead Diary, containing an exhaustive list of the births, marriages and deaths, made by Nathan Holt Smith of Boston, son of Mr. and Mrs. Frederic M. Smith of this city. Mr. Smith was willing to allow the Society to issue this index, although a New York Society was anxious to secure it for publication. On motion of Mrs. Porter, it was

Voted: That the matter be left to the discretion of the Publication Committee.

Mr. Tinker, for the Nominating Committee, presented the following list of officers and committees for the coming year:

President, Ernest E. Rogers, New London.

First Vice-President, Frederic Bill, Groton.

Second Vice-President, Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.

Third Vice-President, J. R. Warren, North Lyme.

Secretary, Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.

Treasurer, Lee S. Denison, New London.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden; Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich; Sebastian D. Lawrence, George C. Strong, Henry R. Bond, New London; Mrs. George Porter, Orlando, Fla.; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, Alfred Mitchell, George S. Palmer, Miss Janc R. Perkins, Donald G. Mitchell, Jr., New London.

#### PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Ionathan Trumbull,

Miss Elizabeth Gorton,

Ernest E. Rogers.

#### MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall, Mrs. George F. Tinker,
Mrs. George D. Whittlesey, Mrs. Sarah A. Stoddard.

#### SOUVENIR COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall,

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith.

#### AUDITING COMMITTEE.

George Whittlesey,

P. Le Roy Harwood.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith in charge.

He speke also of a carofully prepared intex at the Floritation Diary, containing an exhaustive tot of the birth, marriages and n.C. in made by Nathan Holt Smith of floston, son of Mr. and Mrs. Prederic M. Smith of this city. Ms. smith was willing to allow the Such to issue this index, although a New York Society was anxious to over it for publication. Or shape of Mrs. Harre, it was

Voted: Vital the marky be less to the chickey on a the Companition.

Mr. Tinker, for the Nonconting Squamin o, product to rollening its of officers and committees for the commy year.

President, Ernes, I., Rogers, Sco. Lambon. Elect Vice Equations, France of Mill. Erroron

Scornd, Vice Treetain, Jonation Transpoli, ton met.
That a Vice-President, J. M. William, Scorn L. S.
Socrater, Miss Edwin to Continu. New Condon.
Treetains, Lee h. Denland, Scor Scorling

# surgement distribution

Minest L. Rogers, Nam. Course S. Train, New Leader, Conding Translati, Sarwick, Walter Learnest New Leader, Pederr Ell Greter, Frederic S. Mermann, John McGunler, New Leader, Levis D. Mason, M. D. Broudlyn, N. Y., H. Wales Limes, Muridien Niejer hish best Learnest, Norwhen Cycleserian D. Lawreice, Muridien Niejer R. Bond, New Leaders Nic. George Powersky Leader, P. Strong, Marie R. Worwick, Calle S. Baller, Michael B. Wan, P. Leffing Passagel, Alexand Michaell, Gelle S. Balcer, Miles Jone R. Parkins, Donald S. Michael Michael Leffing, Donald Research, Markey Jone R. Parkins, Donald S. Michael

STRUCKING TOTALIST

Primball, May Elizabeth Corlow,

stading og Hauter

An one of the president

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith. Mrs. Helbert L. Cacadall, Mass france F. Timber. Mrs. George D. Waittlemy, Mrs. Steph A. Stadens.

SETTLEMAND SINGSTON

Mrsi Heibert L. Condalli. Mrs. Fredoric M. Smith

WINDLESS OF THE PARTY OF

George Whittleary, P. Le Roy Harwood,

PRINTERSON IN THE PROPERTY OF

The chairman alluded briefly to the work accomplished by the Library Committee, and regretted that the present chairman would be unable to accept a re-election, as her home would be elsewhere. All things considered, it seemed wise to discontinue that committee for the present. The changed conditions of the Society seemed to demand two new committees, one on Membership, and a Souvenir Committee. The discontinuance or re-appointment of a Library Committee was left to the discretion of the President.

On motion of Frederic S. Newcomb, the business session was adjourned.

This was followed by a brief intermission, when an opportunity was given to inspect the house and grounds.

After some fifteen minutes, the chairman called the public meeting to order. The Historical Sketch of Fishers Island, prepared and read by Mr. F. E. Hine of that place, was very comprehensive in its scope, showing much thought and research in its preparation. After this feature of the program, the session was brought to a close, and our first annual meeting in the Shaw Mansion, became an event of the past.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

# MEETINGS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

The Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society met on Wednesday afternoon, December 4, 1907, in the Shaw Mansion, to make definite arrangements for opening the house to the public. It seemed unwise, at that time, to attempt anything in the nature of a formal opening; if desired, something of that kind could be planned for the coming summer. The work of the electricians was completed, the books were arranged, and the annex, which had been equipped with a new steam heater, was occupied by Captain and Mrs. A. N. Whipple, who would be on hand to admit visitors. It was decided to insert a notice in the local papers, that the place would be open to the public, for the first time, the following Wednesday afternoon, from two to four o'clock.

The following simple rules and regulations were formulated:

The chairman aliated brealy to the work accomplished by the Library Committee, and regrotted that the present obtains would be unable to access a re-election as her home would be elsewhere. In things considered, it seemed wise to discontinue that committee to the present. The changed conditions at the Society seemed a denote two new committees one of Membership, and a Solventa to be a start the discontinuence on re-approximent of a Library tonus one as left to the discontinuous of the President.

On motion of Frederic S. Newtonie, the Justiness vestion was journed.

Alter some filters manules, "Lavient an indicate a see to condent." The Historical Sheles of a law a count, preparation and remain which have been also as a comprehensive to the example should the feature of the program, the seasies we mought of a close, put our first annual meeting in the feature of the program. The seasies we mought of a close, put our first annual meeting in the first of the program of the content of the content of the countries.

ELEXARETA CIMETON,

# MERINGS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

The Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society met on Wednesday attenuous December 4, 1907, in the Shaw Mansion, to make definite arrang ments for opening the house to the public. It seemed unwike, at that time, to attempt soything in the name of a formal opening it desired, sometising of that kind omld be planned for the coming sommet. The work of the electrocions was completed; the books were attained, and the amount which had been equipped with a new steam heater, was occupied by Captain and Mrs equipped with a new steam heater, was occupied by Captain and Mrs decided to insert a notice in the local powers, that the place would be open to the public, for the first time, the following Wednesday afternoon, from two to four o'clock.

the following specific and sample series for all the following the following the sample series and the following the sample series and the sample series are sample series and the sample series and the sample series are sample series and the sample series are sample series and the sample series and the sample series are sample series a

### RULES AND REGULATIONS.

- 1. The building and grounds shall be open free to the public, on Wednesday afternoons from 2 to 4 o'clock.
- 2. The building and grounds shall be open free to members of the Society, week days from 9 to 12 A. M. and 2 to 4 P. M., except on such occasions as the property may be rented for special purposes.
- 3. The building and grounds shall be open to strangers, week days from 9 to 12 A. M. and 2 to 4 P. M., upon payment of 25 cents, except Wednesday afternoons, when no charge is made.
- 4. Any organization or individual renting the property shall pay \$5.00 per day or fraction thereof, \$3.00 of which shall be paid to the Treasurer of the Society and \$2.00 to the Caretaker. It is expected that the Caretaker's apartment shall be at the disposal of said organizations or individuals if desired.
  - 5. Visitors may have the privilege of consulting the library.

Mr. Rogers reported the amount on hand toward an Endowment Fund. Mr. Alfred Mitchell, appointed a member of the Endowment Committee at the annual meeting, finding it impossible to serve, Mr. Donald G. Mitchell, Jr., had been appointed to take his place. The committee was, therefore, composed of Ernest E. Rogers, George F. Tinker, George S. Palmer, Donald G. Mitchell, Jr., and Mrs. George Porter.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

A meeting of the Board of Directors, preliminary to the annual meeting, was held in the Shaw Mansion, Thursday, August 13, 1908, at 3.30 P. M.

The following committee was appointed to nominate officers and committees for the ensuing year: George F. Tinker, John McGinley, P. Le Roy Harwood.

The chairman first called attention to the financial condition of the Society, saying that all current expenses would be paid to September first. An old note of four hundred dollars, for the Hempstead Diary, was still outstanding. In order to pay for the new heater in the annex, and a few minor bills, amounting to some four hundred dollars, it had been necessary, as a last resort, to take out a note for that amount at

and the second property of

Were may effect that the read of the second to the second

and the control of th

The second secon

an annimo servent a sell

and the property of the proper

"The following roman in the Special Experiments of the experiments of the experiments of the experiments of the first state of

Society, serious that all surreits and as possible paid or an expensive of the Society, serious that all surreits and as possible paid the Hempstead Infarence of the Infarence

the bank. Mr. Tinker thought it should be paid immediately, and made a motion that the Chair appoint a committee of three, whose duty should be to raise four hundred dollars. Mr. Harwood offered an amendment to that motion, that the committee be asked to raise five hundred dollars. The amendment was accepted, and the following persons named as members of the committee:

George F. Tinker, Frederic Bill, P. Le Roy Harwood. Mr. Bill immediately declared a vacancy on the committee, but finally consented to allow his name to remain. On motion of Mr. Tinker, seconded by Mr. Harwood, the Chair was added to the committee.

Mr. Rogers spoke of the Endowment Fund, and said that the season had not been a propitious one for pushing the work of the committee, appointed to secure the money.

Jonathan Trumbull inquired about the use of manuscripts belonging to the Society, what privileges were allowed, and the charges made for consulting them. He said that it was not customary, in other Historical Societies, to charge for the use of their manuscripts. To many people, the price demanded by our Society was a prohibitive one, and it made the manuscripts, for all practical use, unavailable for reference. It seemed to him much better for the reputation of the Society, and other reasons, to allow their free use, within reasonable limits. The matter was well discussed from different points of view and it was

Voted: That all charges for consulting the manuscripts be discontinued for the present, but said consultations shall be under the direction of the Secretary.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

## SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1907—SEPTEMBER 1, 1908.

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The swiftly passing year has brought us once more to the time of our annual meeting, when it devolves upon the Secretary of the Society the Bank. Mr. Tleber thought a should be paid immediately commade a motion that the Chair appears a committee of three where his should be to raige from bundred dollars. Mr. (1,5 wood offered an amendment to that motion that the committee be asked to raise of hundred dollars. The emendated was accepted, and the following persons named as members of the committee:

George of Vinteen Frederic Bull. P. Le Day To wood Ab. Bill learned beautiful de feedback sension on the common less sensity and the common beautiful for the substitution of the Court was added to the obstitution of the Christ was added to the obstitution.

Mr. Mageria spoke of the Redowners Fund, and said that the selection had not been a proprise one for poville, the work of the contents of physics of the contents.

Josephsay Transbull inquest videous and collaboration of automorphy and all they to the Society, when privilege a verte adminded and the Charges made for constituing them. The said, then at one of another all societies to other price demanded by our society was a particular many people, the price demanded by our society was a particular ore, and a made the mannering for all particular or the insurance of the formal privilege of the following the contract of the formal privilege of the following them to society, and other reasons, to alter their free use, within two combinations. The particular was well discussed form different points of the limits. The parties was well discussed form different points of the and it was

Votest That all energies for consulting our menuscripts be also a time for the present, but and consultations shall be under the direction of the Secretary.

The meeting was then adjourned

ELIKARSTH CORTON.

Secretary.

# SECRETARY'S REPORT

SEPTEMBER 1, 1007-STOTISHED 1, 1925

Mr. Fresident, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The swiftly possing your has brought as once more to the time of our contral menting when it devolves upon the Secretary of the Society

to give a brief recapitulation of the year's work. The months since last we met, have been spent largely in getting adjusted to our new and strange surroundings, and possibly, recovering our breath a bit from the surprise and pleasure of finding the Society domiciled under its own vine and fig-tree, after thirty-six years of precarious existence, spent in wandering from pillar to post. On the afternoon of our annual meeting, in September, twelve months ago, the seating capacity of the assembly room was taxed to its utmost, for interest in our new possessions had prompted more than the usual number of people to turn their steps thither-ward. Although repairs to the building were sufficiently near completion to have it opened at that time, little attempt had been made toward putting things in order. Fresh paint, newly installed book cases, electric wires, peeping from unaccustomed places in the old house, showing that electricity was soon to replace the primitive candle and kerosene light of earlier days, and some other evidences of improvement were visible, but the greater part of our possessions were in packing boxes in the annex of the house. The book shelves were practically empty, and it was in imagination only, that we saw the rooms in housekeeping order. To-day, as we look around, we feel that something has been done in the past year, but we cannot boast, for much yet remains undone, and we can easily see many an unoccupied nook in the room which is said to be the largest one in the world,—the room for improvement. On the afternoon of Wednesday, December eleventh, 1907, without ostentation, the house was quietly thrown open to the public, for the first time. A glance over our new visitors' register, the gift of a member, reveals the fact that about six hundred persons have already registered their names on its pages. On January first, there were one hundred and ten callers. A veritable New Year's surprise party was this impromptu reception! Many and frequent have been the words of praise and admiration for the old place.

Through the kindness of friends, our necessities for housekeeping are gradually accumulating. To Miss Jane R. Perkins, we are indebted for a much appreciated gift of one hundred dollars to cover the expense of making doors for the book-cases. The improved appearance of the cases was an agreeable surprise, for the doors were added primarily

bush by men, there is no a mean an act from pulling straings surroundings and possible conventional our braiding of

Though the andress of Standard continues therein houseless are gradually accumulating. It a more join is, fortune require unterest for a most appreciated gitt of one hundred deliberate cover the exposure of making doors for the haple-case. The laprevel appearance of the cases was an agreeable suspice, for the doors were added primarily

for their utility. The silent appeal of our empty flag-pole led Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers to supply our need in that direction, so that now, as occasion demands, the stars and stripes can be flung to the breezes. From the same source also came some of our window shades, which add a more home-like appearance to the room in which they were placed. Two loyal friends have given one hundred dollars to be applied on the current expense account. The annex of the building is now occupied by the caretaker and his wife, Captain and Mrs. A. N. Whipple; the place is well kept, and is open for visitors daily, with the exception of Sundays. A stroll through the house and grounds has afforded many a pleasant hour for strangers in our city during the summer Since last fall, Lucretia Shaw Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, has used the house on six different occasions. In October, a Hallowe'en party was held; Washington's birthday was duly celebrated at the proper time, and the old place was made festive with a lawn party in May. Three times it has been used for their regular monthly meetings. Some of our neighbors, from across the river, spent a pleasant afternoon here in February, when members of the Anna Warner Bailey Chapter were entertained by Mrs. Frank H. Chappell.

Fifty-nine new members, most of whom have been brought in by our energetic Membership Committee, have joined our ranks this year. The Souvenir Committee has well formulated plans, only awaiting the necessary funds to carry them out. The season has been an unpropitious one for pushing the work of the Endowment Committee, and it has seemed best to let it lie dormant for awhile. That the necessary endowment will eventually come, though we know not whence or how, we do not for a moment doubt. The winter meeting of the Society was held January 28, 1908, in the Peck Library, Norwich. Following is the program:

Address of Welcome, . . Rev. Lewellyn Pratt, D. D., Norwich Paper-Ledyard the Traveller, . Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich Remarks. Ex-Gov. Thomas M. Waller, New London Report on the Feasibility of Republishing the Poems of

Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich John G. C. Brainard, .

for their utility. The silent appeal of our empty decode led Mederacit E. Rogers to supply our need in that direction so that very all forcasion demands, the stars and stripes can be former on the bregges. If your the same source also came some of our window shades, what add a more home-like appearance to the rown in which they seek add a more home-like appearance to the rown of the building to the time current expense. The annea of the building is on the current expense, account. The annea of the building is occupiled by the runces account. The annea of the building is occupiled by the runces are under the enterpoint of the place is well kept, and is open for teamers daily, our the enterpoint of Sandage. A small through the factor and grounds has abouted of Sandage. A small through the factor and grounds has abouted mountles. Three last fall, Langeliai than trasper, Daughous a the mountles. Three last was field: Washington a blothely a three daily celebrated at the phase time, and the old of some was made reasoned in law party in May. Three those or loss been card on an expense of the Annel Washington while all washington as a second the Annel Washington while the phase three transports of the Annel Washington was in the phase three process of the Annel Washington while the Annel Washington was in Publicary, when it subsets of the Annel Washington was a presentation by May 10 and 11.

liftly-nine new members, most of whom have new brought in by ow energetic Membership Computers, have joined our saids this year. The Souvenit Committee has two normalists glass, only availing the necessary funds to early their out. The vession has been an unpropertious one for pushing the work of the Endowment Committee, and it has seemed best to let it lie normant for avialle. That the necessary endowment will eventually come though we know not whence at least we do not for a moment doubt? The whiter meeting of the Society was held January 28, 1908, in the Pack Library, Margirth. Following is the program:

Address of Welcome, Kev. Lewellyn Print, D. D., Norwich
Paper—Ledyard the Travellor, Hemy A. Threit, Norwich
Remarks, Ex-Gov. Thomas M. Waller, New London

decreased the search of the search of the search of the search

In place of Mr. Waller, who was unable to be present, Miss Mary Eddye Benjamin of New London read a paper on the Beacon Lights of New England. This carefully prepared article, on a somewhat unusual subject, was treated in a comprehensive and instructive manner. Impromptu remarks by Mr. George S. Palmer and Major Bela Peck Learned were pleasant features of the meeting.

At the meeting in Norwich, the previous winter, the advisability of making a reprint of Brainard's poems was considered, and discussed from different points of view. The matter was left in the hands of the Publication Committee for report at a later meeting. Mr. Jonathan Trumbull, chairman, presented the following report:

Three editions of Brainard's poems have been published: one during his lifetime in 1825, another in 1832, four years after his death, and the third in 1841. This last edition is claimed by its publishers to be the only full and authentic one. Among the tributes of other poets to Brainard this includes a poem of four verses by Whittier. The edition of 1832 is prefaced by a prose memoir of thirty-six pages, also by Whittier. Neither the memoir nor the poem can be found in the authorized edition of Whittier's complete works, although they must have been written when he had reached the age of twenty-one.

Though they show some marks of immaturity, their literary merit is such as to make them well worth reprinting—so much so that they could not fail to form a very attractive feature in a reprint of Brainard's poems. A reprint of the poems prefaced by these tributes of Whittier would make a volume of more than two hundred pages, and would cost for an edition of five hundred copies, uniform with the Society's edition of the Stone Records of Groton, about four hundred and fifty dollars.

A mournful interest attaches to the following extract from a letter written by the late Edmund Clarence Stedman on the subject of this reprint. After speaking of some other matters, he writes me, under date of April 24th.

"And now about Brainard: Among my books now in storage is that edition published at Hartford to which Whittier prefaced a biographical sketch. I suppose it is the edition of 1832, the text of which I used in representing Brainard in the 'Library of American Literature' and again in the 'American Anthology.'

"Brainard was a true and natural poet within his limits, and I think the republication of his lyrical remains, prefaced, as you suggest, by the Whittier biography and poem, would be a very graceful and appropriate act on the part of the New London County Historical Society. Yes, I suppose I could write a half page in the way of an introductory note if I could hit upon just the best way of doing it. \* \* \* This spring I am so much driven that I

In the control of the Willer who was unable to a present the control of the contr

At the the the second of the desired of the second of the

The property of the property o

Through the control of the control o

witten by the late this killing of the bull of the bull of the state of the report with report of the report of th

edition published at Martines of allocal Vibration protects a hought, that is suppose it is the identities of the land of the contract of the

could not do anything myself until after the proofs should be complete for the body of the volume.

"You speak of the expense. How does the idea of having a limited edition de luxe, numbered, besides the popular edition—say one hundred copies to be subscribed for by book collectors and other well-to-do readers—strike you? That would pay for the cost of the plates, I should think, and insure the Society against loss."

On further conference with Mr. Stedman, I think he agreed that the entire edition should be limited and numbered, and should not exceed five hundred copies. To his remarks regarding the literary merit and appropriateness of the publication, it would be presumptuous for me to add.

A year ago we listened to a very able and interesting biographical and critical sketch of Brainard by Colonel Francis Parsons, which, together with your request that our committee should report on publishing Brainard's poems, led me to make a rather careful study of them. I will own that I was charmed with them, and at an age when one rarely adopts a new favorite among the poets, I could not refrain from adding Brainard to my favorites. Admitting that the poems are of unequal merit, I cannot agree with Colonel Parson's verbal suggestion of a year ago that only a selection from them should, be printed. All or none should, in my opinion, be printed; for their very defects are strong indications of the character and charming personality of the poet himself—never looking for fame or applause, writing only as the mood took him, careless of the fashion of his verse as of the fashion or style of his clothes. No two words can better characterize his work than those two adjectives true and natural which Stedman uses in speaking of him.

It is, however, of a cold matter of business, I suppose, that this report should treat the question being, can this Society after expending about five hundred dollars for a small edition of these poems, including the memoir and poetical tribute by Whittier, expect to cover the cost by the sale of the books? We confess, we consider it doubtful. Two generations ago, the last edition met, I suppose, a profitable sale; but in those sixty years two new generations have arisen which knew not Brainard, and hosts of poets and poetasters have printed and published verses good, bad and indifferent. Your committee must confess that at the present day, it would, in their opinion, be difficult, and perhaps impossible to sell five hundred dollars worth of Brainard's poems; and only for that reason we cannot recommend their republication unless the Society can afford to take the risk.

Three of our members have died since last we met, Elisha Turner. a life member; one honorary member, Edmund Clarence Stedman, and George S. Porter, an annual member, much interested in genealogical work. The following resolutions, presented by Mr. Trumbull at our semi-annual meeting, seemed most fitting:

The death of Edmund Clarence Stedman leaves a vacancy in the roll of honorary members of this Society which is profoundly impressed upon us.

could not do nothing or ger units execute grant to the second to the highest the control of the second to the seco

The second secon

The second secon

Carer of estrinembers have died an a low of net, boston l'orrest a life member, and homorary member. Educate Clarent Carer estate a proceder estate and the member of Porton and American work. The following resolutions, procedual les life in Transitall as and sectionament meeting, seemed most fitting:

The death of Edmand Chrene Statemen leave a vacance in the valid of bonorary members of this Sacioty which is producedly larger as

His fame and renown as a poet, critic and scholar stands assured, and have long been recognized. We are proud of having had on our rolls the name of a man who has done so much to raise the standard of American literature and to encourage others in literary work.

His interest in the work of this Society, his love for Norwich, the home of his boyhood and early manhood, so often expressed in word and deed, add most impressively to the pride we feel in his membership.

His rare personal qualities endeared him to all whose privilege it was to know him, and the sudden close of his useful and beautiful life leaves to them especially a precious memory and a deep sense of personal loss.

The Society has been unable, thus far, to commence the publication of Mr. Smith's index to the Hempstead Diary, and many desired results are yet unattained; nevertheless, at the end of this first year in the Shaw Mansion, we can look back upon many encouraging features, and for the Society, in the coming year, your Secretary would bespeak your continued interest and co-operation.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 10, 1908.

Secretary.

# MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1908.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, Thursday afternoon, September 10, 1908, with the President, Ernest E. Rogers in the chair.

The business session was opened in the small assembly room at 3 o'clock.

In the absence of the Treasurer, the Secretary read the financial report, which was approved.

This was followed by the reading of the minutes of the Board meetings held during the year.

A vote of thanks was given to the Secretary for one hundred dollars, turned back into the treasury of the Society, for purchase of souvenir china, to be placed on sale in the Shaw Mansion.

Mr. Rogers in speaking of the Endowment Fund, made mention of a small nucleus on hand, in addition to the Turner Fund.

The following list of officers for the ensuing year, presented by Mr. George F. Tinker, chairman of the Nominating Committee, was read by the Secretary.

thereselves and to encourage the late of the contract of the c

The state of the s

material projection and

e depuis elliptigis

THE WAY HAVE HELD THE SHEET WHE

The second of th

te due a gla blace (merche) une remerce y usta lo semballi e (i g).

how the summer offs in the standard bases or source blad agrice aim

A rote of thanks has given in the between for the hundred and following the section of the secti

Mr. deopers in appelone of the transporters from mark measure or

The following list of others; for the resulting year, presented by Mr. seeme IT Times, was read seeming Committee, was read

President-Ernest E. Rogers, New London.

First Vice-President - Frederic Bill, Groton.

Second Vice-President-Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.

Third Vice-President-J. R. Warren, North Lyme.

Secretary-Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.

Treasurer, Lee S. Denison, New London.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden: Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich; Sebastian D. Lawrence, George C. Strong, Henry R. Bond, New London: Mrs. George Porter, Orlando, Fla.; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, Alfred Mitchell, George S. Palmer, Miss Jane R. Perkins, Donald G. Mitchell, Ir., New London.

#### PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Ionathan Trumbull,

Miss Elizabeth Gorton,

Ernest E. Rogers.

#### MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall, Mrs. George F. Tinker, Mrs. George D. Whittlesey, Mrs. Sarah A. Stoddard.

#### SOUVENIR COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall,

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith.

#### AUDITING COMMITTEE.

George Whittlesey,

P. LeRoy Harwood.

### GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

Miss Lucretia W. Smith.

They were elected as nominated. It was

Voted: That the reading of the Secretary's annual report, be deferred until the open session.

Reference was made to the work of the caretaker, and an invitation extended to look through his apartment, if any desired to do so. His services had proved very satisfactory, during the year, and it was suggested that his salary be increased five dollars per month, with light and heat furnished as heretofore.

On motion of Mr. Tinker, seconded by Mr. Alfred Coit, it was

Voted: That the caretaker be engaged for another year at a salary of thirty dollars per month.

# STATES OF THE WANTER THE ACT SELECTION.

Provided at Eurest E. Rogers, New Landon.
- Plest Electreshum - Frederic Ettl., Ch. Lon.

Third vice Property of the Comment o

Secretary - No. 1 Months of the New Years of the

Seesaway Lee S. Daving Jane Leading

The second second

Transport to Money, then the property of the p

THE PART OF THE PA

Require Fairthaut

months and selection of the selection of

Service of the state of the sta

Toronto Strains Strains

May Northead by Louisida Committee C

and property of the course

George Ventalines

THE PARTY OF THE PARTY OF THE PARTY.

Alm Laboretta Mc Samita.

They were elected as conjuncted. It was

Votes the reason to the Secretary Sannas reason to the Secretary Sannas to the second that

Reference was made to the approximate and an excitation extended to look through his apartment, if any desired or on so. His services had proved very satisfactory, during the year, and a was expressed that his salary se increased five dollars per munth, with light and heat furnished as benefators.

On motion of Mr. Tinber, seconded by Mr. Alfred Con, it was

The meeting was then adjourned to the large assembly room for the public session. The President in his opening remarks, said that an attempt was being made to secure brief accounts of the lives of all charter members of the Society. Already a few such memoirs had been given, and another was to be added to the list at the present session. The Commemorative Sketch of Judge P. C. Mather, prepared by Mr. Charles W. Butler, was read by Mr. Alfred Coit. During the reading Mr. Coit interspersed some incidents connected with Judge Mather's career, which formed an interesting supplement to the paper.

At the conclusion of the paper, an opportunity was given for informal remarks. Among those who spoke, were Mr. Abel P. Tanner. Rev. Dr. Bixler and Mr. Jonathan Trumbull, after which the Secretary's annual report was read and approved.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

### MEETINGS OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

A meeting of the Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, Wednesday afternoon, December 30, 1908, to take action on the death of Mrs. George Porter.

Her loss was deeply felt, and sincerest words of sympathy were expressed, but it was thought best not to pass any formal resolutions, feeling confident, could she speak, she would approve of the action.

The Secretary was asked to write to Doctor Porter and to Mrs. Chapell, expressing the sympathy of the Board, and of the Society as a whole, and the Board voted to send a floral tribute to the funeral, after which the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON.

Secretary.

On Thursday, January 21, 1909, at 3.30 p. m., a meeting of the Board of Directors was held in the Shaw Mansion, for the transaction

The public service. The President in his opening manaries, will than all attempt was freing made to recure by its opening manaries, will than all attempt was being made to recure by its account of the times of abruirs for members of the Society. Already a ten such instructs had be."

Already a such an other wis to be added to the list of the place to recover the Communicative Shelve of Indice D. C. Mather present on Mr. Charles W. Buller, was read by Mr. Charles W. Buller, was read by Mr. Charles W. Buller, was read by Mr. Charles W. Buller, where Mathers was read to the converse of the subsequence of the converse of managements of the converse of the subsequence.

At the a malaysian of the pages on agreedantly against the cominternal remarks. Among those showers:

Republic and the page of the page of the ball of the ball

ages more particles and the same of the

more than the man

Talanta (E

# AND RESIDER FOR THE OWNERS OF THE PARTY HAVE

A investige of the Board of the story of the 2.27 from a community Hamiltonian Community Was restding to the State of the Society West restding to the State of the Society State of the St

Her loss was deeply tell, and one-rest words on sympathy were expressed few it was thought best man to pass may tornual resultances feelium contident, and she speak, also would approve of the action.

The Secretary was asked to a rite to Decice Forcer and to Min-Chapell, expressing the sympathy of the Houtel, and of the facusty as a whole; and the Board voted to send a final cribette to the funeral, after, which the meeting was adjourned.

MOTAGO RESEARCH

On Toursday, January 24, 1909, at 3-30 p. on, a meeting of the

of business relating to the old court house. The meeting was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Rogers, who, after a few preliminary remarks, asked the Secretary to read the following self-explanatory communication from the Mayor of the city:

### MAYOR S OFFICE.

New London, Conn., January 14, 1909.

New London County Historical Society,

Mr. E. E. ROGERS, President.

Gentlemen :-

At a recent meeting of the County Building Committee, it was unanimously voted that this Committee indicate to the historical and patriotic societies of the City of New London, the willingness of the Committee to recommend to the County authorities that the present court house in New London be transferred to all the said local historical and patriotic societies if they should decide to unite in removing and caring for the building, or to any one of them, upon the payment to the county of \$5.00, upon the condition that the building be removed from its present location and preserved somewhere in the City of New London for historical or patriotic purposes.

Will you kindly advise the Committee whether you are interested in this matter, addressing your reply to Thomas W. Casey, Secretary of the County and Municipal Building Committee, New London, Conn.

Yours truly,

B. L. Armstrong,

for the Committee.

All present disapproved of the destruction or removal of the building from its present site, but they were equally unanimous in the decision that the Historical Society was not in a position to take favorable action on the above offer. The Secretary was instructed to send a reply to Thomas W. Casey, Secretary of the County and Municipal Building Committee, with a copy of the following vote taken by the Board:

### THOMAS W. CASEY:

The Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society do not consider the Society to be in condition to take favorable action upon the offer of the Commission to sell the old court house for five dollars upon certain conditions.

The Board further voted to spread upon its records, and to communicate to you its formal protest against the demolition, or removal of the old court house from its present site.

of business a facing to the old accordingles. The mesting error cilied to order by the Francis. Entest F. Ragers, who, after a few preparation remarks, asked the Sacretary to read the following salf-says as tory communication from the Mayor of the city:

### MAYOR S DESIGN

year London Committee and week

New I control Country Hammical module.

- minute attest

At a second the second committee of the property of the second of the se

. Will you kindly advise the Countries whether you are interpreted in this wester, addressing your reply to Thomas Me Countries Services or the Country was Marking Statisting and manufactures, New Landon, Turn.

Apart many

B. h. Astronomoro

All present disapproved of the destruction or tentown or the bolding from us present site, but they were equally ensummers in the decision to belong that the Historical Society was not be a position to belong layered action on the above offer. The decision of the County and Municipal a reply to Thomas W. Caser, Societs of the County and Municipal Building Committee with a copy of the following rate (them by the

THOMAS W. CLERK

The Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Security do not consider the Society to be in condition to make faroundle action upon the other of the Commission to art the side court house for the define upon certain conditions.

The Board further voted to spread upon its restrict, and to communicate to sou its formed perture against the demanding or removal of the old course house from the network site.

The Secretary then read a letter from Doctor Porter, in which he expressed his thanks to the Board for their expression of sympathy, and floral tribute sent after Mrs. Porter's death.

After considering some details connected with the meeting to be held in Norwich the following week, the meeting was adjourned.

### ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

The Board of Directors met in the Shaw Mansion, Friday afternoon, May 28, 1909, at at 3.30 o'clock.

The meeting was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Rogers, who spoke of a communication which had been received from Norwich, asking permission to use the portraits of Mr. Lafayette S. Foster and of General William H. Birge, at a loan exhibition of portraits to be held in connection with the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of the town. This loan exhibit was to be postponed until fall, instead of being held in July at the time of the celebration, as originally planned. As the request had been made at the suggestion of Mr. Dodge, the artist who painted the portrait of Mr. Foster, the Board felt sure the risk incurred in loaning them would be very small. Accordingly it was

Voted: That the portraits of Senator Foster and General William H. Birge be loaned to the Norwich Free Academy, for a reasonable length of time, next fall.

Mr. Rogers spoke of the work of the Endowment Committee, and of the vacancy in its numbers caused by the death of Mrs. Porter. It was

Voted: That Mrs. Cornelia W. Chapell be appointed a member of the Endowment Committee, in place of Mrs. Porter, deceased.

The President stated that, owing to the financial depression, little had been done toward raising the four hundred dollars, which the Society had borrowed, when repairs were in progress. Toward that amount, one hundred dollars had been pledged, and there was a general feeling, among those present, that the debt ought to be wiped out

the bornets are real and a real a

normal and his proposed and amount of the market of the contract of the contra

The second secon

the many particular and the second of the se

The second secon

The French stated Bot, which to the art of copies and and been done from a state of the formal dollars; which is and been done from an experts were in projects. Toward we make the burdent dollars had been pledged, and there was a grown and the copies of the copies of

before the annual meeting. Coupled with this, was an expressed determination to make the effort to achieve that result.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER I, 1908-SEPTEMBER I, 1909.

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The general characteristics of the work in the year just closed, have been, in many respects, like those of previous years. The individual members are interested in results, but not so much, I think, in the details connected with their attainment; which fact, of necessity, cuts out much that might be included in a report of this kind. Although the Society has become quite settled in a home of its own, our new environment has brought with it much that has seemed unfamiliar and out of the ordinary. Gradually, however, the work is becoming adjusted to changed conditions, and is running smoothly in the newlymade channels. During the year, the caretaker has completed slight repairs and improvements, which have added to the general appearance of the property. The heater, installed in the wing of the house, when it was purchased, proved a failure, except in one respect,—that of consuming a large quantity of coal; as a generator of heat, it failed to meet the requirements. After a thorough test of its heating qualities and repeated attempts, by Captain Whipple and the dealer from whom it was purchased, to remedy defects, it was taken out last winter, and replaced by a new one, without extra charge. It is now comparatively easy to heat the reading-room, in addition to the caretaker's apartment, which is a great advantage, as we have not arrived at the luxury of keeping the entire house heated. We are looking forward to it as one of the good things in store, but, at present, the main building is heated on Wednesdays only.

While the current expenses of the year have been met, the question of a steady income, sufficient to run the place, is still a problem.

beick the annual meeting. Coupled with this was an expressed determination to make the effort to achieve that result.

The meeting was tree additioned.

ELIGIBETH CONTON

Description 1

### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1905 - SEPTEMBER 1, 1900.

Mr. President Members of the New London County Historical Society

While the ourrest expenses of the year tave heen men the question

There has been a bequest of one thousand dollars from Sebastian D. Lawrence, which will be paid to the Society in due time.

Five hundred souvenir plates, containing a picture of the house, together with the seal of the Society, and appropriate border design, have been purchased and placed on sale. While the demand for them has not wholly reached our expectations, owing, possibly to the multiplicity of less expensive souvenirs of the city obtainable elsewhere, yet a beginning has been made toward reducing our stock in trade

The winter meeting was held in the Peck Library, Slater Hall, Norwich, Thursday, January 28, when the following program was carried out:

Following these papers, Mr. Buell related some interesting anecdotes, connected with a personal acquaintance with Mr. Mitchell, while Mr. Gilman paid a short verbal tribute to George S. Porter, the Norwich genealogist and member of this Society, who had recently died.

The names of nine hundred persons on the register during the year, are sufficient proof that the Society's new home is a constant attraction for sightseers.

Each year brings its changes, and the one just past is not an exception, for during that period, the following members have passed away: Daniel Coit Gilman and Donald G. Mitchell, honorary members of the Society; Mrs. George Porter of Orlando, Florida, a life member and one of the Advisory Committee; Mr. John L. Branch, Mrs. Samuel Greene, Mr. James Newcomb, Colonel Augustus C. Tyler, faithful annual members, all of New London; Mr. Edward C. Beecher of New Haven; Dr. O. M. Barber of Mystic; Mr. Sebastian D. Lawrence, a life member, and one of the Board of Directors, and Miss Mary Eddye Benjamin, a life member, who served the Society as its Secretary more than three years, and was always interested in its welfare. The death of Mrs. George Porter, whom so many of us knew as Miss Cornelia W. Chapell, has brought with it, a deep and special sense of

loss. To those who knew her best, her noble life and triumphant death will never cease to be an inspiration. New names have been added to the roll, so that the total membership has not changed materially since our last annual meeting.

The hospitality of the house was extended to the public on Washington's birthday, when the members of Lucretia Shaw Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, acted as hostesses at an informal tea. The members, garbed in colonial costumes, welcomed many visitors.

The sword of John Mason, owned by the Society, was sent to our sister city, the "Rose of New England," for a loan exhibit held in connection with the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the found ing of the town. An appreciative note of thanks for the courtesy of this organization, in sending it, was received from Mrs. Amos A. Browning, in behalf of the Loan Committee of Faith Trumbull Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution.

The Society is still dependent upon gifts and exchanges for accessions to the library; considering the slight returns we are able to make, these gifts have been frequent and most generous, both from historical societies and individuals. One of our special needs at present is the service of a librarian to catalogue the books which are accumulating, including those given to the Society by Miss Perkins. From past experience, we have learned that it is not an easy task to do the work if it is allowed to drift indefinitely. In addition to the bound volumes, we have a considerable number of miscellaneous pamphlets, all of which ought to be properly classified, and made available for reference. The labor would not be arduous, for one who understands cataloguing, and ought not to involve great expense; one hundred dollars, or less, it seems to me, would pay for the work, but it is not worth while to have it done by a novice. Already, some of the preliminary work has received attention, such as pasting in book plates and gift labels, stamping, etc. The slightest tendency toward the chaos of a few years ago ought to be avoided, and the time has now arrived when these things need attention, if the Society's possessions are to be kept in order, as they should be. Possibly some one

loss. To those who knew her best, her noble life and trimmulant death will never cease to be an inspiration. May rames have need added to the roll, so that the total membership has not changed nisterially since our last annual needing.

The hospitality of site loave was extended to the public on Veryn ington's nirthday, when the members of dampells Speed Charley Daughters of the American Revolution noted as because at the informal tree. The members, goods if it colonial sessions welcound many visitors.

The sword of being Marke, owned by the Roding via section of sixty and, that " Rose of Mark England," for a commercial collection with the two bandered and although annearons of the long ing of the town. An appropriation once of there's bands are the content of this congruential, an aeraling in was received from Mrs. Amore throwing in behalf of the land foremained of Table Francisch Chapter, the chart of the francisch Market of Market of the francisch Market of Mark

The Scenely is still dependent upon critically contained for accessions to the library considering the slight fetures of a she there is and many reperous, and them historical societies and ardividuals. One of our aperial could all historical societies and ardividuals. One of our aperial could at prescut is the service of a librarian to catalogue the books a not are accumulating, including those given to the Society by alice Parkins From past experience, we have garned that it is not an easy task to do the work if it is allowed to drift indepullely. In addition to the bound volumes, we have a considerable number of miscellaneous gamphlets, all of which nights in he properly classified, and made qualible for reference. The bision would not be ardiseus, for one who understands citaloguing, and ought not to involve great expense one understands citaloguing, and ought not to involve great expense one hundred dollars, or less, it seems to me, would pay tot the work, but it is not worth while in have it done by a movies. Alteredy, some of the preliminary work has received attention, and as pasting in book the chairs and gift labels, stamping, etc. The slightest tandency toward now arrived when these things need attention, it the Societ's posses now arrived when these things need attention it the Societ's posses.

present may be able to suggest ways and means whereby this very important and necessary work can be accomplished. Another need of the Society is a publishing fund so that the Records and Papers can be issued regularly. These publications have been issued occasionally, during the years, as special financial assistance has been received. A member of the Society has volunteered to edit the publication quarterly, if the necessary funds can be supplied.

The interest and painstaking work of the caretaker are evidenced by the well-kept appearance of the house and grounds.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 17, 1909.

Secretary.

# MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1909.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, Friday afternoon, September 17, 1909, at 3.00 o'clock.

The Secretary read the minutes of three Board meetings held during the year, and the annual report, all of which were approved.

Mr. Denison, the Treasurer, gave the financial report, which was accepted as given. Fifty dollars was donated to the Society by the Secretary, to help pay the outstanding bill for souvenir china. The financial condition was explained in detail by Mr. Rogers, who quoted figures showing that the regular expenses were far in excess of the income. An increased endowment, or special gifts were necessary to meet the current expenses.

Mention was made of the fact that nothing had been done with the Binding Fund since Mrs. Porter's death. On motion of Mr. Gates, it was

Voted: That Miss Gorton be appointed Treasurer of that account.

Mr. Rogers then called for reports from the Souvenir, Genealogical, Membership and Publication Committees, but there was nothing of special importance to be given at that time.

Mr. Tinker, chairman of the Nominating Committee, presented the following report, which was read by Mr. Gates:

President—Ernest E. Rogers, New London.
First Vice-President—Frederic Bill, Groton.
Second Vice-President—Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.
Third Vice-President—J. R. Warren, North Lyme.
Secretary—Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.
Treasurer—Lee S. Denison, New London.

### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden; Major Bela Peck Learned, Norwich; George C. Strong, Henry R. Bond, New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, Alfred Mitchell, George S. Palmer, Miss Jane R. Perkins, Donald G. Mitchell, Frank V. Chappell, New London.

On motion of Mr. George S. Palmer, the Secretary cast the ballot for the officers and Advisory Committee as nominated.

Mr. Rogers, after brief remarks, in which he expressed the great need of an endowment, and his willingness to give his services toward raising it, in order that the place might be run on a sound financial basis, accepted the office of President for the ensuing year.

The following committees were then appointed:

#### MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, Mrs. George F. Tinker,
Mrs. George D. Whittlesey, Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall,
Miss Sarah A. Stoddard.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Jonathan Trumbull, Miss Elizabeth Gorton, Ernest E. Rogers.

GENEALOGICAL COMMITTEE.

Miss Lucretia W. Smith in charge.

SOUVENIR COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall, Miss Jane R. Perkins, Mrs. Frederic M. Smith.

AUDITING COMMITTEE.

George Whittlesey, P. LeRoy Harwood.

#### ENDOWMENT COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, George F. Tinker, George S. Palmer,
Mrs. Cornelia W. Chapell, Donald G. Mitchell.

Mr. Tinker, chairman of the Nominaling Committee, presented the ollowing report, which was read by Mr. Gates-

Fresident—Grant E. Rogers, New London.
First Vice-President—Frederic Bill, Groton.
Second Vice-President—Jungsthan Transbull, Norwich.
Paird Vice-President—J. R. Warren, North Lyme.
Secretary—Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.
Tresident—Lee S. Denisan, New London.

STREET, STREET

Ernest E. Rigers, Men. George F. Tinker, New London; joudines Trumbuil, Norwick; Welter Ledward, New London, New London, Neederle Hill, Green, Frederic S. Novocomb, John McHinley, New London, Lewis, D. Manuell, D., Browkillyn, N. Yer IF Wales Lines, McHerry R., Bopa, New London; Leavened, Norwicki, George C., Strong, Henry R., Bopa, New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwicki, Capin S., Bacil, Richard R. Verly, P. Lagar, Harwood, Alled Milkhell, George S. Palmer, Mik. Jane R. Perkins, Donald G. Michell, Frank V. Chappell, New London.

On motion of Mr. George S. Palmer, the Secretary, cast (he belief for the officers and Advisory Committee as nomine (ed.

Mr. Rogers, after brief remarks, in which he expressed the greet need of an endowmant and his willingness to give his services inward raising it, in order that the place might be rue on a sound financial basis, accepted the office of President for the ensuing year.

The following committees were thun appointed:

ASSESSED COMMITTEEL

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, Mrs. Henbert L. Crandell,
Mrs. George D. Whitteney, Mrs. Harbert L. Crandell,

Mise Sarah at. Stoddard.

Jonathan Trausiul, Max Elixabeth Gorton Ernest E Rogers

GENERAL GENERAL COMMITTEEL VALUE OF CHATES

drs. Herbert L. Crandall, Miss Jace R. Perkins, Mrs. Prederic M. Smill

STREET SHIPES

George Whitthesey, P. LeRoy Harwood

Irnest E. Rogers, George F. Tinker, George S. Palvar

rs. Carnella W. Chapell, Donald G. Mitchel

On motion of George S. Palmer, seconded by Benjamin F. Gates, it was

Voted: That the present caretaker be re-engaged for the following year, at a salary of thirty dollars per month.

Attention was called to an oil painting of the Old Town Mill, which the artist, Mr. Loeth, of Norwich, had placed on exhibition in the Shaw Mansion, and wished to sell.

On motion of George S. Palmer, the business meeting was adjourned.

At 4.00 o clock, the public session was called to order. Following are the chief features of the program:

Paper—Samuel Chester Reid, . . . . . . . . . . . Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich Remarks— . . . . . . . . . . . . Edwin Avery Tracy, Norwich Rev. Charles R. McNally, New London ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

### MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

A meeting of the Board of Directors of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, Wednesday afternoon, March 23, 1910, to authorize the President to accept, for the Society, the bequest of the late Sebastian D. Lawrence. The legal documents,\* which had been received from the law firm of Waller and Waller, were presented by the Secretary. From them the following portion is copied:

Paragraph thirteenth of the last will and testament of Sebastian D. Lawrence provides in part as follows:

"I give to the New London Historical Society, one thousand (1,000) dollars."

The succession tax of three per cent imposed by the State of Connecticut on this legacy amounts to \$29.97, leaving a net legacy of \$970.03. This the Executors are ready to pay upon receiving a proper receipt and discharge from the New London County Historical Society.

<sup>\*</sup> These are on file with the records of the Society, as it seemed unnecessary to publish them in full.

On anotion of George S. Palmen are pulled by Reviganta P. Cates,

Voted: That the present carefake in resignors for the fallowing year, at a salary of thilly do less set month.

Attention was called to an all painting of the Old Possoster's claim artists. Mr. Louin, of 1900 weeks had placen on Santonon to the place Manning, and wished on act.

On-matine at Centre S. Corner the morners morning

. At apec archedig the number of the time fault and a universitation of a second architectures.

Paper - Samuel Chester Read Penning a Paper Norwin of Remarks - Flands Aven Traces and serving the March Standard Country House Standard S

was one

# MERCHAN, OF BUXEN OF VILLE OF STREET

A meeting of the floard of the chart of the Plan Landon County Historical Secret, we need in the Shaw Mercan, it among a termon, that chart is not need. March e.g., and the termonics who frequent to need for the Society, the bequest at the late Solvation D. Lawrence who begin documents, which had been received from the law from of Walter and Walter, were present a by the Secretary. From them the following position is eapied.

Paragraph this counts of the last with that restrances of Scienting the

The succession in a three per cent imposed by the Saite of Connection on this legacy amounts to help of, leaving a net legacy of formous. This the Executors are ready to pay upon meriting a proper rectipt and discharge from the New London County Harotical Society.

<sup>\*</sup> These are on file with the records of the bushing, as it research near country to publish trees

We enclose you herewith a resolution, including a receipt and discharge, which should be passed at a meeting of the Society, called for that purpose and authorizing the President to sign a receipt, in the form set forth in the resolution.

When this resolution has been adopted by the Society, the Secretary will send us a certified copy thereof, and we will deliver the check upon the signing of the receipt by the President.

The necessary action, indicated by the lawyers, was taken by the Board, after which the Secretary was authorized to send them a certified copy of the same.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE MEETING.

A meeting of the Advisory Committee was held in the Shaw Mansion, Tuesday, June 28, 1910 at 3 P. M., to take action on the following circular to be sent to the members and friends of the Society:

SHAW MANSION, NEW LONDON, CONN., JUNE 30, 1910.

To the Members and Friends of the New London County Historical Society:

At the request of the Advisory Committee an appeal is made to you for financial assistance, first, in meeting the Society's current expenses; second, to provide a permanent endowment fund.

#### CURRENT EXPENSES.

Last year the accumulation of undrawn interest, together with donations by a few of the officers, enabled the Treasurer to report all bills paid. The estimated expenses and receipts for the year ending September 1, 1910 are:

				]	EXPE	NSES				
Superintende	nt's s	alary	,							\$360.00
Fuel, .										135.00
Lights, .										60.00
Interest, .										40.00
Repairs, etc.,	,							* "		125.00
Water, .										13.00
Sundry exper	nses,									175.00
									_	

\$908.00

We unclear you herefrish a maniprion, and infing a recent count of inchange, which should be passed at a maring of the fearlets, called for that payous and authorizing the Freshlers to eign a receipt an interior set forth is, the receipt on.

When this resolution has been adopted by the bordety, the Services will send us a certified copy tourson and we will deliver the check upon the signing of the receipt or the President.

The necessary action, indicated by the langer, was made by the Board, after watch the Searmary, and out prized or kept then a cent nied copy of the same.

The meeting was then adjourned

Engagery Granden

Sources

## ADVISORY COMMITTEE MEETING

A meeting of the Advisory Cornelities was held in the show blumsion, Tuesday, June 28, may at a real to take action on the following circular to be sent to the members and riends of the Society

SHAW MANHON, NOW LORGIC, IDON, NO. 1915.

To the Members and Francisco has Sent Louden College Hanceled Society, All the request of the Salvisory Committee an appeal is reade to conformation of the region of the salvisory and assistance first in meeting the Salvisor's correct expenses according to percentes a second,

## COMMENT TERMSON.

Last your the accomplation of month or interest, together with donsmost by a few of the officers, carbled the Troumber to report all bulls paid. The estimated expenses and receipts for the year ending September 2, one are a

#### BERTHREE

no Story

Maria Barahan Alama	RECE	CIPTS				
Dues,						\$140.00
Admissions to Building,						25.00
Souvenirs sold,						15.00
Interest on invested funds,					٠,	200.00
Deficit,					٠.	\$380.00 \$528.00
e te font block					_	\$908.00

It will be seen, from the above statement, that the expenses of the Society cover only the bare necessities of existence, and are conducted in the most economical and frugal manner. Especially is this true when we consider the property cost, with alterations, \$35,000 (given through the generosity of members and friends of the Society) and that this historic colonial house and grounds covering three-quarters of an acre, are kept in perfect order throughout the year, open free of cost to members from 9 to 12 A. M. and 2 to 5 P. M. every week day, and to visitors upon payment of twenty-five cents, and free to the public every Wednesday afternoon, necessitating someone in constant attendance.

During the recent financial depression, it was thought best to postpone the raising of an endowment. However, the time for action has now arrived. There will be no funds available on July tenth to pay the small monthly salary of the efficient Superintendent. Last winter's fuel and other bills should also be paid.

#### PERMANENT ENDOWMENT.

The Society needs \$25,000 endowment, the income of which should be applied to current expenses. A second endowment fund of \$25,000 is also required, the income of which should apply, (a) for improvements, (b) for the publishing and library departments.

- (a). Property of this value requires constant repair and improvement. Within a year, a new roof will be needed and the present shingled roof should be replaced with slate to render the stone building more fireproof. The brick sidewalks need replacing, and the fence around the rear of the grounds should be renewed. These are only some of the many improvements needed.
- (b) For five years the publishing of the Records and Papers has been interrupted for lack of funds. Only one volume of Collections and one volume of Occasional Publications have been published, although the archives contain a vast wealth of unpublished material. Being unable to purchase books, the Society is entirely dependent upon gifts and exchanges for additions to its library.

The Society is fortunate in possessing the historic Shaw Mansion for its permanent home, and here to house its valuable reference library, relics and historical accumulations of forty years. The register yearly contains the

#### PROTUNES

Socially some really transmentations of explanate and are considered to the most explanation of explanation of

Desire the except humanish appearance is no though our in parteum the pattern of the parteum also pattern of the first time that series a loss may be an include a village of these exceptions are parteum or the entire of the en

## THE PARTY TARRANGES

The Society needs Sayor sudemment, the income of which about as applied to carridge superiors. A reduced reduce posteriors of Sayors is three required, the another or office thought analys. At for improvements, (b) larelike ophishing and library decounters...

(a) Property of this value requires contain regain and improvement within a fear, a new coof will be newled and the present antiseled course and ideal present and a superced, while share in render the attue bahalage more flancause. The brick sizewalls seed replacing, and the form and and the rear of the grounds should be renewed. These arrends some ar the more small values and a superced.

(b) For five years the publishing of the Reverds and Unpersons has been Interrupted for lack of faces. Only one column of Collections and one volume of Conscious libraries and one comming year wealth of unpublished majorial. Itsing has been purchase books, the Saulety is sufferly dependent upon after and exchanges for additions to its fibrary.

The Society is fortunate in possessing the historic since Mandan for my permanent hune, and here to house its valuable reference library, reins and biaserical accumulations of forty years. The regimer yearly common the names of visitors from all sections of the Union, who are unstinted in their praise. It should be our pleasure, as well as privilege and duty, to maintain this institution.

On behalf of the Advisory Committee.

ERNEST E. ROGERS.

President.

After the appointment of George F. Tinker and John McGinley to act as a Nominating Committee, at the annual meeting in September, the meeting was adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

#### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER I, 1909—SEPTEMBER I, 1910.

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

The story of the year can be quickly told, for it contains very little out of the ordinary. An effort has constantly been made to run the Society as economically as possible, as the financial end has not ceased to be a problem. A few necessary repairs to the property have been made, including those to the fence, for which the owner of the adjoining property cheerfully paid half. The general appearance of the house and its well-kept grounds has brought many strangers to its doors, during the summer season, who have been no less charmed with the interior, than its attractive exterior led them to expect. Eleven hundred and eighty-four visitors have registered during the year ending September first. Most of these, to be sure, did not fail to note that Wednesday is free day, and act accordingly, and yet, a generous supply of shining quarters has been added to our treasury by these summer pleasure seekers. The souvenir plates find occasional purchasers, but they are not selling with the desired rapidity. Many admire them, but are evidently looking for a less expensive souvenir. In the days to come, possibly we can have a greater variety of articles for sale, which will appeal to the varying tastes and pocketbooks of names of visitors from all octions of the Union are for acultured in their present it should be our playears, as well as prisilled our large on manager. This institution.

the selection of the Advances of amonthes

uster of

After the appointment ablicance in traker with the vertex, and are a Nomineting transmitted of the armual meaning and a province of the armual meaning and a second of the meeting was adjunced.

and spill a mean rate.

The property

## TOTAL METERS AND THE

Steriotics of the second secon

Mr. Emericate Municer of the New Lorent County County and Society

The story of the year care he mail large of the arrow or you the continuity of the ordinary. An event has some and all the continuity as economically a possible, as the final range of the model of the to be a problem. A few accretion, repeate to the model of model of the make including those to the leaves for which the model of the accretion make including those to the large property cheenfully paid half. The events are not as as the house and as well-kept ground half. The events are not less than the summer waster, who have been no less charmed doors, during the summer waster, who have been no less charmed with the interior, than the electrical dorfor distinct to expect. Movem figured and algebralear electric large exercised during the year ending fleption of these day, and as accretingly. The year ending supply of shiring quarters had an accretingly. The year a general supply of shiring quarters had an accreting for a less capacity. Many summer pleasure them, but they are not reliance with the desired rapidity. Many admite them, but they are not reliance with the desired rapidity. Many admite them, but they are not reliance with the desired rapidity. Many admite them, but the posibly we can have a greater variety of articles the sale, which will appear to the certain traces and coekenboors of for sale, which will appear to the certain traces and coekenboors of

all would-be purchasers. The receipts, from dues and sale of publications, have amounted to practically the same as those of last year. A considerable number of unsold Hempstead Diaries and Stone Records of Groton, are still on hand, of which the Society would be very glad to dispose. It may be that some of these business men can suggest a plan which will help to find purchasers for them. Fifty dollars came in as a result of the circular sent out in July-not a large amount, surely-but, nevertheless, it has helped to defray the year's expenses. There are, among our annual members, a number of persons who fail to renew their memberships regularly. While in individual cases, it effects the receipts but little, yet in the aggregate, the loss which accrues to the Society, as a result of these unintentional oversights is materially felt. Five members have been removed by death, since our last annual meeting: Mr. Henry R. Bond, Mrs. George D. Whittlesey, Major Bela Peck Learned, Miss Louise B. Weaver and Miss Ellen G. Coit. Two have resigned: Mrs. Edward C. Beecher of New Haven and Miss Eunice Burch of East Lyme.

The bequest of one thousand dollars from the late Sebastian D. Lawrence, minus the succession tax of twenty nine dollars and ninety seven cents, was turned over to the Society on March twenty-fourth and has been placed in the Savings Bank by the Treasurer.

For the use of the Society's home last September, by the Starr Family Association, the following vote of thanks was promptly received:

NEW LONDON, CONNECTICUT, September 2, 1909.

At a meeting of the Starr Family Association, held in the home of the New London County Historical Society, the Shaw Mansion on Bank Street, New London, on Thursday afternoon, September 2, A. D. 1909, it was unanimously

Voted: That the thanks of this Association are extended to the New London County Historical Society for its hospitality and for the cordial welcome expressed by its President, Mr. Ernest E. Rogers.

Attest: Jonathan Starr, Temporary Secretary.

On January first, through the courtesy of Mr. George S. Palmer, there was held, in the Shaw Mansion, an exhibition of early colonial

all would-be muchasers. The receipts, from dues and sale of publications, have amounted to practically the same as those of last year. A considerable number of unsold Hengstrad Disries and Tiene Records of Groton, are still on hand, of which the Society sould be very gind to dispose, It may be that some of these hasness one has suggest a plan which will have to find enterpresent for these. Fifty suggest a plan which will have to find enterpresent for these. Fifty dollars cause in as a restill or the circular sent oct in July—over a large amount, survey—but, nevertheless, it has beiped to defray the year's expenses. There are, among our avoust merchens, a number of persons also fail do renew their memberships from the aggregate. While in the vidual cases, it effects they necessary to the survey that loss which necessary to the Society, as a result of these master from death, rince our last amount meeting. After Henry K. Borel. Maderles of the course the course our last amount meeting. After Henry K. Borel. Maderles and Massing D. Whiteless, Mojor Bela Peck Learnest. Miss from: Meaves and Massillan G. Colt. Two bave realgness: Miss from: Meaves and Massillan G. Colt. Two bave realgness: Miss from: Meaves and Massillan G. Colt. Two bave realgness: Miss from:

The beginst of one thousand dollars from the last Schristian L. Lawtence, minds the succession tax of twenty nine dollars and ninety. Seven cents, was turned over to the Society on Merch thenty-touth and has been placed in the Savines Back by the Treasures.

For the use of the Society's home last September, by the Starr Family Association, the following vote of thanks was newaptly received:

New Loyson, Consulerance, September 1, 1916.

At a meeting of the Starr Family Assertance beld in the Same of the New London Councy Henorical Society, it could without on Bank Sarret, New London, on Thursday afternoon, Suprember 2, A. D. 1905, it was unanimously

Votes i Time the thanks of the American are extended to the Me London County Henrical Section for its hospitality and for the omitial welcome expressed by its President, Mr. Ernow B. Rogers.

Attest JOHATHAN STREET,

Anything Antidura,

On January first, through the courtesy of Mr. George S. Palman, there was hold, in the Shaw Manelou, so exhibition of early colonial

furniture. The pleasure and appreciation of those who attended were greatly enhanced by the descriptive circular and printed list of articles, which Mr. Palmer placed at their disposal. That the exhibition was appreciated, by the public, was proven by the fact that the rooms were well filled with visitors, all the afternoon. Several ladies of the Society were in attendance, and helped to combine a pleasant social feature with the occasion.

During the year, there has been loaned to the Society, a collection of old china from the Ann Beebe house in this city. These articles were bequeathed to the United Workers and are still their property. The winter meeting was held in Norwich, Thursday, February 17, 1910, when the following program was carried out:

Address of Welcome - - Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich Response - - Rev. Charles R. McNally, New London

The Seal of Connecticut, Chief Justice Simeon E. Baldwin, New Haven By special invitation, the members of the County Bar, were present at this meeting, to hear Judge Baldwin.

Comparatively few requests for genealogical information have been received during the past year. Miss Smith, who has charge of that department of the Society's work, is always glad to answer inquiries, and to make research for a slight recompense. Through the generosity of friends and kindred societies the accummulation of books and relics is constantly increasing, and it should more and more become a place where donors of gifts may feel confident that they will receive good care. Within certain bounds, such gifts are always acceptable; it is necessary, however, to guard against making a place of this kind a clearing house, for articles which have no special value anywhere, historically or otherwise. There is still much to be desired in the work of the Society, and we trust some of these improvements, along various lines, may materialize in the near future.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 28, 1910.

Secretary.

While the First State

terments the first of the analysis of the control o

And the second s

The control of the co

Latinative visit trans-1

## MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1910.

The annual meeting of the New London County Historical Society was held in the Shaw Mansion, Wednesday, September 28, 1910, at 3 P. M., with the President, Ernest E. Rogers in the chair.

The minutes of the meetings held during the year and a brief annual report were read by the Secretary, and approved.

The report of the Treasurer was read by the Secretary. The financial condition of the Society was discussed somewhat in detail. The President explained, that, the previous year, some of the officers had made up the deficit, before the annual meeting, but this year the report showed the actual financial condition, without these special gifts. It was thought necessary to raise four or five hundred dollars in excess of the annual income in order to run the place, adequately. Mr. George S. Palmer suggested raising the existing deficit immediately, and volunteered to pay the outstanding coal bills. The Treasurer's report was accepted and ordered placed on file.

Mr. Tinker, as chairman of the Nominating Committee, presented the following list of officers for the ensuing year:

President—Ernest E. Rogers, New London.
First Vice-President—Frederic Bill, Groton.
Second Vice-President—Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.
Third Vice-President—J. R. Warren, North Lyme.
Secretary—Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.
Treasurer—Lee S. Denison, New London.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn N. Y.; H.Wales Lines, Meriden; George C. Strong, New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, Alfred Mitchell, George S. Palmer, Miss Jane R. Perkins, Donald G. Mitchell; Frank V. Chappell, Laurence W. Miner, New London.

Two members of the Advisory Committee, Bela P. Learned of Norwich, and Henry R. Bond of New London, having died during the year, Laurence W. Miner was named as a new member, making one less in the total, which seemed sufficient.

## MANUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1912.

The unnual meeting of the New London's outen Listorica (Society was held in the Shaw Manslon, Wetnesday, September 28, 1910, 31 at M., with the Fresident, Bruest F. Rogers in the areato.

The omenies of the meetings held during the year and a bru-

The report of the Treasurer was read by the detecting The innancial condition of the Society was discovered expected but in detail the President explained, that the previous year, expected the innerts had made up the nesting testing testing annual merchange and this process report showed the section financial merchance the section without these reports the section of the section income in order to one for phase, adequating the section of the section to the section of the section to the section of the section to the section of the section of

Mr. Linker, as chaltman of the Newman of Committee argument

Pretident-Ernest E. Rogers, New Landen
Sirar Vice-President-Fred via Hill, Stretch.
Second Vice-President-Josephon Transfeld.
Table Vice-President-J. S. Warrs a North Lange
Secretar-Miss Elimboth Conton, New London.
Secretar-Lange Elimboth Conton, New London.

#### THE PARTY OF PERSONS

Ernest S. Kogers, Mon. Science F. Ticker, New Landon; Johnshan Trumball, Norwich Multer Lagrand, New Landon; Suderic Bill, Norwich Multer Lagrand, New Landon; Suderic Bill, Ground, No. D., Brookly S. N. T. (11. No. least, Mariden; Newton Lewis D. Maron, Landon; Mariden; Ma

Two members of the Advisory Communes, field P. Learned of Norwich, and Henry R. Hond of New London, baving died during the year, Laurence W. Miner was named as a new member, making one less in the total, which resumed sufficient. The report was accepted and it was

Voted: That the Secretary cast the ballot.

The officers were declared elected as nominated.

The President then referred briefly to the fact that this meeting completed his tenth year of service as head of the Society.

Inquiry was made by the Secretary, if the members present thought it would be a wise expenditure of one hundred dollars, which would be available the first of the following September, to purchase, without extra expense to the Society, the Consolidated Index to the New England Historical and Genealogical Register. As the library contained a complete set of these books, and they were very difficult to consult without this necessary guide to their contents, the Index esseemed an essential, if rather costly part of the work. On motion of Mr. George S. Palmer, it was

Voted: That it is the opinion of the Society that the work would be a great addition to the library.

Reference was made to the fact that the bequest of Sebastian D. Lawrence had been paid into the treasury, and it was

Voted: That the bequest of Sebastian D. Lawrence be placed in the Endowment Fund, the income only, to be used for the expenses of the Society.

The business session was then adjourned.

The public session was opened at 4 o'clock, when the following program was carried out:

Address— . . George S. Godard, Hartford, State Librarian
Cornelia Wetmore Chapell Porter—An Appreciation, . .

Elizabeth Gorton

Shaw Mansion from Visitors View Points-Capt. A. N. Whipple, Supt.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 28, 1911.

Secretary.

#### SECRETARY'S REPORT.

SEPTEMBER I, 1910-SEPTEMBER I, 1911.

Mr. President, Members of the New-London County Historical Society:

When attempting to gather a few facts for a summary of the year's

are it but bathanine stages ill a

the add two commissions and year control

The officers were declared elected as coming at

The President dign scarred briefly colding feet the critical and an account community that the tenth year or section or hand of the Society.

in world be a wise valuable seeming and the se

the party of the second second

particular to read the second and the second artists of second and the second and

With a first control of the control

The business session was the williamed

The public session was contact on a disjurice of an the falloung

AdversConsilia Westone Chandl Party - An Appreciation

Cornella Wermore Chapell Perint—An Appreciation,

Cons Manaton from Wis late View Denne-Claps, A. N. Whipper, Sept.

ANTHON BUSINESS

## SECKLYARY'S REPORT

SECTEMBER 1 1910 SECTEMBER 1, 1911

Mr. President, Members of the New London County Historical Society:

When attempting to gather a few facts for a summary of the year's

work, a large interrogation point, as to what should be included in it, immediately presented itself as the most prominent object in view; for many details, which occupy much time and are uppermost in the writer's mind, would be absolutely without interest to the members as a whole, although they play an important part in making a record of failure or success at the close of each year.

The oft-repeated story of the need of an endowment fund begins to savor of antiquity, but, as that special need is still in the ascendency. we may be pardoned for once more calling attention to it. All efforts for securing it were cheerfully laid aside, during the vigorous campaign in behalf of the new college for women, and the Society is still facing its unsolved problem. Aside from the regular running expenses, there are, necessarily, more or less extras which must constantly receive attention, if the work is to be kept up-to-date. The Society's possessions have gradually emerged from a very chaotic state, to one of partial order, at least; and we wish to go forward, not backward. This cannot be done without constant expenditure of labor and means. It is possible that a vivid memory picture of the chaos of ten years ago, makes the present incumbent of this office doubly solicitous to avoid the beginnings of a return to that condition. Be that as it may, the necessity for keeping the details of the work well in hand and up-to-date are self-evident facts. One of our members, on whose assistance we relied greatly for help in this special line of work, has gone from us, never to return; but surely, there must be others who would find a pleasant diversion in putting their hands to the plough, and helping along some line of the Society's activity. definite suggestion for such an one, who might volunteer to spend a few leisure hours in a labor of love, may not be inopportune. A few years ago, a much appreciated gift of a file of the Boston Transcript, containing genealogical notes, came as a gift from one of our members. At present, they are tied up in packages, so safely put away that they are of no practical use. In order to be of permanent value, these articles ought to be cut out, and arranged in scrap books. The labor would not be at all arduous, and could be done in odd moments. nothing large jumpy specific to the secondar eventual reshibits in machinests presented their secondary presented their secondary in many details, which is examply meaning a subject to the many details, which is absolutely with an apprehensive the more half without a which subject to the more half as which subject to the s

As the report of our Treasurer will indicate, the amount of money taken in at the house, has been somewhat larger than in former years. These receipts include admission fees, sale of publications and souvenirs, and three life memberships. The house and grounds are at present in very good condition, although the roof needs reshingling, or, what is preferable, covered with slate or some other fire-proof material. New granolithic sidewalks have been laid along the entire front of the property, also adjoining Perkins Green on Bank Street. Some weeks ago, a communication was received from the Horticultural Society asking permission to improve this little tract, by the planting of ornamental shrubs or small trees. No definite answer was given, as it seemed advisable to bring the matter before a larger representation of the Society than it was possible to obtain at that time. It is hoped that an expression of opinion will be given at this meeting.

There have been no Board meetings during the year, and it was thought best to omit the regular meeting last winter, as the focal point of public interest was the securing of the Woman's College for New London.

A complete set of the Consolidated Index to the New England Historical and Genealogical Register has been purchashed, as the gift of a member, and is now in Boston being bound. A unique and interesting gift was that received from Mr. Wallace Stebbins,—a framed broadside, containing the Chinese Decoration, received by him from the Emperor of China in 1894. Worthy of special mention, also, is an old hand-made bed spread, the gift of Mrs. Edward Prest of this city. It was made by "Miss Eunice Brown who lived in Dr. Perkins' family for many years as a seamstress, dressmaker and friend. She was greatly attached to Dr. Perkins and his family, and doubtless would have been glad to know that some of her handiwork would remain in the house she knew so well."\* Today, it is making its initial appearance, in public, as one of our possessions, and has been given a place of honor on the bed in Washington's room. It seems fitting, also, at this time, to display another housekeeping commodity,

<sup>\*</sup>Mrs. Edward Prest.

As the sport of our Treaturer will retired at an armony to a labor in at the braise, has been access but larger and a frame. Your These receips incomed admission has a consequence out on the veries and three life membershaps. The house and groundly all or present in one good anothrough the real stands and stands out, what is preferable, covered with attaching an analysis and a section of an armony and admission of the stands of the

The state of the control of the state of the

A complete and the Lancel stand less in the Mary Same, but the stand between the block and femalogical Register are the formation and femalogical Register are the formal A various and place and interesting grit was that we well from Mr. Wallace Sections interesting grit was that we well from Mr. Wallace Sections in the femalogical containing the Contract Lectorston reserved by him from the Emperor of Colon is a real. Warries or special may an also, is so old hand-made bed everyon be grit of Mrs. Edward 1992 of this city. It was made by "Mrs. cominc. Strown who there is 1992 Perkins' family for many years as a scanning, dressonates and treend. She was greatly situated to the Ferkins' and his family, and doubtless would nave been glad to know that some of her manding its would remain in the house she know so well." Today, it is making its motific as one of our guess-some, and has been given a place of honor on the land to My-shington's room. It seems to targ, also, at this time, to display abother rooms tenging commodity, ting, also, at this time, to display abother rooms, tenging commodity.

which cannot be classed as a strictly new possession, but, like the bed spread, it is making its début in this Society today. This is before you on the Washington table, being none other than a damask table-cloth used on the dining table of Mrs. Elizabeth Leighton of Cambridge, Mass., when George Washington was a guest at her home. Mrs. Leighton was the great-grandmother of Colonel A. C. Tyler, one of our former members. This dual display of household linen can be viewed at your leisure. From the second speaker on today's program, has come a gift of nineteen books—the Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies in the War of the Rebellion. Other friends and kindred societies have remembered us with their usual generosity, notwithstanding the fact that we have so little with which to reciprocate. A list of the donors will be printed in our forthcoming issue of the Records and Papers, now in press.

Miss Smith, who makes genealogical research for the Society, will be very glad to have any inquiries along that line of work, sent to her.

The list of members has changed somewhat, telling, as usual, a story of loss and gain, with very little change in the total number. Nearly eight hundred persons have left their signatures on our visitors' register during the year ending September first.

Respectfully submitted,

ELIZABETH GORTON,

September 28, 1911.

Secretary.

## MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL MEETING, 1911.

On the afternoon of September 28, 1911, a goodly number of people assembled in the spacious upper hall of the Shaw Mansion for the annual business session of the Society.

At 3 o'clock it was called to order by the President, Ernest E. Rogers, who said that the first thing in order was the reading of any reports proper to come before the meeting, whereupon the Secretary read the minutes of the annual meeting of the previous September,

which were approved; also the annual report, which was accepted as read.

In the absence of the Treasurer, his summarized financial report was read by the Secretary. This showed a balance of \$54.21 in the treasury on the first of September. In the remarks which followed, the fact was mentioned that since that date, thirty dollars had been paid to Captain Whipple for the care of the place, and the bills for the new sidewalk and the winter's coal were still unpaid, so that, in reality, the balance was on the wrong side of the ledger. Attention was also called to the significant fact that without the generous cash contributions, which had been received for maintaining the place, the deficit would have been larger.

On motion of Mr. Tinker, seconded by Mr. Gates, it was

Voted: That the Treasurer be requested to give a detailed report of the receipts and expenses, showing actual financial condition, including gifts and outstanding bills, at a Board meeting to be held in October, so that intelligent action can be taken toward raising a required income for the Society.

Miss Smith, when called upon for a report from the genealogical department, said there had been very little work for her to do in the last year, as she had received very few requests for that kind of work.

Once more the need of an endowment was brought to the attention of the meeting. Mr. Bill suggested that it would be well to cease to amble along, and to actually commence, the following month, to raise the money.\*

For the coming year, the following list of nominees was presented by Mr. Tinker:

President—Ernest E. Rogers, New London.
First Vice-President—Frederic Bill, Groton.
Second Vice-President—Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.
Third Vice-President—J. R. Warren, North Lyme.
Secretary—Miss Elizabeth Gorton, New London.
Treasurer—Lee S. Denison, New London.

<sup>\*</sup>The President, after the meeting, appointed Mr. Bill a member of the Endowment Committee, in accordance with the authority given him by a vote taken at the annual meeting, September 10, 1907.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, Hon. George F. Tinker, New London; Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New London; Frederic Bill, Groton; Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGinley, New London; Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Meriden; George C. Strong, New London; Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich; Colin S. Buell, Richard B. Wall, P. LeRoy Harwood, George S. Palmer, Miss Jane R. Perkins, Donald G. Mitchell, Frank V. Chappell, Laurence W. Miner, New London.

The Secretary cast the ballot for the officers and Advisory Committee as nominated.

Mr. Tinker, from the kindness of his heart, then presented the following resolution, which was passed:

Whereas: Miss Elizabeth Gorton of this city has served the New London County Historical Society for ten years with great faithfulness and with entire satisfaction without recompense, she having annually donated the salary attached to the office of Secretary for relieving the said Society of some of its burdens, therefore be it

Resolved: That we extend the assurance of the deep sense of our appreciation of the work performed and the financial aid rendered.

Mr. Rogers said that a copy of the Records and Papers would soon be ready for distribution, as it was in press at that time. The Society was enabled to issue this publication through the kindness of Mrs. Chapell, who had volunteered to pay the entire cost of the work. The proposition of the Horticultural Society to improve Perkins Green was brought before the meeting, and, while the fact was fully realized that the place needed attention, the consensus of opinion seemed to be that great precaution should be taken to avoid having it densely covered with shrubs or undergrowth of any kind. It was

Voted: That the matter be left in the hands of Mrs. Cornelia W. Chapell and Miss Jane R. Perkins.

The appointment of the committees for the ensuing year was deferred until the next Board meeting.

The meeting was then adjourned.

ELIZABETH GORTON,

Secretary.

#### ALLANDO ALBORADO ALBORADA

Ernest E. Rogers, Lam Grorge F. Plaiert Man Stordon, parables Trumbull, Norwich; Walter Learned, New Laurbon: Frederic Sili, Groron Frederic S. Newcomb, John McGieley, New Langon Lewis et Mill. Groron M. D. Hronklyn, N. Y.; H. Wales Lines, Method of Groring Lawrence Carlon Silver Lines; Method of Groring Carlon Silver Lines Colon Silver Harward, Groring S. Enthern China Silver Harward, Groring S. Enthern China Silver Silver Change Groring Millericki, Frank V. Chappell, Laurence W. Mines, New London

The Secretary past the ballor for the officers and Advency Com-

Mir. Tinker, from the controls of his been, then prevented the following resolution, which was assert

Whereas Mes himself Series at this city has ear eithe bew tender County through Series of the best specially for an above with seven (aircrafts so and world collection without well-are made a collection without without seven persons, our maintenance of seven and water disabled to the rotten of sectionity for either all the forders, therefore he is

Resolved: That we rake ad the entirence at the form a tree of our expanclation of the work performed and the ownership did tendered.

Mr. Rogers said that a copy of the Reports and Papets would about the rearry for distribution, so it was in press at their time. The Society was eachled to issue this publication amount the kindness of hirs Chapell, who had voloated of the pay the unite cost of the soils. The proposition of the Horizoutium Society is improve Pertura Green was brought before the meeting, and, while the fact was fully realised that the place needed attention the consensus of opinion seemed to be the great precaution about he taken to excit haring it decrees that great precaution about he taken to any kind. It was

Voted: That the matter to but in the hands of the closuster W. Chapell and Miss face R. Perlins

The appointment of the committees for me ensuing your was

The meeting was then adjourned,

Surserin Course.

Secretary

## PUBLIC APPEAL FOR FUNDS TO BUY SHAW MANSION.

Printed in local papers, April 15, 1907.

To the Editor:

Today marks the beginning of the third and last month of the option held by the New London County Historical Society on the Shaw Mansion and grounds, including Perkins Green, for the sum of \$33,000.

With four large subscriptions amounting to \$25,000, the subsciption list is now thrown open to all, believing that a generous and patriotic public will see that the balance is pledged promptly. The subscriptions are made upon the express condition that the full purchase price shall be paid by the Society on or before May 15. Any funds in excess of the purchase price will be deposited as an endowment fund, the income of which will be used for the current expenses of the property.

Believing that the pledges so far received warrant us in accepting cash donations to any amount, those wishing to make such contributions may leave them with the Union Bank, the National Bank of Commerce, the National Whaling Bank, the New London City National Bank, the Savings Bank of New London, the Mariners Savings Bank, or Lee S. Denison of the Thames Towboat Co., the Treasurer of the Society. The subscription list will be found with the undersigned of the Arnold Rudd Co. All contributors leaving their names will receive later an acknowledgment from the Treasurer of the Society.

The preservation of the Shaw Mansion, for one hundred and fifty years so prominently identified with the history of the city, should be a source of great pride to all citizens. In behalf of the Society.

ERNEST E. ROGERS,
President.

## CIRCULAR LETTER SENT TO MEMBERS OF THE SOCIETY.

New London, Conn., April 27, 1907.

To the Members of the New London County Historical Society:

In order that all the members of this Society may have the privilege

ROLLOW WATER ADMINISTED MAN WEELS OF SAME

THE STATE OF STATE OF

in the transport of the control of t

Show Allow a consegration to the consequence of the

The state of the s

The state of the former because the Birth Street of the second of the se

The conservation of the city of the conservation of the conservation of the conservation of the city of the conservation of the city of the city of the conservation of the city of the ci

and the second

CIRCUDAR LETTER SENT TO RESISEES OF LIN SOCIETY.

the Members of the New Touri in County-Mistorical Society:

In order that all the numbers of this Society may have the privilege

of contributing to the Shaw Mansion Fund, a form of subscription is enclosed similar to the original subscription paper.\* It is sincerely hoped that each member will respond, however small the contribution, so that all will have a share in preserving this historic property to be used for the permanent home of the Society.

The property is one of the few large tracts centrally located in the business portion of the city. There is a frontage of nearly one hundred and seventy-five feet on Bank and Blinman Streets, with a depth of about three hundred feet. In this main property there is a total of thirty-seven thousand six hundred and twenty square feet. In addition to this, there are two thousand seven hundred and seventy-two square feet in Perkins Green, the triangular parklet in front of the house.

The house is historic, from the fact that it was built in 1755 6, for Nathaniel Shaw, by the exiled Acadians, who were brought in large numbers to New London, and was the residence of Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., whose services in naval affairs during the American Revolution were very important. Washington was his guest in 1776, and Lafayette visited in 1824 the room which Washington occupied in this mansion.

Herewith is a copy of the appeal to the public made on April 15th. With only a few days remaining to raise six thousand dollars, the members and friends of the Society are urged to rally at once to the aid of the undertaking.

In behalf of the Society,

ERNEST E. ROGERS,

President.

## LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS FOR SHAW MANSION.

## FEBRUARY 15, 1907—MAY 15, 1907.

Cornelia W. Chapell, Jr.					\$10,000.00
Alfred Mitchell				• .	10,000.00
Mrs. Cornelia W. Chapell		 			2,500.00
Sebastian D. Lawrence .					2,500.00
E. L., F. L., G. S. Palmer					2,500.00
Miss Jane R. Perkins .					1,000.00

<sup>\*</sup> See page 290.

DISK OF CONTRIBUTIONS FOR SEASON TAXABLE

of contributing to the place Mansies forms of form of subject of selected standards of subject of subject of selected standards the selected subject of the contribution of the power subject of the power

The professional state of the control of the contro

Some rates and bread on the Solar peace among a fix at mace or the bull of the coverable.

VINCENS IN THE DRIVER OF

Person to Room of

# LIST OF CONTRUCTORS FOR SHAW MAINSIDA

THE RESERVE THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY OF THE

Sto.com
Sto.com
Alfred Michaelt
No.com
Sto.com
Str.com

LIST OF CON	TRI	BUT	ORS	FOR	SH	AW	MAI	NSIO	N.	331
Lucretia Shaw Chapter, I	D. A.	R.								\$527.00
Lucretia Shaw Chapter, I Mrs. Harriet N. Allyn										500.00
Mrs. J. N. Harris .										500.00
Frederic Bill										250.00
Walter Learned .										100.69
William Belcher .										100.00
Frank S. Bond .										100.00
E. T. Bragaw										100.00
F. H. and A. H. Chappel	I Co.			•						100.00
Connecticut D. A. R. Colemon W. Cutler, M. I Frederic Farnsworth, M. Miss Elizabeth Gorton										100.00
Colemon W. Cutler, M. I	D.									100.00
Frederic Farnsworth, M.	D.									100.00
Miss Elizabeth Gorton										100.00
Mrs. Constance S. Mead										100.00
Ernest E. Rogers . George F. Tinker .										100.00
George F. Tinker .										100.00
Mrs. Peter C. Turner										100.00
Williams Memorial Instit	tute (	proc	eeds	of cor	ncert	)				100 00
Mrs. John W. Barlow										50.00
Charles Acors Barnes Bos	88									50.00
Billings P. Learned										50.00
James Newcomb .										50.00
Miss Louise B. Weaver										50.00
Billings P. Learned James Newcomb Miss Louise B. Weaver Winslow Tracy Williams										50.00
Public Schools of New Lo	ondoi	n .								46.31
Anna Warner Bailey Cha	pter,	D. A	. R.							35.CO
Charles W. Barnes .										25.00
Miss Annie W. Belden										25.00
Booth Brothers and H. I.	G. V	V.								25.00
Walstein R. Chester										25.00
Alfred Coit										25.00
Friend										25.00
Dr. O. A. Gorton .										25.00
Dr. and Mrs. C. B. Grave	es									25.00
Dr. and Mrs. C. B. Grave P. Le Roy Harwood Dr. Henry C. Haven										25.00
Dr. Henry C. Haven									• .	25.00
Pay T P loynt										25,00

25.00

25.00

25.00

25.00

25.00 25.00

25.00

Major Bela Peck Learned .

Fanny Ledyard Chapter, D. A. R.

Israel Putnam Chapter, S. A. R.

Saturday Club . . .

Mrs. C. M. N. Sherman . George C. Strong . . .

Donald G. Mitchell

## 332 LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS FOR SHAW MANSION.

Dr. Witter K. Tingle									\$25.00
Elisha Turner .									25.00
Arthur M. Wickwire									25.00
Friend									20.00
Two Norwich friends Charles W. Gale	6								20.00
Charles W. Gale									20.00
Laurence W. Miner									20.00
Miss E. M. Thatcher Albert C. Bates									20 00
Albert C. Bates									10.00
Miss Frances L. Bris	tol								10.00
Misses C. B. and Juli	ia Co	рр							10.00
Friend Norwich friend									10.00
Norwich friend									10.00
Stephen Hempstead	Socie	ety, (	C. A.	R.					10.00
Frank R. Johnson Lewis D. Mason, M.									10.00
Lewis D. Mason, M.	D.								10.00
W. J. Morgan and far	mily								10.00
Bela L. Pratt .									10.00
Harriet A. Prince									10.00
Miss Mary P. Robins	son								10.00
James P. Shea									10.00
Miss Annie L. Stewa	rd								10.00
James N. Steward									10.00
Boys of Bulkeley Sch	nool								8.00
Mrs. Cecelia L. S. A	melu	ng							5.00
Miss Elizabeth M. A.	very			• • •					5.00
Miss May Kelsey Ch	amp	ion							5.00
Miss E. G. Coit									5.00
Mrs. Thomas S. Coll	ier								5.00
Mrs. Thomas S. Coll Miss Eliza R. Crump	)								5.00
Norman W. Daboll									5.00
Ozias Dodge .									5.00
Ozias Dodge . Friend									5.00
Friend									5.00
Friend								•	5.00
Norwich friend									5.00
Norwich friend Miss Emily S. Gilma	n								5.00
									5.00
Charles B. Jennings									5.00
Mrs. M. P. Johnson									5.00
Mrs. Louisa G. Lane									5.00
H. Wales Lines									5.00
					. ,				5.00
John McGinley									5.00

LIST OF	CC	ON.	r	IBU	TOF	RS	FC	R	SHAW	M	[A]	NS1	O	N.	333
Dr. A. W. Nelson															\$5.00
Sol Ockooneff															5.00
F. C. P							. "								5.00
Harriet A. E. Prince															5.00
Henry Holt Smith															5.00
Mrs. N. D. Smith				٠.											5.00
Swastika Club					٠.							. "			5.00
Horace G. Watrous															5.00
R. S. Hayes .															3.00
Miss Ruth Darrow															2.00
Herbert G. Hunting															2.00
Edward S. Huntley															2.00
Miss Hannah Keatin	g														2.00
Miss Nora Keating															2.00
Anonymous .										-					1.00
Friend															1.00
Mrs. Frances Fish															1.00
Mrs. Maria L. Peabo	dy														1.00
P. Hall Shurts				· .											1.00

\$33,000.00

## STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

## OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

### FOR YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 6, 1906.

#### EXPENDITURES.

nta no	id for Dublication Assessed	.00
-		288.54
44	General Expenses	42.82
4.6	Interest National Bank of Commerce	23.07
4.6	Rent for rooms 3/4 year, 1906	168.75
hand	to balance account	241.97
		\$765.15
	RECEIPTS.	
from	C. J. Viets, former Treasurer \$	454-47
"	Dues, etc	92.08
44	Sale Buttons, etc	11.10
• • •	Records and Papers	2.50
66		5.00
		200.00
		\$765.14
	from	"General Expenses "Interest National Bank of Commerce "Rent for rooms 3/4 year, 1906 hand to balance account  RECEIPTS.  from C. J. Viets, former Treasurer  "Dues, etc "Sale Buttons, etc "Records and Papers "Hempstead Diary

## Respectfully submitted,

LEE S. DENISON,

Treasurer.

## STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

FOR YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 10, 1907.

#### EXPENDITURES.

General E	xpenses .								\$116.98
Rent of ro	oms to Aug.	15, 19	07						253.13
Secretary,	salary two	years,	do	nated	to	Endo	wme	nt	
Fund	for Shaw Ma	nsion							100.00
Interest, N	National Bank	k Com	mer	CG					24.00
Shaw Man	sion Propert	у							33,000.00
Balance or	hand in Bar	nk							781.32
Repairs to	Property								359.29

\$34,634.72

#### RECEIPTS.

Balance from last year	1.00	T. IK		,		\$241.97	
Shaw Mansion Fund						32,975.00	
Endowment Fund .		W. 1	HERE		2.	. 1.00	
For repairs to Shaw Ma	nsio	n				1,250.00	
Dues Account .						127.05	
Hempstead Diary .						21.75	
Records and Papers						17.95	
						-	,

\$34,634.72

#### BILLS TO BE PAID ACCOUNT OF REPAIRS.

I. U. Lyon .					\$168.68	
E. D. Sweeney					328.23	
						\$496.91

One thousand two hundred and fifty dollars was received from a friend for an endowment fund, also \$25, and both of these amounts are on deposit in the Savings Bank of New London. There is also a balance of \$1 which belongs in this fund and which will be put there as soon as more comes in.

We owe one note of \$400 at the National Bank of Commerce, account of the Hempstead Diary.

### Respectfully submitted,

LEE S. DENISON,

Treasurer.

### STATEMENT OF BINDING FUND.

### NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

1906.		DR.						0
Sept. 1.	To cash in Bank						76.13	
	On hand .		•				.05	
1907.								
July 1.	Interest .	٠	•	•	٠	٠	3.06	<b>C</b>
						-		\$79.24
		CR.						
Apr. 5.	By Binding .	 •					\$28.25	
Sept. 10.	Balance in Bank	• 10					50.99	0
						-		₱79.24

### CORNELIA W. C. PORTER,

Chairman Library Committee.

#### RECEIPTS

100

### The state of the s

The three states of the state o

and a supplementation of the supplementation

an ingen your habite ? -

70 1 3 Tab

# STATINGENT OF HISTORY PERK

## New Lospos, Curary Huroman Sovery,

CORNELIA W. C. PORTER,

Chairman Library Committee

### STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

### OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

FOR YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1908.

#### EXPENDITURES.

Secretary's	Salary,	two years, donated for souvenir
plates		\$ 100.00
To amount	s paid fo	r Repairs
	66	General Expenses 492.12
4.4	4.4	Endowment Fund 1,101.00
4.4	6.6	Interest Account
6.6	4.6	Book Case Fund
		. 5
0 1 1		Bills Payable (Old Note) 400.00
Cash on ha	nd to ba	lance account 100.53
		RECEIPTS. \$3,489.49
		d Balance from Old Account . \$ 781.32
"	6.6	Shaw Mansion Fund 25.00
6.6	6.6	From Friends for Repairs 220.00
**	6.6	" Endowment . 1,102.00
6.6	6.6	" Dues 173.00
6.6		Book Case Fund 100.00
4.6	4.4	Hempstead Diaries 9.00
6.6	6.6	Interest Drawn 241.67
44	6.6	Records and Papers 2.10
4.4	4.4	Admittances 17.40
6.6	66	Rent to Societies 18.00
4.4	6.6	New note to take up old note of \$400
		and balance to pay what we
		owed for repairs 800.00
		43,409.49

Our note for \$800 at National Bank of Commerce, is our indebtedness.

Respectfully submitted,

September 10th, 1908.

LEE S. DENISON.

Treasurer.

### STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

FOR YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 17, 1909.

#### EXPENDITURES.

General Expenses .				\$669.72	
				16.82	
Souvenir Department				27.92	
Interest	2 .			36.67	
Balance Cash on Hand				66.28	
					\$817.41

### AMMIAL PRODUCTS OF STREET

### STATEMENT OF THE TREETER

OF THE New Astron Course Wilson and The Special V.

The state of the s

places

places

Control Espains

General Espains

Backuranes Files

your a melana and and and and and and and and

707

The second of th

me to the second second

assisting the first of the same of the same familiar and the same of the same

Sucr. Aug. Seines

The second series

### STATEMENT, OF THE PRESENCE

OF THE REW LOADS COUNTY HETOSECULARITY

ASSESSMENT OF THE PARTY OF THE

Seneral Expenses

Illinor Repairs

Souvenir Department

Anarcest

10.00

#### RECEIPTS.

Balance on hand Se	ept.	7, 19	08			\$100.53
Admissions .						57.60
Records and Papers	5					12.10
Hempstead Diary						15.25
Dues						137.00
Souvenir Departme	nt				•	12.75
Sale Old Iron			•			.70
Interest drawn						381.48
Donation .						100.00
						\$817.41

Attest,

LEE S. DENISON,

Treasurer.

We have one note at the National Bank of Commerce for \$800, (\$400 of which was for Hempstead Diary and \$400 to clean up the repair bills on Shaw Mansion).

We have an Endowment Fund of \$2,376, now on deposit in the Savings Bank of New London. Interest on this has been drawn out with the exception of \$8.81.

We a	lso ha	ve in	Stonington Savings Bank		\$ 51.07
4.4	66		Norwich Savings Society .		500.00
6.6	4.4	"	Savings Bank of New London		1,009.18
		6.6	Mariners Savings Bank .		974.15
					\$2,534.40

Respectfully submitted,

LEE S. DENISON.

Treasurer.

### STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

OF THE NEW LONDON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY,

FOR YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1910.

#### EXPENDITURES.

General Expenses			\$408.36
Repairs			
Interest			40.00
Mariners Savings Bank	• ,		485.01
Savings Bank of New London			485.02
Cash on hand	•		27.10
the thomas has mining one off no beauty			\$1,481.56

#### -----

#### 13000

#### The state of the state of

### Charles and the

We not come that are the Sounder De Man and the Common of Sectors of the Common of the

We have at findowns as fine but of a graph on drawn a grant. So as well finds of New years for the state of the second of the se

We also have in Storm specimen your services who are conStorm to Service the control of the co

1100

### Removal of the same of the

DES S. DECEMBER.

with the T

## STATEMENT OF THE TREASURER

or ran Mass Lounch Counce Harmadica Secury,

BUR YEAR EMPLOYEE STREETSWEEK E-1925.

#### RECEIPTS.

Balance on hand Sept. 17, 1909	9.		٠.		\$ 66.28
Admissions					22.50
Records and Papers					14.00
Dues					135.00
Souvenir Department					33.25
Interest Account (Drawn) .			٠.		185.92
S. D. Lawrence (Willed)					970.03
Repairing Fence					4.58
Donation				٠.	50.00

### Attest,

### LEE S. DENISON,

Treasurer.

\$887.75

#### REMARKS.

We have one note for \$800.

We have an Endowment Fund of \$2,376. Interest on this has been drawn to January 1, 1910.

,	We als	so hav	re in	Norwich Savings Bank .		\$500.00
	4.6	44.	4.4	Stonington Savings Bank .		51.07
	66	4.6	4.6	Savings Bank of New London		1,485.02
	4.4	66	6.6	Mariners Savings Bank .		
						\$3,496.59

We owe two years' coal bills, including this year's coal, amounting to \$231, and some smaller bills, amounting to probably about \$25.

### TREASURER'S REPORT.

### YEAR ENDING SEPTEMBER 1, 1911.

#### RECEIPTS.

Sept. 1, 1910, Cash	on han	d.	,				\$27.10
Annual Dues .						\$150.00	
Admissions .						44.30	
Records and Publi	cations					29.50	
Interest drawn						195.00	
Souvenirs .			•_			10.85	
George S. Palmer,	Contril	bution				231.00	
*Mrs. Cornelia W.	Chapel	l, Cont	ribu	ition		200.00	06.6
	•						860.65
						-	

<sup>\*</sup>Mrs. Chapell donated \$500; \$200 of which was used for current expenses, and \$300 was held in reserve for printing Records and Papers.

#### STATISTICS.

### 1

The second decoration and the second state of the second s

### THE OWNER OF THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE

### VENE LANGUED STREET, 1911.

#### 5 11000000

27-7087

than the court downers dispersion of the property and the court and property and the court and property and property

### ANNUAL FINANCIAL REPORTS.

339

#### EXPENSES.

Stationery and Printing

								py.00	
Interest paid							٠.	40.00	
Superintendent A. N. W	Vhipp	ole,	salary		- 1			360.00	
Miscellaneous Expenses								67.91	
Repairs								15.25	
Fuel (two years) .								231.00	
Postage								10.38	
Index N. E. Historic an	d Ge	neal	ogica	l Reg	riste	er giv	en		
by Secretary in lieu	of tv	vo y	ears'	salar	y			100.00	
								-	833.54
Cash on ha	and S	epte	ember	1, 19	911	Lever.			\$ 54.21
Cash on ha	and S	epte		1, 19	911	Lever.	5		\$ 54.21
Cash on ha		epte			911			\$2,500.00	\$ 54.21
						\$1,00	F		\$ 54.21
Elisha Turner Fund				ETS.		\$1,00	F	\$2,500.00	\$ 54.21
Elisha Turner Fund Lawrence Fund .			ASS	ETS.		\$1,00		\$2,500.00	\$ 54.21
Elisha Turner Fund Lawrence Fund . Less Income			ASS	ETS.		\$1,00		\$2,500.00	\$ 54.21

#### LIABILITIES

LIABILITIES.	
Note at National Bank of Commerce, balance due on	
Hempstead Diary	\$400.00
Note at National Bank of Commerce, due on Repairs	
Shaw Mansion	400.00
Unpaid bill, sidewalk tax	83.27
Unpaid bill, coal	115,50

### ANNUAL PRIMARCIAL REPORTS.

20170.00	

GIFTS.

## September 1, 1905—September 1, 1911.

NAME.	RESIDENCE.	Books.	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous
		B	a a	12
Allaben, Frank	New York, N. Y	. 2		١.
Allyn, Miss Louise H	New London, Conn	10	288	a
American Numismatic and Archæological		- 7		7
	New York, N. Y		2	١.
Arnold, Henry T	Norwich, Conn			
Arnold, James N	Providence, R. I			
Baldwin, Judge Simeon E				
Barney, Everett Hosmer			1	1
Barrett, R. M	New York, N. Y	22	.65	ľ.
Bates, Albert C	Hartford, Conn	. 1	2	ì
	New London, Conn		3	ľ
Belcher, William	New London, Conn			
Bentley, William H	New London, Conn			
Berkeley Divinity School	Middletown, Conn		43	ľ
Blanchard, Mrs. Hannah M	Brooklyn, N. Y	-	3	
Briggs, L. Vernon	Hanover, Mass	. 7	1	1
Bromley, Mrs. Viola A	Brooklyn, N. Y	.3		
Brown University	Providence, R. I			
Buck, Dr. Albert H	Cornwall, N. Y			
Buck, Howard M	Boston, Mass			
Burdick, Miss Fanny	New London, Conn			
Burdick, F. W	Hartford, Conn			
	Muscatine, Iowa			
Casson, Herbert N				
	New London, Conn			
Chappell, Alfred H				
	New York, N. Y			
Chester, Walstein R	Boston, Mass	1.		
Chew, Miss Alice	New London, Conn			
	Boston, Mass			
City Registry Department	Hartford, Conn			
	Hartford, Conn			
Connecticut Historical Society	Hartford, Conn			
Connecticut State Library	Groton, Conn			
Copp, Miss Catherine B				
Darrow, John E	New London, Conn	.3		
Davenport, Daniel	Bridgeport, Conn		1	
Dibble, William B	New London, Conn			
Fargo, William C				
Fitch, Miss Helen R	New London, Conn			
Frisbie, Mrs. Ellen MorganFuller, Henry C				
runer, neary C	New London, Conn	. I		

### BALLIN

	1	1		
NAME.	RESIDENCE.	Books.	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous
Fuller, Mrs. Henry C. and Miss Eliza D.				. 1
Starr	New London, Conn	. 1		
Fuller, Newton (Bequest)				
Gay, Frederic Lewis	Brookline, Mass			
Gardner, Benjamin B	New London, Conn			
Gilman, Daniel C	Washington, D. C	· I	1	
Gorton, Dr. A. C	Sherburne, N. Y			
Gorton, Miss Elizabeth	New London, Conn	. 5	.48	
Gilman, William C	Norwich, Conn	. I	I	
Graves, Dr. Charles B	New London, Conn			. 3
Hartford Theological Seminary	Hartford, Conn		4	
Health Department of New London				
Hill, Edwin A	Washington, D. C			
Hillis, Thomas	Boston, Mass			
Historical and Philosophical Society of				
Ohio	Cincinnati, Ohio		.21	
Holmes, Clay H	Elmira, N. Y	. 2		٠.
Hospital Aid Association. Ladies of	New London, Conn		. 15	
Housman, E. A Hovey, Mrs. Mary R	Danbury, Conn			- I
Hovey, Mrs. Mary R	New London Conn		.89	
Humphrey, Mrs. Katherine Isham	New London, Conn	• I		
Hyde Park Historical Society	Hyde Park, Mass	• •	2	
Interstate Commerce Commission	Washington, D. C	.8		٠.
Ipswich Historical Society	Ipswich, Mass	• •	I	٠,
Kansas State Historical Society	Topeka, Kansas	.5	2	٠.,
Kilbourne, Dwight C	Litchfield, Conn	• •	· • I	٠.
Kinney, Mrs. Sara T.	Hartford, Conn	.6	6	• •
Lawrence, Sir Edwin Durning				
Librarian Vermont University	Burlington, Vt		· · I	• •
Library of Congress	Washington, D. C	13	3	
Litchfield County University Club	Doubles of Mains	• 3		• •
Maine Historical Society	Manaharan N. II	. 5	• • 2	٠.
Manchester Historic Association				
Mason, Lewis D., M. D	Prophlyp N V	. 1		٠.
Massachusetts Historical Society	Roston Mass			
McClurg & Co., A. C	Chicago III		2	
McKeever, Rev. Franklin G., D. D	New London Conn	. 1		
Middlesex County Historical Society				
Miner, Sidney H	New London Conn			18
Missouri Historical Society	St. Louis Mo		8	
Moffat, R. Burnham	51. 204.5, 1.0	. 1		
Moon, James H	Fallsington, Penn	. 1		
Moore, Hon. J. Hampton	Pennsylvania			
Morgan, Mrs. Augusta P	Colchester, Conn		· • I	
Nelson. Dr. A. W	New London, Conn	]		· I
New England Historic Genealogical				
Society			.31	٠.,
New Hampshire Historical Society				
		-	1	

NAME.	RESIDENCE.	Books.	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous
New Haven Colony Historical Society  New Jersey Historical Society  New York Genealogical and Biograph-	Paterson, N. J	• 5	3	• •
ical Society.  New York Historical Society. OhioArchæological and Historical Society Oregon Historical Society Page, A. B. Palmer, Elisha L. Parkhurst, Col. C. D.	New York, N. Y	. 1	··I ·29 ··I ··I	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Perkins, Dr. Wm. S. C. Porter, George S. Prentis, Charles Prest, Mrs. Edward Public Library of Bristol, Conn. Public Spirited Men of Salt Lake City	Norwich, Conn	· I	  	 .! .!
Railway News Bureau  Rhode Island Historical Society  Roberts, Charles A.  Rogers, Ernest E.  Rogers, Mrs. Ernest E.  Rogers, William F. M., Estate	Chicago, Ill	· I	· · · 2 · · · 1 · · 16	  
Royal Academy of Belles-lettres Saint Nicholas Society Shipman, Arthur L Smith, Clark E Smith, Joseph T., M. D Smith, Miss Lucretia W	Stockholm, Sweden New York, N. Y Hartford, Conn New London, Conn Baltimore, Md	. I	··3 ···1 ···1	
Smithsonian Institution Society of Colonial Wars Society of Colonial Wars Society of Colonial Wars Society of Colonial Wars Sons of the Revolution, State of New York	Washington, D. C New Haven, Conn New York, N. Y Washington, D. C	.6	· · I	
Spicer, William L State Historical Society of Iowa State Historical Society of Missouri State Historical Society of Wisconsin Stebbins, Wallace	New London, Conn Iowa City, Iowa Columbia, Mo Madison, Wis New London, Conn			• I
Steward Electric Co., Frank H Stoeckel, Carl and Ellen Suffolk County Historical Society Sullivan, M. J Syracuse Public Library Talcott, Miss Mary K Testimony Publishing Co Thatcher, Miss Elizabeth W	Norfolk, Conn	· I · 2 · · · · · I	 .16 5 3	
Thompson, Slason	Chicago, Ill	. I		

NAME.	RESIDENCE.	Books,	Pamphlets.	Miscellaneous
Tracy, Edwin A. Tracy, Miss Louise. Trinity College Turner, John. Turner, Miss Mary J. University of California. University of Michigan. University of Nashville. Vermont Historical Society. Vineland Historical and Antiquarian Society Waller, Ex-Gov. Thomas M. Ware, Charles B. Warren, Mary—Chapter D. A. R. Weaver, Henry C. Whitman, Mrs. Clara B. Williams, Miss Anna B. Williams, Judge Charles A. Williams, Judge Charles A. Wing, Henry B. Worth, Henry B. Worth, Henry B. Worcester Society of Antiquity. Wyoming Commemorative Association. Wyoming Historical and Genealogical Society. Yale University	Short Beach, Conn. Hartford, Conn. New London, Conn. New London, Conn. Berkeley, Cal. Ann Arbor, Mich. Nashville, Tenn. Vermont.  Vineland, N. J. New London, Conn. Hartford, Conn. Roxbury, Mass. New London, Conn. Groton, Conn. Springfield, Mass. Norwich, Conn. New Bedford, Mass. New Bedford, Mass. Worcester, Mass. Wilkes-Barre, Penn.	. I	··3 ··3 ··3 ··2 ··2 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··1 ··3 ··4 ··1	-4

## OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES.

. . . OF . . .

# The New London County Historical Society,

SEPTEMBER I, 1911-SEPTEMBER I, 1912.

PRESIDENT.

ERNEST E. ROGERS, New London.

FIRST VICE-PRESIDENT,
FREDERIC BILL, Groton.

SECOND VICE-PRESIDENT,
JONATHAN TRUMBULL, Norwich.

THIRD VICE-PRESIDENT,
J. R. WARREN, North Lyme.

SECRETARY,

Miss ELIZABETH GORTON, New London.

TREASURER,

LEE S. DENISON, New London.

#### ADVISORY COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, New London.
Hon. George F. Tinker, New London.
Jonathan Trumbull, Norwich.
Walter Learned, New London.
Frederic Bill, Groton.
Freleric S. Newcomb, New London.
John McGinley, New London.
Lewis D. Mason, M. D., Brooklyn, N. Y.
H. Wales Lines, Meriden.
George C. Strong, New London.

Henry A. Tirrell, Norwich.
Colin S. Buell, New London.
Richard B. Wall, New London.
P. LeRoy Harwood, New London.
George S. Palmer, New London.
Miss Jane R. Perkins, New London.
Donald G. Mitchell, New London.
Frank V. Chappell, New London.
Laurence W. Miner, New London.

MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith, Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall.

Mrs. Ernest E. Rogers,

Mrs. George F. Tinker, Miss Sarah A. Stoddard.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Jonathan Trumbull,

Miss Elizabeth Gorton.

Ernest E. Rogers.

Mrs. Herbert L. Crandall,

Miss Jane R. Perkins,

SOUVEN'R COMMITTEE.

Mrs. Frederic M. Smith.

ENDOWMENT COMMITTEE.

Ernest E. Rogers, George F. Tinker, Mrs. Cornelia W. Chapell, George S. Palmer, Frederic Bill,
Donald G. Mitchell.

GENEALOGICAL COMMITTEE.
Miss Lucretia W, Smith.

AUDITING COMMITTEE.

George Whittlesey

P. LeRoy Harwood.

## IN MEMORIAM

SEPTEMBER 1, 1905-DECEMBER 31, 1911.

September 1, 1905-September 1, 1906.

MISS MARIA P. GILMAN, Norwich.
MRS. EMELINE TATE WALKER, Chicago, Ill.

September 1, 1906-September 1, 1907.

MRS. LUCIUS E. WHITON, New London.

MRS. HANNAH CHAPPELL, New London.

MISS SARAH LEARNED, New London.

MISS MARY LOCKWOOD, New London.

September 1, 1907-September 1, 1908.

ELISHA TURNER, New London,

EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN, New York.

GEORGE S. PORTER, Norwich.

September 1, 1908-September 1, 1909.

DANIEL COIT GILMAN, Washington, D. C.

DONALD GRANT MITCHELL, (Ik Marvel,) Edgewood, Conn.

MRS GEORGE PORTER, Orlando, Florida.

JOHN L. BRANCH, New London.

MRS, SAMUEL GREENE, New London.

JAMES NEWCOMB, New London.

COL. AUGUSTUS C. TYLER, New London.

EDWARD C. BEECHER, New Haven.

O. M. BARBER, M. D., Mystic.

SEBASTIAN D. LAWRENCE, New London.

MISS MARY EDDYE BENJAMIN, New London.

September 1, 1909-September 1, 1910.

HENRY R. BOND, New London.

MRS. GEORGE D. WHITTLESEY, New London.

BELA PECK LEARNED, Norwich.

MISS LOUISE B. WEAVER, New London.

MISS ELLEN G. COIT. New London.

September 1, 1910-December 31, 1911.

MISS ELLEN D. LARNED, Windham.

MRS. CATHERINE D. BRAMBLE, New London.

WILLIAM H. CHAPMAN, New London.

JOHN HOPSON, JR.

MRS. ARNOLD RUDD, New London.

MISS MAY KELSEY CHAMPION, New London.

### LIST OF MEMBERS.

#### LIFE.

Armstrong, Benjamin A., New London.

Armstrong, Mrs. Benjamin A., New London.

Armstrong, Benjamin L., New London.

Armstrong, Mrs. Benjamin L., New London.

Avery, Miss Elizabeth M., Groton. Barlow, Mrs. John W., New London. Bill, Frederic, Groton.

Bixler, James W., D. D., New London. Brandegee, U. S. Senator Frank B., New London.

Brooks, Walter F., Worcester, Mass. Chapell, Mrs. Cornelia W., New London.

Chappell, Alfred H., New London.
Chappell, Mrs. Alfred H., New London.

Chappell, Frank H., New London. Chappell, Mrs. Frank H., New London.

Chappell, Frank V., New London. Collier, Mrs. Annie C., New London. Copp, John J., Groton.

Goddard, George W., Salem, Mass. Gorton, Miss Elizabeth, New London. Harris, Mrs. J. N., New London.

Learned, Walter, New London. Lines, H Wales, Meriden.

Linsley, James Russell, New London. Mason, Amos Lawrence, M. D., Bos-

Mason, Lewis D., M. D., Brooklyn.

Meech, Miss Anne, Groton.

Mitchell, Donald G., New London.

Nelson, A. W., M. D., New London.

Newcomb, Frederic S., New London.

Newcomb, Mrs. Frederic S., New

London.

Newcomb, James, M. D., New York.
Nicoll, Mrs. DeLancey, New York.
Osgood, Mrs. Frederic L., Norwich.
Packer, E. A., M. D., New York.
Palmer, Elisha L., New London.
Palmer, Mrs. Elisha L., New London.
Palmer, Frank L., New London.
Palmer, George S., New London.
Palmer, R. T., Jr., New London.
Perkins, Miss Jane R., New London.
Porter, George, M. D., Orlando,
Florida.

Potter, Miss Fannie, New London. Rogers, Ernest E., New London. Rogers, Mrs. Ernest E., New London. Smith, Miss Lucretia, W., New London.

Strong, George C., New London.
Tinker, George F., New London.
Tinker, Mrs. George F., New London.
Turner, Mrs. Nellie D., New London.
Valentine, Herbert, New York.
Ware, Chares B., Hartford.
Whipple, Augustus N., New London.
Whipple, Mrs. Augustus N., New
London.

Whiton, Lucius E., New London. Wickwire, Arthur M., New York.

#### ANNUAL.

Belcher, William, New London. Benjamin, William P., New London. Bingham, Hiram, Jr., New Haven. Boss, Charles D., New London. Boss, Mrs. C. Royce, New London. Bragaw, Col. E. T., New London.

### LIST OF MERSERS

TOTAL S

Armstrone, Benjamin A., New Lore,

Armstrong, Mrs. Benjamin A., Lieve London.

Armittong, Senjarda Vent Long

Armstrong, Mea Benjamin L., Skyr Landon

Avery Miss Chisheeth Mr. Grenner, Barlow, Mri. John W. Mowel emdon. Blin Frederica Canagem

train, james W., D. D., New Landy et al., L., Mars degree, J., E. Schuster et and L., Mars J. andren.

Bracks, Walter F., Warrestern Mana, Chapett, Mrs. Coumins W. Naw London, don.

Chappell, Mired H., New Loudon, Chappell, Mry. Alfred H., New Yang

Chappell Frank M. Sten London Chappell, Mrs. Frank H. New Lone

Chappell, Mrs. Prank 11. New Lone Jon. Chappell, Frank V. Sten Loneau.

Collier, Vira, Annie C., So w London, Cerps, John J., Greston, Soddarii Grotge W., Salem, Mass.

Gordon, Miss Efficaces, New Leandon Harris, Mrs. I. N., New Linesconn

Lines, M. Wales, Manager,

Linkley Juney Russell, New Lordon Mason, Amos Lawrence, Mr. 13, Lore

.not

Mirchell Done'd L., von beneden Mirchell Done'd L., von beneden Stellen. A. W., M. C. San Commun. M. W. William Community May would be a sense of the sense of th

Sensolo June V 1) con junt.
Nicolo Jim Vicinica V 1)
Sensolo Jim Vicinica V 10
Sensolo Jim Vicinica V 10
Sensolo Vicinica V 10
Sensolo Vicinica V 10
Sensolo Vicinica V 10
Sensolo V 10
Sen

and the second s

Partie 12 S. J. Van Leeden 1 Parkles No. 20 See Research Form Cr. 22 21 M. 12, 1000 L

Poster, 1891 Faster, New Commun.
The grade Community New Commun.
The season of the gradest Community States of the community of the community

Staney, Literyk E. Sew Lendon, Yaker Mer. George F. New Lundon, Turrer, Mrs. George F. New Lundon, Valentics, Merkert, New York, Very, Glieray B., Marriard, Whiteley, Sugarator V., Siew London, Whiteley, Sugarator V., Siew London, Whiteley, New Avendon, N., New Whiteley, New Avendon, N., New

Wilton, Lucies E. New London.

### JAUVIN

Belcher, William, New London Benjamin, William P., New London Bingham, Hibam, Jr., New Itason.

Bores, Charles D., New London, Haste, Mrs. C. Bayes, New London, Magaza, Col. E. T., New London. Branch, Mrs. John L., New London. Browning, Amos A., Norwich. Buell, Colin S., New London.

Buell, Mrs. Colin S., New London.
Campbell, Mrs. James H., Grand
Rapids, Mich.

Chaney, Miss Maria, New London. Chappell, Mrs. Alfred S., New London

Chappell, Donald, New London.
Chappell, Mrs. Donald, New London.
Chappell, Frank H., Jr., New London.
Chester, Rear-Admiral Colby M., New
York.

Chester, Frank D., Boston.
Chester, Walstein R., Boston.
Chew, Miss Alice, New London.
Clarke, Mrs. Mary P., New London.
Coit, Alfred, New London.
Coit, Mrs. Alfred, New London.
Coit, Mrs. Frances D., Norwich.
Coit, William B., New London.
Colley, Mrs. Hylton H. D., Douglas,
Arizona.
Constell, Egga T., New London.

Comstock, Ezra T., New London. Crandall, Mrs. Charlotte, New London.

Crandall, Herbert L., New London.
Crandall, Mrs. Herbert L., New London.

Crosby, Mrs. Albert W., New Lon-

Danforth, Rev. J. Romeyn, New London.

Denison, Frederic, Mystic. Denison, Lee S., New London.

DeWitt, Mrs. A. V., New London. Dodge, Ozias, Norwich.

Douglas, Miss Emma, New London.

Eggleston, Mrs. Katherine P., New London.

Ellis, Mrs. Luella Sears, New London. Ely, Grosvenor, Norwich.

Farnsworth, Frederic, M. D., New London.

Fengar, Mrs. Cyrus B., New London.

Frisbie, Mrs. Ellen Morgan, New London.

Gates, Benjamin F., New London. Getchell, Mrs. Ellen, New London. Gilman, William C., Nowich.

Graves, Charles B., M. D., New London.

Graves, Mrs. Charles B., New London.

Greene, Frank S., New London. Greene, Miss M. A., New London. Harwood, P. LeRoy, New London. Harwood, Mrs. P. LeRoy, New London.

Havemeyer, Mrs. Julia, Hartford. Hislop, Mrs. James, New London. Jennings, Mrs. Charles B., New Lon-

Kingsbury, William, New London. Lane, Mrs. Louisa G., Norwich.

Lane, Miss Sarah S., Black Hall. Lay, Daniel I., Lyme.

Learned, Miss Anna C., New London.

Learned, Miss E. D., New London. Learned, Horace C., New London.

Learned, Mrs. Lora E., New London. Lee, Mrs. George B., New London.

Lewis, Miss Blanche, New London. Lewis, Walter, New London.

Lippitt, Mrs. Charles C., New London. Mansfield, Richard W., New London. Mansfield, Mrs. Richard W., New

Marsh, Miss Frances A., Norwich. Mason, Theodore West, Greenwich.

London.

McGinley, John, New London. McGinley, John, Jr., Hartford.

McGinley, Winthrop E., New London. McGuigan, Mrs. John J., Philadelphia.

Meacham, Mrs. Ida, Philadelphia. Mead, Mrs. Constance S., New London.

Mead, Mrs. J. Roberts, Great Barrington, Mass.

Mead, Miss Stella B., New London. Meech, Miss Louise B., Norwich. Meech, Miss Susan B., Groton. alt and of the

Colored Control of Colored Control of Colored Colored

and the second of the second

and delegation of the model of

Via tak as assert the second transfer of the

The second of th

"Destructed States and the States and Comments of the States of the Stat

Alignity Was Startes C. See Lin Jan. 200 and alignity of the Linux of Alignity of Managery of October 70 and and an annual of the Alignity of

Lamine.
North, hibs bear of A. Sarrison.
Lacon, Toronto e West, to more the
Short-ley, Juliu, New Lander.
Stockholey, bear, Jr., Hartland.
McGinley, bear, Jr., Hartland.

Metaples Sentings S., New Lendon Metaples Services and Services Se

Mond, Mrs. J. Roberts, tivest Barrings

Meeting Miles Economy, State Landon, Meeting, Miles Economy, Miles March 11, National Contract of the Contract

Branch, Miss Jean I., Se w Leeds Browning, Anna de Skerden, Breit, Colin S., Mey London, Breit, Alac Colin S., New Lordon Camplett, Miss Linton H., Gr.

Chappell (hand of their London of Chappell) (hand of their London of their Chappell of their London of their Chappell of their London of their Chappell of t

Africa I and the Comment of the Comm

Constant Line I. don't only the control of the cont

Least H. Herbert L., New Localities Practical Markett L., New York den

Creeny No. Albert W. new ........

Denigeth, for a largery, for a largery

Oenkon, Fredericz Menticz Oznaco, Levy S., Sen Londung Down, Mrs. A. V., New London Dodge, Ories, Norwich

Pouglas, Mes Roman, New Lorence. Egypterion, Mes. Catherine P., New

Elly, Mry. Lastin Scars, New London, Ely. Convegar, Norwith

Longon. Mrs. Cyma H., New London.

Miner, Laurence W., New London.
Miner, Sidney H., New London.
Miner, Mrs. Sidney H., New London.
Minor, George M., M. D., Waterford.
Minor, Mrs. George M., Waterford
Morgan, Mrs. Christopher, Mystic.
Moser, Mrs. F. E., Mystic.
Neilan, Edward S., New London.
Nevins, Miss Anna L., Waterford.
Nevins, Miss Cornelia L., Waterford.
Nevins, Roger Griswold, Waterford.
Newcomb, Miss Clara W., New London.

Palmer, Rev. Frank, Norwich.
Palmer, Frederick C., New London.
Palmer, Miss Gertrude, New London.
Parkhurst, Col. C. D., New London.
Parks, Frank S., Washington, D. C.
Peabody, Mrs. Maria L., New London.
Perkins, Charles C., New London.
Perkins, Miss Mary E., New London.
Perry, Mrs. W. R., New London.
Phillips, Daniel L., Jewett City.
Piatt, Mrs. Julia C. G., New London.
Pratt, Bela L., Boston.
Pratt, Rev. Lewellyn, Norwich.
Prince, Miss Harriet A. E., New London.
don.

Reed, Miss Nettie A., New London.
Reynolds, Mrs. Henry L., Norwich.
Ripley, Miss Hannah L., Norwich.
Rogers, Mrs. Elisha E., Norwich.
Rogers, Mrs. Thomas W., New London.
Saltonstall, F. G., New York.
Sherman, Mrs. Caroline M. N., New
London.

Shipman, Mrs. Leander K., New London.

Shurts, P. Hall, New London.

Slocomb, Mrs. Cuthbert H., Italy. Smith, Mrs. Clark E., New London. Smith, Frederic M., New London. Smith, Mrs. Frederic M., New London. Smith, Henry Holt, New London. Smith, Mrs. Joseph, 2nd., New London. Smith, Miss Mary S., New London. Smith, Nathan Holt, Bridgeport. Southard, Justus A., New London. Southard, Mrs. Justus A., New London. Spicer, Miss Annie C., Noank. Spicer, Miss Sarah D., Noank. Stanton, Mrs. John G., New London. Starr, Charles S., New London. Starr, Mrs. Charles S., New London. Stoddard, Mrs. Henry H., New London. Stoddard, Miss Sarah A., New London. Sturdy, George A., New London. Tanner, Abel P., New London. Tirrell, Henry A., Norwich. Totten, John R., New York. Tracy, Dwight, Manhattan, N. Y. Tracy, Edwin A., Norwich. Trumbull, Jonathan, Norwich. Turner, Luther G., Torrington. Turner, Miss Mary J., New London. Tyler, Mrs. Augustus C., New London. Utley, Herbert D., New London. Viets, Mrs. Carl J., New London. Wall, Richard B., New London. Warren, J. R., North Lyme. Warren, W. W. J., New York City. White, Charles E., Groton. Whitman, Mrs. Clara B., Groton. Whittlesey, George, New London. Willard, S. P., Colchester. Winn, Mrs. Curtis, Cleveland, Ohio. Woodard, Frank L., Norwich. Woodward, P. H., Hartford.

#### HONORARY.

Bates, Albert C., Hartford.
Briggs, L. Vernon, M. D., Hanover,
Mass.

Dexter, Prof. Franklin B., New Haven.

Fisher, George Park, D. D., LL. D., New Haven. Godard, George S., State Librarian, Hartford.

Miner, Labrence W. Were Landan.
Miner, Mrs. Sidney H., New London.
Miner, Mrs. Sidney H., New London.
Miner, Mrs. George M., Mr. D. Whiterend.
Miner, Mrs. George M. Waisstend.
Morgan, Mrs. Gurbstopher, Newth.
Moser, Mrs. F. T., Waite.
Moser, Mrs. F. T., Waite.
Moser, Mrs. F. T., Waite.
Moser, Mrs. Anna L., Waiterend.
Mevins, Miss Anna L., Waiterend.
Mevins, Miss Anna L., Waiterend.
Mevins, Roger Writewolff Medicaled.
Navins, Roger Writewolff Medicaled.
Managorb, Miss Slans W., Mes Lendon.
don.

Palmer, Rev. Frank, Norwick
Falmer, Vice Covernale, New Lannon
Palmer, Vice Covernale, New Lannon
Parkners, Col. C. O. Saw Leaden
Parkners, Col. C. O. Saw Leaden
Parkner, Frank & Washington, D. C.
Perklins, Charles C., New Leaden
Perklins, Charles C., New Leaden
Perklins, Oline Mary E. Sew Leaden
Plerty, Mrs. W. R., New Leaden
Platt, Mrs. Julia C. C., New Leaden
Platt, Mrs. Julia C. C., New Leaden
Pratt, Beia L. Boston
Pratt, Reis L. Boston
Pratt, Reis L. Boston
Pratt, Rev. L. wellyn, Norwich.

dom:
Reed, Miss Sente N., New London.
Reynolds: Mrs. Heavy L., Norwich.
Ripter, Miss Hannah I., Norwich.
Rogers, Mrs. Little E., Norwich.
Rogers, Mrs. Little E., Norwich.
Rogers, Mrs. Thomas W., New London.
Saltonstall, F. G., New York.

Sherman, Mrs. Caroline M. N., New London.

Shipman, Mrs. Leander E., New Lon-

Shurts, P. Hall, New London.

#### THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF T

hire, Albert C., Variford. Iriggs, L. Vernen, M. D., Hanever, Mass.

Design, Post Parality E. New Hovers

New Prints.

Hart, Rev. Samuel, D.D., Middletown. Hazard, G. S., Buffalo, N. Y.

Johnston, Prof. Henry P., A. M., New York City.

Lines, Rev. Edwin S., D. D., New Haven.

Love, Rev. W. DeLoss, Ph. D., Hartford.

Smith, Charles Henry, LL. D., New

Tucker, Rev. W. J., D. D., Hanover, N. H.

Walker, Williston, Ph. D., D. D., New Haven. F. 846.518 · 62 man to Tall

And the service of the





